# Society of Colonial Wars

IN THE

# State of Minnesota

E
186
.3
M6
1901

CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

FROM

Mrs. Wm. F. E. Gurley

Cornell University Library
E186.3 .M6 1901
Register of members and ancestors, 1901.
3 1924 030 920 122
olin

Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

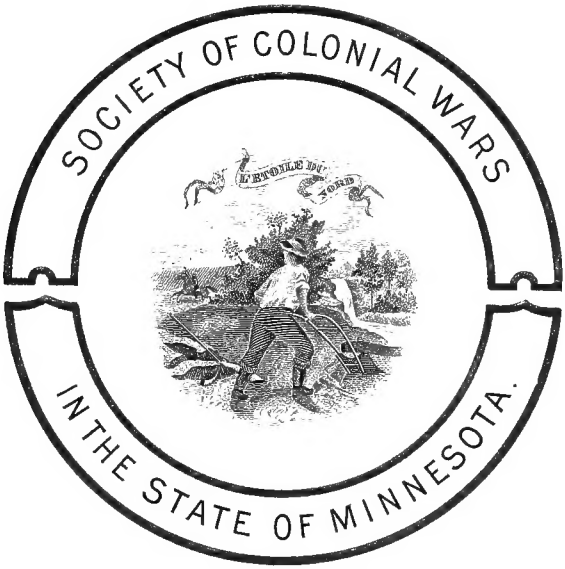
http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924030920122

LIBERTY
TREE
AN APPEAL TO GOD

# SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

IN THE

# STATE OF MINNESOTA.




# REGISTER OF MEMBERS

AND

# ANCESTORS.

1901

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

~~4711~~
~~Zmi 1901~~

A748557

GENERAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS.

Office of the Secretary General,

New York.

---

December 20th, 1895.

Messrs. Rukard Hurd, Charles Phelps Noyes, Clinton Brooks Sears, Fayette Washington Roe, George Henry Daggett, Charles Henry Whipple, Fielder Bowie Chew, Edward Payson Ingersoll, Philip Reade, Stephen Jewett, Henry Benjamin Hill and Harry Edward Whitney,

*Gentlemen*:

I have the honor to inform you that at a meeting of the General Council, held at the office of the New York Society December 19th, 1895, your petition to organize the

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN THE STATE OF MINNESOTA,

in accordance with the provisions of the General Constitution, was granted. I am Sirs,

Very respectfully,

Your Obedient Servant,

HOWLAND PELL,

Secretary General.

Attest:

FREDERICK J. de PEYSTER,

Governor General.

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS,

In the State of Minnesota.

---

1901.

OFFICERS.

---

Governor:
JAMES FRANKLIN WADE, Brig. Gen. U. S. A.

Deputy Governor:
JACOB STONE.

Lieutenant Governor:
JEHIEL WESTON CHAMBERLIN, M. D.

Secretary:
WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Treasurer:
WALTER FREDERICKS MYERS.

Registrar:
HENRY BURLEIGH WENZELL.

Historian:
EDWARD BLAKE YOUNG.

Genealogist:
FREMONT NATHAN JAYNES.

Chancellor:
GEORGE BROOKS YOUNG.

Chaplain:
RT. REV. HENRY BENJAMIN WHIPPLE, D. D. LL. D.

Surgeon:
JEREMIAH CLARK STEWART, M. D.

## GENTLEMEN OF THE COUNCIL.

Term Expiring 1901:

EVERETT HOSKINS BAILEY.

FRANK HUTCHINSON PEAVEY.

KENNETH CLARK.

Term Expiring 1902:

JOHN TOWNSEND.

WILLIAM PETIT TROWBRIDGE.

STEPHEN JEWETT.

Term Expiring 1903:

THADDEUS CRANE FIELD.

ELL TORRANCE.

GEORGE HENRY DAGGETT.

Former Governors who are members ex-officio:

RUKARD HURD.

HENRY PRATT UPHAM.

CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

## MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

CHARLES PHELPS NOYES, Chairman.

EDWARD BLAKE YOUNG, Secretary.

EBEN FREME WELLS.

GEORGE CHASE CHRISTIAN.

EMERSON WILLIAM PEET.

## COMMITTEE ON HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, Chairman.

HENRY LYMAN LITTLE, Secretary.

GEORGE MYRON PHILLIPS.

OLIVER WARREN SHAW.

HENRY ROGERS WELLS.

## HISTORICAL.

### THE SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

in the United States originated in the City of New York during the summer of 1892. Several preliminary meetings were held in that city during the months of June and July to discuss the proposed Society, and the names of the gentlemen who attended those meetings and to whom the Society owes its existence are as follows:

Nathan G. Pond of Connecticut.
Charles H. Murray of New York.
T. Waln-Morgan Draper of New York.
Satterlee Swartwout of Connecticut.
Frederick E. Haight of New York.
E. C. Miller of New Jersey.
Samuel Victor Constant of New York.
Howard R. Bayne of Virginia.
Charles B. Miller of New Hampshire.
George M. Gunn of Connecticut.

The immediate outcome of these various meetings was the institution of the

### SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK,

which was organized August 19th, 1892, and which has always been the largest and one of the most active Societies in the country.

Its first General Court was held December 19th, 1892, and Mr. Frederick J. de Peyster was elected its Governor. Upon the organization of the General Society, Mr. de Peyster was elected Governor General, and it is a note-

worthy fact that he has continuously filled the important position of Governor of the New York Society and Governor General of the General Society at all times since they were respectively organized.

Prior to the institution of the General Society, charters were granted by the New York Society to Societies in Pennsylvania, Maryland, Massachusetts, Connecticut and the District of Columbia.

### The Pennsylvania Society

was organized in Philadelphia, January 23rd, 1893. Its headquarters are in the "Old Congress Hall," the building in which the first Congress of the United States held its sessions from 1790 to 1800. Christ Church in Philadelphia was officially selected as the chapel of the Society, and it holds an annual religious service in that church.

### The Maryland Society

was organized on "Colonial Day," March 25th, 1893, being the 259th anniversary of the landing of the first Maryland Colonists under Leonard Calvert.

### The Massachusetts Society

was organized April 5th, 1893, and has been uniformly active in the general work of the Society. It has awarded prizes to students of the public schools for essays upon subjects pertaining to Colonial History, and its pilgrimages to the different battle fields and places of historical interest within the limits of the State have been unusually interesting and profitable. It numbers in its membership some of the best known writers on New England History and its various publications contain much of special interest and of original research.

The Connecticut Society

was organized April 26th, 1893. Its General Courts are held alternately at Hartford and New Haven on the first Wednesday of May, in commemoration of the first General Court of the Colony of Connecticut, which was held at Hartford, May 1st, 1687. In 1896 this Society erected a beautiful tablet at the "Judge's Cave."

The Society in the District of Columbia

was organized May 20th, 1893, and its General Court is held December 19th, the anniversary of the "Great Swamp Fight."

THE GENERAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

was instituted May 9th and 10th, 1893, in the Governor's room, City Hall, New York, by delegates from the six Societies above named. It consists of the Societies now existing and such other State Societies as it may charter from time to time.

It has sole power to act in National affairs as distinct from those pertaining to the affairs of the State Societies. It has jurisdiction to pass upon all questions of eligibility referred to it by the Registrar General, but does not otherwise interfere in the regulation or government of any State Society. It issues insignias and diplomas of membership, and publishes the Annual Register with the co-operation of the several State Societies.

The regular meetings of the General Society are termed "General Assemblies," and are held once in three years, at such time and place as may be fixed by the preceding General Assembly. The first General Assembly was held in the Governor's room, City Hall, New York, May 9th,

1893, the second in Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia, Pa., May 7th and 8th, 1893, and the third in Baltimore, Maryland, May 9th and 10th, 1899.

The General Council is composed of the officers of the General Society and exercises all of its powers between the meetings of the General Assembly, to which body it regularly reports all of its transactions. The General Council meets semi-annually in the months of November and May, on such days as may be fixed by the Governor General.

The flag of the General Society consists of the Red Cross of St. George on a white field, bearing in the center the Escutcheon of the Society surmounted by a crown and surrounded by nine stars.

Since the organization of the General Society it has granted Charters to Societies in the following States, viz:

New Jersey, Virginia, New Hampshire, Vermont, Illinois, Missouri, Ohio, Nebraska, Minnesota, Kentucky, California, Colorado, Iowa, Georgia, Michigan, Wisconsin, Delaware, Rhode Island, Washington and Maine.

## THE SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN THE STATE OF MINNESOTA

owes its existence very largely to the efforts of Messrs. Rukard Hurd, Charles Henry Whipple and Charles Phelps Noyes. All of these gentlemen were members of the Society in other states, and as the result of their joint efforts a petition for the organization of the Society in Minnesota was signed on the 1st day of October, 1895, by Messrs. Rukard Hurd, Charles Phelps Noyes, Clinton Brooks Sears, Fayette Washington Roe, George Henry

Daggett, Charles Henry Whipple, Fielder Bowie Chew, Edward Payson Ingersoll, Philip Reade, Stephen Jewett, Henry Benjamin Hill and Harry Edward Whitney, who thereby became the charter members of the Society.

The charter was issued by the General Society December 19th, 1895, and the first meeting of the charter members was held January 15th, 1896, at which the officers for the ensuing year were elected.

The first General Court of the Society was held at the Aberdeen, Feb. 10th, 1896, and a Constitution and By-Laws were adopted, and the usual banquet was served.

The Society includes in its membership a large number of gentlemen who are active and enthusiastic in its affairs, but it is not too much to say that its early history was largely determined by the three gentlemen above named to whom it owes its existence and whose efforts in its behalf, to a great extent, shaped its future course and made possible its later success.

Major Whipple was the first Secretary of the Society and continued to act in that capacity until January 6th, 1898, when he resigned on account of his removal from the state. On that date the society numbered one hundred and three members, and in recognition of the services rendered by Major Whipple the Council adopted appropriate resolutions and ordered them to be engrossed upon parchment, and to be framed and sent to him.

When the Society was organized, its Constitution provided that the General Court should be held on February 10th, the anniversary of the Treaty of Paris, but beginning in December, 1897, the General Court has been held on December 19th, the anniversary of the "Great

Swamp Fight." By a recent change in the Constitution the Council is given authority to fix the date of the Annual meeting upon any suitable date in December.

Since the organization of the Minnesota Society the following gentlemen have acted as Officers, Gentlemen of the Council and Members of Committees:

## GOVERNORS.

RUKARD HURD ..... 1896
HENRY PRATT UPHAM ..... 1897-1898
CHARLES PHELPS NOYES ..... 1899-1900
JAMES FRANKLIN WADE, Brig. Gen. U. S. A..... 1901

## DEPUTY GOVERNORS.

CLINTON BROOKS SEARS, Major U. S. A..... 1896-1897
CHARLES PHELPS NOYES ..... 1898
CHARLES HENRY WHIPPLE, Major U. S. A..... 1899
GEORGE HENRY DAGGETT ..... 1900
JACOB STONE ..... 1901

## LIEUTENANT GOVERNORS.

FAYETTE WASHINGTON ROE, Capt. U. S. A..... 1896
CHARLES PHELPS NOYES ..... 1897
RT. REV. MAHLON NORRIS GILBERT, D. D..... 1898
GEORGE HENRY DAGGETT ..... 1899
FRANKLIN LEWIS GREENLEAF ..... 1900
JEHIEL WESTON CHAMBERLIN, M. D..... 1901

## SECRETARIES.

CHARLES HENRY WHIPPLE, Major U. S. A... 1896-1897
EDGAR CAMPBELL BOWEN, Capt. U. S. A..... 1898-1899
WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE ..... 1899-1900-1901

## TREASURERS.

CHARLES HENRY WHIPPLE, Major U. S. A..... 1896
GEORGE HENRY DAGGETT ..... 1896-1897-1898
ROBERT IRVING FARRINGTON ..... 1899-1900
WALTER FREDERICKS MYERS ..... 1901

## REGISTRARS.

Charles Phelps Noyes ..... 1896
Charles Edwin Mayo ..... 1897
Jehiel Weston Chamberlin, M.D. 1897-1898-1899-1900
Henry Burleigh Wenzell ..... 1901

## HISTORIANS.

Philip Reade, Capt. U. S. A. ..... 1896
Jacob Stone ..... 1897-1898-1899-1900
Edward Blake Young ..... 1901

## GENEALOGISTS.

Charles Eliot Pike ..... 1897
Charles Edwin Mayo ..... 1897-1898-1899
Fremont Nathan Jaynes ..... 1899-1900-1901

## CHANCELLORS.

William Hurley Lightner ..... 1896
Edwin Sedgwick Chittenden ..... 1897
William Gardner White ..... 1898
Hon. Loren Warren Collins ..... 1899-1900
Hon. George Brooks Young ..... 1901

## CHAPLAINS.

Rt. Rev. Henry Benjamin Whipple, D. D. LLD. 1896-1901
Rev. Dudley Ward Rhodes, D. D. ..... 1897-1898
Rev. Edward Craig Mitchell ..... 1899-1900

## SURGEONS.

Everton Judson Abbott, M. D. ..... 1898
Charles Eastwick Smith, M. D. ..... 1899-1900
Jeremiah Clark Stewart, M. D. ..... 1901

## GENTLEMEN OF THE COUNCIL.

George Henry Daggett ..... 1896-1901
Charles Eliot Pike ..... 1896
Edwin Sedgwick Chittenden.... 1896-1898-1899-1900
Henry Pratt Upham..... 1896-1899-1900-1901
Rev. Edward Payson Ingersoll, D. D..... 1896-1897
Andrew Gregg Curtin Quay, Lieut. U. S. A..... 1896
John Quincy Adams ..... 1896-1897-1898
Franklin Lewis Greenleaf ..... 1896-1897-1898
John Townsend..... 1896-1897-1898-1900-1901
Jacob Stone ..... 1897
Charles Edwin Mayo ..... 1896
William Francis Tucker, Major U. S. A..... 1897
Stephen Jewett ..... 1897-1900-1901
Rukard Hurd ..... 1897-1898-1899-1901
John Rutter Brooke, Maj. Gen. U. S. A..... 1897
William Petit Trowbridge 1897-1898-1899-1900-1901
Edgar Campbell Bowen, Capt. U. S. A..... 1897
Clinton Brooks Sears, Major U. S. A..... 1898
Harry Edward Whitney ..... 1898-1899-1900
Eben Freme Wells ..... 1899-1900
Frank Hutchinson Peavey ..... 1899-1900-1901
William Hurley Lightner ..... 1898-1899
Kenneth Clark ..... 1899-1900-1901
Everett Hoskins Bailey ..... 1901
Ell Torrance ..... 1901
Thaddeus Crane Field ..... 1901
Charles Phelps Noyes ..... 1901

## MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Henry Pratt Upham ..... 1896
Charles Eliot Pike ..... 1896
Charles Phelps Noyes ..... 1896-1901
Charles Edwin Mayo ..... 1896-1897-1898-1899
John Quincy Adams ..... 1896
Rukard Hurd ..... 1897

William Gardner White.....1897-1898
Franklin Lewis Greenleaf.....1897-1898-1899
William Petit Trowbridge .....1898
James Henry Skinner .....1898-1899-1900
John Townsend .....1899-1900
Paris Fletcher .....1899
Luther Stearns Cushing .....1900
Edward Hutchins Cutler .....1900
Walter Frederick Myers .....1900
Edward Blake Young .....1901
Eben Freme Wells .....1901
George Charles Christian .....1901
Emerson William Peet .....1901

## COMMITTEE ON HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS.

Philip Reade, Capt. U. S. A. .....1896-1897
Albert Randell Moore .....1896-1897-1898
Daniel Rogers Noyes .....1896-1897-1898
Fielder Bowie Chew .....1896
Harry Edward Whitney .....1896
Rev. Edward Payson Ingersoll, *D. D.* .....1897
Rev. Edward Craig Mitchell.....1897-1898
Jacob Stone .....1898-1899-1900
Robert Irving Farrington .....1898
Henry Burleigh Wenzell.....1899-1900
John Quincy Adams .....1899-1900-1901
Stephen Jewett .....1899
Edward Penfield Towne .....1899
William Eddy Richardson .....1900
Emerson William Peet .....1900
Henry Lyman Little .....1901
George Myron Phillips .....1901
Oliver Warren Shaw .....1901
Henry Rogers Wells .....1901

# CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS.

## CONSTITUTION.

### ARTICLE I.

#### NAME OF THE SOCIETY.

This Society shall be known by the name of the "Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Minnesota," and the principal office shall be St. Paul, Minnesota. It recognizes the authority of the "General Society of Colonial Wars," and all its proceedings shall be subject to the Constitution of said General Society.

### ARTICLE II.

#### OBJECTS OF THE SOCIETY.

The Society of Colonial Wars is instituted to perpetuate the memory of the events of American Colonial History, and of the men who, in military and naval service, and in civil positions of trust and responsibility, by their acts or counsel, assisted in the establishment, defense and preservation of the American Colonies, and were in truth the founders of the Nation. To this end it seeks to collect and preserve manuscripts, rolls, relics and records; to provide suitable commemorations or memorials of events in Colonial History; to inspire in its members the fraternal and patriotic spirit of their forefathers, and in the community respect and reverence for those whose public services made our freedom and unity possible.

## ARTICLE III.

### MEMBERSHIP.

Any man above the age of twenty-one years, of good moral character and reputation shall be eligible to membership in this Society, provided that he is lineally descended in either male or female line from an ancestor;

(1) Who served as a military, naval or marine officer, or as a soldier, sailor or marine, or as a privateersman, under the authority of the Colonies which afterward formed the United States, or in the forces of Great Britain which participated with those of the said Colonies in any wars in which the said Colonies were engaged, or in which they enrolled men, from the settlement of Jamestown, May 13, 1607, to the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775; or

(2) Who held office in any of the Colonies between the dates above mentioned, either as

(*a*) President, Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, Member of the King's Council and County Lieutenant, or Member of the House of Burgesses in the Colony of Virginia.

(*b*) Governor-General, Governor, Lieutenant or Deputy Governor, President, Assistant, Member of the Governor's Council, Deputy or Representative in the General Council, Deputy or Representative in the General Court in any of the New England Colonies; or as President of the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, or as one of the Commissioners of the United States of New England.

(*c*) Director-General, Vice-Director General, Governor or Deputy Governor, Member of the Council or the

Landtag of the Colony of New Netherlands, or of the Dutch Colony on the Delaware.

(*d*) Palatine, Lord Proprietor, Governor, Deputy Governor, Lieutenant Governor or President, Member of the Council, Member of the Lower House or of Assembly of the Colonies of Maryland or the Carolinas.

(*e*) Governor or Lieutenant Governor, Member of the Council or of the Colonial Assembly in the Colony of New York.

(*f*) Lord Proprietor, Governor, Deputy Governor, Member of the King's Council, Deputy to the Provincial Assembly, in the Provinces of East Jersey, West Jersey or New Jersey.

(*g*) Lord Proprietor, Governor, Deputy or Lieutenant-Governor, Member of the Provincial Council or Assembly of the Province of Pennsylvania, or Member of the Assembly of the Territories of Delaware.

(*h*) Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, President, Vice-President, Member of the Council of the Provincial Assembly of the Colony of Georgia.

(*i*) Governor-General, Captain General or Lord Lieutenant of the British Colonies in North America."

## ARTICLE IV.

### OFFICERS.

The officers of the Society shall be a Governor, a Deputy Governor, a Lieutenant Governor, a Secretary, a Treasurer, a Registrar, a Chancellor, a Historian, a Genealogist, a Chaplain and a Surgeon, all of whom shall be ex-officio members of the Council. They shall hold office for one year or until their successors shall be duly elected and qualified.

## ARTICLE V.

GENTLEMEN OF THE COUNCIL AND COMMITTEES.

There shall be a Council consisting of the officers and former Governors of the Society and nine members in addition thereto, who shall be called "Gentlemen of the Council." At the first election three Gentlemen of the Council shall be elected for a term of one year, three for a term of two years and three for a term of three years, and thereafter at each election three Gentlemen of the Council shall be elected for a term of three years.

There shall be a Committee on Membership consisting of five members and a Committee on Collection of Historical Documents and Records, likewise consisting of five members and they shall respectively hold office for one year or until their successors shall be duly elected and qualified.

## ARTICLE VI.

ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

The officers above named together with the Gentlemen of the Council and members of the Committees shall be elected by plurality ballot vote at the General Court. Not less than thirty days before the General Court the Society shall elect by ballot a Nominating Committee consisting of five members, (none of whom shall be officers of the Society or Gentlemen of the Council) and not less than fifteen days before the General Court this committee shall mail to every member a proposed list of the various Officers, Gentlemen of the Council and members of the Committees to be elected as aforesaid.

## ARTICLE VII.

### ADMISSION OF MEMBERS.

Any person desiring to be admitted to membership in this Society shall sign and present to the Council a Preliminary Application therefor which shall state the name of the ancestor from whom eligibility is traced and in general terms the service rendered by such ancestor, together with the names of two members of the Society to whom the applicant refers. This Preliminary Application shall be referred to the Membership Committee who shall make written report thereon to the Council.

If the Preliminary Application is approved by the Council the applicant shall sign and submit an Application for Membership which must contain a statement in detail of the service of the ancestor from whom eligibility is traced, together with a reference to the authorities from which proof of such service may be obtained and which must also be signed by two members of the Society as evidence of their approval thereof. The Application for Membership shall be referred to the Genealogist, who shall carefully investigate the same and make written report thereon to the Council. If the report of the Genealogist is favorable the Council may by ballot vote admit the applicant to membership in the Society, provided, however, that at least four-fifths of the members present and voting must in all cases vote in favor thereof. Payment of the initiation fee and dues shall be a prerequisite of membership.

No person who may be admitted as a member of the Society shall be permitted to remain a member thereof after his supposed proofs of descent or eligibility have

been found to be defective. In all such cases the Council shall by vote fix a reasonable time within which such person may sbstantiate his claim by further and sufficient proof and a copy of this vote shall be furnished to him by the Secretary.

In the event of his failure to furnish proper proof to support his claim, the Council shall cause the name of such person to be erased from the membership list and his membership in the Society shall thereby cease and determine.

## ARTICLE VIII.

### DECLARATION.

Every member shall declare upon honor that he will use his best efforts to promote the purposes of the Society and will observe the Constitution and By-Laws of the same; and shall sign a declaration that he will support the Constitution of the United States.

## ARTICLE IX.

### COMMEMORATION.

The Society shall celebrate yearly some important event in Colonial History, as a festival day, and its members shall dine together at least once in each year when practicable.

## ARTICLE X.

### SEAL.

The seal shall be—a title scroll "1607-1775. Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Minnesota," surrounding the emblem of the Seal of the State of Minnesota.

The Secretary shall be the Custodian of the Seal.

## ARTICLE XI.

### INSIGNIA, ROSETTE AND DIPLOMA.

The Insignia, Rosette and Diploma shall be the same as those of the General Society.

## ARTICLE XII.

### FLAG.

The Flag of this Society shall consist of the Red Cross of Saint George on a white field having in the center an escutcheon bearing the Seal of the Society.

## ARTICLE XIII.

### ALTERATION AND AMENDMENT.

This Constitution shall not be amended unless written notice signed by the member proposing the amendment has first been filed with the Secretary. When any amendment is thus proposed the Secretary shall send to every member of the Society a printed copy thereof, and shall also state the date of the Court at which the amendment will be voted upon. No amendment shall be adopted unless two-thirds of the members present vote in favor thereof.

# BY-LAWS.

## SECTION I.

### FEES AND DUES.

The initiation fee shall be Fifteen Dollars. The annual dues shall be Five Dollars payable in advance on January 1st of each year. The payment of Fifty Dollars at one time shall constitute a person a life member and shall be in lieu of an initiation fee and of all annual dues. Members admitted at any time between the date of the Annual Meeting and October 1st of the succeeding calendar year shall pay the annual dues for the current society year, but members admitted between October 1st and the next succeeding Annual Meeting shall pay no annual dues for the year in which they are thus admitted.

Annual dues unpaid on March 1st of each year shall be considered in arrears and the Council shall have the power to drop from the rolls the name of any member of the Society whose annual dues remain in arrears at the date of the next annual meeting, and who shall fail upon proper notice to pay the same within sixty days thereafter. Upon being dropped from the rolls by the Council his membership in the Society shall cease, but the Council may at any time in its discretion reinstate a member thus dropped upon his written application and upon the payment of all annual dues from the date when he was dropped to the date of his reinstatement.

## SECTION II.

### RESIGNATION.

No resignation of any member shall become effective unless consented to by the Council.

## SECTION III.

### SUSPENSION AND EXPULSION.

For conduct detrimental to the interests of the Society or inconsistent with the character of a gentleman and a man of honor any member may be suspended or expelled. But no member shall be suspended or expelled unless written charges against him have first been presented to the Council.

The Council shall cause a copy of the charges preferred against any member of the Society to be delivered to him, and shall afford him reasonable opportunity to be heard in relation thereto. After hearing the evidence concerning such charges the Council may, in its discretion, recommend to the Society the expulsion or suspension of such member, and the Society shall act thereon at some Court of which due notice has been given to the member against whom the charges have been presented.

The insignia shall be returned to the Treasurer by any member who may withdraw, resign or be expelled, and in such cases the money paid therefor shall be refunded.

## SECTION IV.

### VACANCIES AND TERMS OF OFFICE.

Vacancies in any office, or in the Council or in any Committee, whether occasioned by death, resignation or

by the failure of the Society to elect, shall be filled by the Council for the balance of the current Society year. If any officer of the Society shall be suspended, or neglect to serve, or be unable to perform his duties by reason of absence, sickness or other cause, the Council shall have power to declare his office vacant or to appoint a member to discharge the duties thereof until the inability of such officer shall cease. If any member of the Council, other than an officer or former Governor, shall be absent from three consecutive Council meetings, without sufficient excuse, his office may be declared vacant by the Council, which may appoint another member for the unexpired term thereof. For good cause shown the Council may suspend any officer of the Society, but in such event its action must be reported to the Society for approval within thirty days.

## SECTION V.

### GOVERNOR, DEPUTY GOVERNOR AND LIEUTENANT GOVERNOR.

The Governor shall preside at all Courts of the Society and at all meetings of the Council and shall be a member ex-officio of all Committees except the Nominating Committee and the Committee on Membership. He shall have power to convene the Council at his discretion or upon the request of two of its members, and shall have such other powers as may be incident to his office, or which may be conferred upon him by the Constitution and By-Laws.

If the Governor is absent from any Court of the Society or from any meeting of the Council the Deputy Governor shall preside, and he shall have such other

powers as may be conferred upon him by the Constitution and By-Laws.

If the Governor and Deputy Governor are both absent from any Court of the Society or from any meeting of the Council the Lieutenant Governor shall preside and he shall have such other powers as may be conferred upon him by the Constitution and By-Laws.

## SECTION VI.

### CHAPLAIN.

The Chaplain shall be an ordained minister of a Christian church and it shall be his duty to officiate when called upon by the proper officers.

## SECTION VII.

### CHANCELLOR.

The Chancellor shall be a lawyer duly admitted to the bar, and it shall be his duty to give a legal opinion on any matter affecting the Society when called upon by the proper officers.

## SECTION VIII.

### SECRETARY.

The Secretary shall conduct the general correspondence of the Society, and keep a record thereof. He shall notify all persons elected to membership in the Society, and perform such other duties as the Society or his office may require. He shall have charge of the Seal, Certificates of Incorporation, Constitution, By-Laws, historical and other documents and records of the Society other than those required to be deposited with the Registrar,

and shall affix the seal to all properly authenticated certificates of membership, and transmit the same to members to whom they may be issued. He shall notify the Registrar of all admissions to membership. He shall certify all acts of the Society, and when required authenticate them under seal. He shall have charge of printing and publications issued by the Society. He shall give due notice of the time and place of the holding of all Courts of the Society and of the Council, and shall incorporate in said notice the names of all applicants for membership to be voted on at said Council, and shall be present at the same. He shall keep fair and accurate records of all the proceedings and orders of the Society and of the Council, and shall give notice to each officer who may be affected by them, of all votes, resolutions and proceedings of the Society or the Council and at the General Court, or oftener, shall report the names of those candidates who have been admitted to membership, and shall read the names of those members whose resignations have been accepted or who have been expelled for cause or for failure to substantiate claim of descent. In his absence from any meeting a Secretary pro tem. may be designated therefor.

## SECTION IX.

### TREASURER.

The Treasurer shall collect and keep the funds and securities of the Society and deposit and invest them subject to the credit of the Society of Colonial Wars, in the State of Minnesota. Out of these funds he shall pay such sums only as may be ordered by the Society or

Council or his office may require. He shall keep a full account of receipts and payments, and shall render an account of the same to the Society at each annual meeting.

For the faithful performance of his duty he may be required to give such security as the Society may deem proper.

## SECTION X.

### HISTORIAN.

The Historian shall keep a detailed record of all historical and commemorative celebrations of the Society, and in conjunction with the Secretary shall edit and prepare for publication such historical addresses, papers, and other documents as the Society or Council may see fit to publish. He shall also prepare a necrological list for each year, with biographies of deceased members, which he may be called upon to read at meetings of the Society.

## SECTION XI.

### REGISTRAR.

The Registrar shall receive and file all the proofs upon which membership or supplemental ancestral records have been granted, with a list of all diplomas countersigned by him, and all documents which the Society may obtain; and he, under direction of the Council, shall make copies of such papers as the owners may not be willing to leave in the keeping of the Society.

## SECTION XII.

### GENEALOGIST.

The Genealogist shall investigate all applications for membership and also all supplemental applications, and

shall make written report thereon to the Council. He shall receive such salary or compensation as the Council may fix and determine. The Genealogist shall be ex-officio a member of the Committee on Membership.

## SECTION XIII.

### SURGEON.

The Surgeon shall be a practicing physician.

## SECTION XIV.

### COUNCIL.

The Council shall meet at the call of the Governor or Secretary, or upon the written request of two of its members. Five members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business. The council shall have general control and management of all the affairs and funds of the Society and shall perform such other duties as may be prescribed in the Constitution and By-Laws. It shall cause a report of the proceedings of the Society to be made at the General Court, and it may, in its discretion, appoint committees to transact any business under its direction and control.

## SECTION XV.

### MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

The Membership Committee shall be chosen by ballot at the General Court of the Society and shall consist of five members. The proceedings of the Committee shall be secret and confidential, and it shall have the power to make such rules and regulations for the transaction of its business as are not inconsistent with the Constitution and By-Laws of the Society.

## SECTION XVI.

### COURTS.

The Council shall have authority to fix the date of the General Court, provided, however, that it shall in all cases be held during the month of December. Unless otherwise ordered by the Council the General Court shall be held on December nineteenth, the anniversary of the Great Swamp Fight, and if this date falls on Sunday the General Court for that year shall be held on the preceding day. Other Courts shall be held at such times as the Council may fix and determine.

Special Courts may be called by the Governor or upon the written request of ten members, and the Secretary shall mail notice thereof to the members at least ten days prior thereto. Ten members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business at any Court of the Society.

## SECTION XVII.

### ALTERATION AND AMENDMENT.

These By-Laws shall not be amended unless written notice signed by the member proposing the amendment has first been filed with the Secretary. When any amendment is thus proposed the Secretary shall send to all the members of the Society a printed copy thereof which shall also state the date of the Court at which the amendment shall be voted upon. No amendment shall be adopted unless two-thirds of the members present vote in favor thereof.

---

ABBOTT, EVERTON JUDSON, M. D. (Soc. No. 21).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born October 19th, 1849, in Milan, Ohio.

Married Jeannie Rachel Steele, June 9, 1881.

2. Benjamin W. Abbott, 1797-1854. Lorena Judson, 1816-1868.
3. Asa Judson, 1774-1847. Sally Minor, 1778-1820.
4. Benjamin Judson, 1735-1811. Anne Camp, 1744-....
5. Isaac Judson, 1700-1789. Rebecca (Sherman) Hollister, 1703-1789.
6. John Judson, 1647-1709. Mary (Tudor) Orton, 1660-....
7. Joseph Judson, 1619-1690. Sarah Porter, 1626-1696.

Sixth in descent from *Joseph Judson* of Stratford and Woodbury, Conn. Ensign of the Stratford Train Band; member of Committee to defend Coast against the Dutch under Admiral De Reuter 1665; Served in King Philip's War; Lieut. of Woodbury Train Band 1684; Deputy many times.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *John Judson* of Lebanon, Conn. Deputy from Lebanon 1706.

For line of descent see Joseph Judson.

2. Seventh in descent from *John Porter* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Windsor 1646-47.

2 to 7, same as descent from Joseph Judson.
8. John Porter, ....-1647. Rose ....., ....-....

3. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Mitchell* of Long Island and Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637-38; Assistant 1638; in garrison at Saybrook during Pequot War; in fight with Indians on Conn. River 1638.

2 to 5, same as descent from Joseph Judson.
6. Daniel Sherman, 1669-1741. ..... Wheeler, 1672-....
7. Samuel Sherman, 1641-1719. Mary Titherton, ....-1731.
8. Samuel Sherman, 1618-1700. Sarah Mitchell, ....-....
9. Matthew Mitchell, 1590-1645.

4. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Sherman* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637; Assistant 1664; Member of Committee to defend Coast against Dutch under Admiral De Reuter.

For line of descent see Matthew Mitchell (No. 3).

5. Fifth in descent from *Daniel Sherman* of New Haven, Conn. Lieut. of the New Haven Train Band 1690; Capt. 1700; Quartermaster New Haven County Troops 1715.

For line of descent see Matthew Mitchell (No. 3).

6. Sixth in descent from *John Wheeler* of Concord, Mass. Served in Capt. Davenport's Co. in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675.

2 to 6, same as descent from Matthew Mitchell (No. 3).
7. John Wheeler, 1640-1690. Judith Turney, 1635-1703.

7. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Welles* of Hartford, Conn. One of the Commissioners of the United Colonies 1649 and 1654; Deputy Governor 1654 and 1658; Governor 1656-57 and 59; Magistrate of Connecticut Colony 1637 until his death; Treasurer 1639 and at various times until 1651; Secretary 1641 and later.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Joseph Judson.
5. John Camp, 1713-.... Penelope Deming, 1717-....
6. Josiah Deming, 1687-.... Prudence Steele, 1693-....
7. James Steele, 1662-1713. Ann Welles, 1668-1739.
8. Samuel Welles, ....-1670. Elizabeth Hollister, ....-....
9. Thomas Welles, 1598-1660. Joanna ....., ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Samuel Welles* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of Wethersfield Co. 1658; Lieut. 1665; Capt. 1670; Deputy from Wethersfield 1675; Commanded a Co. in the "Great Swamp Fight" Dec. 19th, 1675.

For line of descent see Thomas Welles (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. John Hollister* of Wethersfield, Conn., and Weymouth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1644 and from Wethersfield 1645-50-53-54-56. Lieut. of Hartford Militia.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Welles (No. 7).
9. Lieut. John Hollister, 1612-1675. Joanna ....., ....-....

10. Fifth in descent from *Capt. John Camp* of Wethersfield, Conn. Capt. of Wethersfield Train Band 1726.

2 to 5, same as descent from Thomas Welles (No. 7).
6. Capt. John Camp, 1675-1747. Rebecca ....., 1689-1769.

11. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. John Camp* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of the South Co. or Train Band in Durham 1749; 1st Lieut. 4th Reg. Conn. Colony in expedition against Crown Point 1755.

For line of descent see Thomas Welles (No. 7).

12. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. James Boosey* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield from 1639 to 1649; Lieut. 1647; Member of Committee to purchase "Sea Brooke Fort" 1644.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Welles (No. 7).
8. Samuel Steele, 1626-1685. Mary Boosey, 1631-1702.
9. James Boosey, ....-1649.

13. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Steele* of Farmington, Conn. Ensign Farmington Train Band 1669; Lieut. 1674; Deputy from Farmington 1667 to 1677.

For line of descent see Lieut. James Boosey (No. 12).

14. Sixth in descent from *Capt. James Steele* of Hartford, Conn. Ensign Hartford Train Band 1708; Lieut. 1708; Capt. 1710.

For line of descent see Thomas Welles (No. 7).

15. Eighth in descent from *John Steele* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Appointed with Ludlow, Pynchon and others to supervise the emigration to Conn. 1636; Deputy from Hartford 1637 to 1657 except 1651.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Welles (No. 7).
8. Samuel Steele 1626-1685; Mary Boosey, ....-1702.
9. John Steele, ....-1664. Rachel ....., ....-1653.

16. Eighth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Member of Gov. Winthrop's Council 1663 to 1665. A patentee named in Royal Charter for Conn. 1662; Assistant 1657 to 1665; Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1664.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Welles (No. 7).
7. Ebenezer Deming, 1650-1705. Sarah ....., ....-....
8. John Deming, 1615-1705. Honor Treat, ....-....
9. Richard Treat, 1584-1669.

17. Seventh in descent from *John Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. A patentee named in the Conn. Royal Charter; Deputy from Wethersfield 1656-57-58-60-62.

For line of descent see Richard Treat No. 16.)

18. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Minor* of Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Stonington 1665-70-72-77-79-80. Chief Military Officer of the Mystick Train Band; One of the Committee to treat with Indians 1676; Member of the Committee to arrange for the defense of the Coast towns against the Dutch under Admiral De Reuter 1665; Commissioner for Stonington for many years.

2 and 3, same as descent from Joseph Judson.
4. Matthew Minor, 1753-1836. Phoebe Root, 1754-1786.
5. Matthew Minor, 1708-1778. Sarah Preston, 1711-1760.
6. Ephraim Minor, 1675-1762. Rebecca Curtis, 1667-1763.
7. John Minor, 1634-1719. Elizabeth Booth, 1641-1732.
8. Thomas Minor, 1608-1690. Grace Palmer, 1608-1690.

19. Sixth in descent from *John Minor* of Woodbury, Conn. Capt of the Woodbury Train Band 1684; One of the committee to treat with the Indians 1697; Deputy from Stratford and Woodbury twenty-four times between 1667 and 1710; Commissioner for Woodbury and Justice of the Peace for many years; One of the original proprietors of Woodbury and Town Clerk of Stratford 1666 and 1676.

For line of descent see Thomas Minor (No. 18).

20. Fifth in descent from *Ephraim Minor* of Stonington, Conn. Lieut. of the Stonington Train Band 1707; Capt. 1715; Deputy from Stonington 1722-23-24-28 and from Woodbury 1734-35.

For line of descent see Thomas Minor (No. 18).

21. Fourth in descent from *Matthew Minor* of Woodbury, Conn. Ensign of the Woodbury Train Band 1747; Lieut. 1754; Capt. 1757.

For line of descent see Thomas Minor (No. 18).

22. Seventh in descent from *John Curtiss* of Woodbury, Conn. Served as a Private in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Minor (No. 18).
7. Israel Curtiss, 1644-1732. Rebecca ....., ....-....
8. John Curtiss, 1611-1707. Elizabeth Welles, ....-1682.

23. Sixth in descent from *Israel Curtiss* of Woodbury, Conn. Lieut. of the Woodbury Co. 1690; Deputy from Woodbury twelve times between 1689 and 1704; Commissioner for Woodbury for many years.

For line of descent see John Curtiss (No. 22).

24. Eighth in descent from *Walter Palmer* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth in 1662.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Minor (No. 18).
9. Walter Palmer, 1585-1662.

25. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Fairchild* of Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Stratford 1646-54-59-64; appointed 1654 to press men to fill quota in Narragansett campaign.

2 to 5, same as descent from Thomas Minor (No. 13).
6. William Preston, ....-1754. Martha Judson, 1686-....
7. Hockaliah Preston, 1643-1692. Emma Fairchild, 1653-1733.
8. Thomas Fairchild, ....-1670. Emma Seabrooke, ....-....

26. Fifth in descent from *William Preston* of Woodbury, Conn. Capt of the South Train Band of Woodbury 1723; Lieut. Col. 13th Reg. Conn. Militia 1739; He and Capt. Joseph Minor ordered to defend Skippaug against the Indians Oct., 1726; Deputy 35 sessions between 1714 and 1749; Justice of the Peace for many years and Judge of the Litchfield County Court 1751 to 1754.

For line of descent see Thomas Fairchild (No. 25).

---

ADAMS, JOHN QUINCY. (Soc. No. 22).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born April 19th, 1837 in Canaan, Conn.

Married Ada Walker, May 17, 1865.

2. Lucius Smith Adams, 1804-1880. Eliza A. Prentice, 1812-1877.
3. Aaron Adams, 1771-1848. Betsey Smith, 1769-1847.
4. Simon Adams, 1746-1804. Dinah Spaulding, ....-1771.
5. Joseph Adams, 1706-1768. Miriam Cleveland, 1718-1766.
6. Henry Adams, 1663-1749. Ruth ....., 1670-....
7. Edward Adams, 1630-1716. Lydia ....., ....-1676.

Sixth in descent from *Ensign Edward Adams* of Braintree, Mass. Ensign 1681 to 1702; Deputy 1689-92-1702.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Edward Johnson* of Woburn, Mass. Capt. of 1st Woburn Train Band 1644;

Ensign Capt. George Cook's Co. 1638; Lieut. 1643; one of the founders of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1637; Deputy from Woburn 1643 to 1671 except 1648; Speaker 1655.

2 to 5 same as descent from Ensign Edward Adams.
6. Moses Cleveland, 1689-1772. Mary Johnson, 1697-1772.
7. Obadiah Johnson, 1664-.... Rebec ca....., 1652-....
8. John Johnson, ....-1720. Bethia Read, ....-1717.
9. Capt. Edward Johnson, 1599-1672. Susan ....., ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Moses Cleveland* of Woburn, Mass. Served in garrison at Chelmsford in King Philip's War.

2 to 5 same as descent from Ensign Edward Adams.
6. Moses Cleveland, 1689-1772. Mary Johnson, 1697-1772.
7. Aaron Cleveland, 1654-1716. Dorcas Wilson, 1657-1714.
8. Moses Cleveland, 1624-1701. Ann Winn, 1626-1682.

3. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Fisher* of Dedham, Mass. Deputy from Dedham 1649.

2 and 3 same as descent from Ensign Edward Adams.
4. Ebenezer Smith, 1746-1816. Sarah Dean, 1745-1819.
5. Seth Dean, 1717-1780. Sarah Waterous, 1717-1803.
6. Nathaniel Dean, 1693-.... Joanna Fisher, 1686-....
7. Josiah Fisher, 1654-1736. Meletiah Bullen, 1655-1693.
8. Anthony Fisher, Jr., ....-1670. Joanna Faxon, ....-1694.
9. Anthony Fisher, 1591-1671. Mary ....., ....-1663.

4. Seventh in descent from *Anthony Fisher, Jr.,* of Dorchester, Mass. Member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1644.

For line of descent see Anthony Fisher (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Faxon* of Braintree, Mass. Deputy from Braintree 1669.

2 to 8 same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 3).
9. Thomas Faxon, 1601-1680. Joane ....., ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *John Tisdall,* of Taunton, Mass. Deputy from Taunton 1674; during the attack by

Indians, June 27th, 1675 he was killed and his house burned.

2 to 6 same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 3).
7. James Dean, 1649-1725. Sarah Tisdall, 1649-1726.
8. John Tisdall, ....-1675.

7. Seventh in descent from *Walter Dean* of Taunton, Mass. Deputy from Taunton 1640.

2 to 6 same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 3).
7. James Dean, 1649-1725. Sarah Tisdall, 1649-1726.
8. Walter Dean, 1615-1696. Eleanor ....., ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *George Polly* of Woburn, Mass. Served under Capt. John Cutter, conducting supplies to garrisons at Sudbury, Lancaster and Marlboro during King Philip's War.

2 and 3 same as descent from Ensign Edward Adams.
4. Ebenezer Smith, 1746-1816. Sarah Dean, 1745-1819.
5. Ebenezer Smith, ....-1750. Lucy Polly, 1722-....
6. Matthew Polly, 1689-.... Hannah ....., ....-....
7. John Polly, 1650-.... Mary ....., ....-....
8. George Polly, ....-1683. Elizabeth Winn, 1628-1695.

9. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. William Fowler* of Milford, Conn. Sergt. Milford Co. 1647 and Sergt. Artillery 1648; Deputy from Milford 1645; Assistant 1643-44-46.

2. Lucius Smith Adams, 1804-1880. Eliza Prentice, 1812-1877.
3. Rev. Charles Prentice, 1778-1838. Clarinda Parmalee, 1781-1868.
4. Theodore Parmalee, 1751-.... Keziah Hudson, ....-....
5. David Hudson, ....-.... Rebecca Fowler, ....-....
6. Daniel Fowler, 1686-1776. Grace Barron, 1690-1783.
7. Abraham Fowler, 1652-1719. Elizabeth Bartlett, 1653-1742.
8. John Fowler, ....-1676. Mary Hubbard, ....-1713.
9. Sergt. William Fowler, ....-....

10. Seventh in descent from *John Fowler* of Milford, Conn. Deputy from Milford to New Haven General Court 1664; Deputy from Milford to Conn. General Court 1665-66-67-68-69-75.

For line of descent see Sergt. William Fowler (No. 9).

11. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Abraham Fowler* of Guilford, Conn. Ensign Guilford Train Band 1690; Lieut. 1698; Capt. 1703; Deputy from Milford many times between 1697 and 1706.

For line of descent see Sergt. William Fowler (No. 9).

12. Eighth in descent from *George Hubbard* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637-1642; Deputy from Guilford 1665-66.

2 to 8 same as descent from Sergt. William Fowler (No. 9).
9. George Hubbard, ....-1683. Mary Bishop, ....-1676.

13. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. George Bartlett* of Guilford, Conn. Sergt. under Lieut. Seely in expedition against Dutch 1654; Lieut of Guilford Train Band 1665; Deputy from Guilford to New Haven General Court 1663-64; Deputy from Guilford to Conn. General Court 1665.

2 to 7 same as descent from Sergt. William Fowler (No. 9).
8. George Bartlett, ....-1659. Mary Cruttenden, ....-1659.

14. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Mitchell,* of Wethersfield, Conn. Took part in encounter with Indians on Conn .River 1636; served in garrison at Saybrook under Lieut. Gardner in Pequot War. Deputy to First General Court of Conn. 1637; Assist. 1638.

2. Lucius Smith Adams, 1804-1880. Eliza Prentice, 1812-1877.
3. Rev. Charles Prentice, 1778-1838. Clarinda Parmalee, 1781-1868.
4. John Prentice, 1754-1833. Martha Clement, 1755-1820.
5. Christopher Prentice, 1726-1819. Betsey Terrill, 1728-1805.
6. Roger Terrill, 1691-1769. Elizabeth Sherman, 1684-1747.
7. John Sherman, 1651-1730. Elizabeth ....., ....-....
8. Samuel Sherman, 1618-1684. Sarah Mitchell, 1621-....
9. Matthew Mitchell, ....-.... Susan Butterfield, ....-....

15. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Sherman* of Stratford, Conn. One of company in 1665 to defend

Connecticut Coast from Stratford to Rye against the Dutch under Admiral De Reuter; Assistant 1663-68.

For line of descent see Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).

16. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Sherman* of Woodbury, Conn. Capt. of Woodbury Train Band 1711; Deputy from Woodbury many times between 1699 and 1712; Speaker 1711-12; Assistant from 1713 to 1722; Justice of Fairfield County for many years; Judge of Probate Court, District of Woodbury from 1719 to 1727.

For line of descent see Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).

17. Sixth in descent from *John Prentice* of New London, Conn. Deputy from New London 1668-70.

2 to 5 same as descent from Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).
6. Valentine Prentice, 1680-.... Abigail Walker, 1691-....
7. John Prentice, ....-1691. Hester ....., ....-....

18. Eighth in descent from *John Cowles* of Hadley, Mass., and Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Farmington 1653-54.

2 to 5 same as descent from Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).
6. Valentine Prentice, 1680-.... Abigail Walker, 1691-....
7. Zachariah Walker, 1670-1753. Elizabeth Bull, ....-1749.
8. Thomas Bull, 1646-1708. Esther Cowles, 1649-....
9. John Cowles, ....-1675. Hannah ....., 1613-1683.

19. Eighth in descent from Capt. *Thomas Bull* of Hartford, Conn. He took part in the Pequot Fight, May 26th, 1637, and was Captain in the Hartford Co. which assisted in defending Saybrook 1675.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Cowles (No. 8).
9. Capt. Thomas Bull, 1606-1684. Susannah ....., 1610-1680.

20. Ninth in descent from *Edward Rossiter* of Dorchester, Mass. Assistant 1629-30.

2 to 5 same as descent from Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).
6. Valentine Prentice, 1680-.... Abigail Walker, 1691-....
7. Dea. Zachariah Walker, 1670-1753. Elizabeth Bull, ....-1749.
8. Rev. Zachariah Walker, 1637-1699. Susannah Rossiter, 1653-1710.
9. Dr. Bryan Rossiter, ....-1672. Elizabeth Alsop, ....-1669.
10. Edward Rossiter, ....-1630.

21. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Stanley* of Farmington, Conn. Served in King Philip's War; Sergt. 1669; Ensign 1674; Lieut. 1675; Capt. 1676.

2 and 3 same as descent from Matthew Mitchell (No. 14).
4. Theodore Parmalee, 1751-.... Keziah Hudson, 1756-....
5. Abraham Parmalee, 1717-1795. Mary Stanley, 1722-1815.
6. Nathaniel Stanley, 1679-1770. Sarah Smith, 1690-1772.
7. Lieut. John Stanley, 1647-1729. Esther Newell, 1652-1739.
8. Capt. John Stanley, 1624-1706.

22. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Stanley* of Waterbury, Conn. Lieut. of Waterbury Train Band 1689; Deputy from Waterbury 1690-93.

For line of descent see Capt. John Stanley (No. 21).

23. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Abraham Parmalee* of Goshen, Conn. Ensign of Goshen Train Band 1762; Lieut. 1766; Deputy from Goshen 1769.

For line of descent see Capt. John Stanley (No. 21).

24. Eighth in descent from *Stephen Hart* of Farmington, Conn. Served under Major John Mason in Pequot War 1637. Deputy from Farmington many years between 1647 and 1660.

2 to 6 same as descent from Capt. John Stanley (No. 21).
7. Samuel Smith, 1664-1725. Ruth Porter, ....-....
8. Thomas Porter, ....-.... Sarah Hart, ....-....
9. Stephen Hart, 1605-1682.

25. Seventh in descent from *William Smith* of Wethersfield and Farmington, Conn. Clerk of Wethersfield Train Band and inspector of arms and ammunition 1645; Deputy 1652-53.

2 to 6 same as descent from Capt. John Stanley (No. 21).
7. Samuel Smith, 1664-1725. Ruth Porter, ....-....
8. William Smith, ....-1670. Elizabeth Stanley, ....-1678.

ADAMS, JOHN WALKER. (Soc. No. 42).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born August 30th, 1866, in New York City, N. Y.

Married Priscilla Fentham Horn, June 5, 1888.

2. John Quincy Adams, 1837-.... Ada Walker, 1842-....
3. Artemas Barnard Walker, 1813-1889. Adeline Willey, 1824-....
4. Wilson Willey, 1798-1855. Harriet Rider, 1804-1882.
5. Timothy Rider, 1765-.... Patience Dennis, 1771-1804.
6. John Rider, 1739-1820. Sarah Ruggles, 1739-1829.
7. Samuel Ruggles, 1715-1802. Alice Sherman, 1719-1801.
8. Rev. Timothy Ruggles, 1685-1768. Mary White, ....-1768.
9. Samuel Ruggles, 1658-1715. Martha Woodbridge, ....-1738.
10. Rev. John Woodbridge, 1613-1695. Mercy Dudley, ....-1691.
11. Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1567-1653. Dorothy Yorke, ....-....

Tenth in descent from *Governor Thomas Dudley* of Roxbury, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Rev. John Woodbridge* of Boston, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644; Assistant 1683-84.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley.

2. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Ruggles* of Roxbury, Mass. Lieut. of Roxbury Military Co. 1676, and Captain later. Deputy from Roxbury 1689-92; actively engaged in the overthrow of Governor Andros.

2 to 9 same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
10. Capt. Samuel Ruggles, 1629-1692. Hannah Fowle, ....1669.

3. Ninth in descent from *Henry Wolcott* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1639; Magistrate

1643-1655; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

2 and 3 same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
4. Billings Walker, 1767-1852. Hannah Proctor, 1778-1863.
5. Lieut. Leonard Proctor, 1734-1827. Mary Keep, 1743-1827.
6. Capt. Jabez Keep, 1706-1774. Experience Lawrence, 1719-....
7. Ensign Samuel Keep, 1670-1755. Sarah Colton, 1678-1754.
8. Capt. Thomas Colton, 1651-1728. Sarah Griswold, ....-1690.
9. Matthew Griswold, 1618-1699. Anna Wolcott, 1620-....
10. Henry Wolcott, 1578-1655. Elizabeth Saunders, ....-1655.

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Colton* of Longmeadow, Mass. Ensign of Springfield Military Co. 1679; Capt. 1693.

For line of descent see Henry Wolcott (No. 3).

5. Sixth in descent from *Edward Walker* of Charlestown, Mass. Served under Capt. Samuel Moseley in King Philip's War and took part in the "Great Swamp Fight."

2 and 3 same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
4. Billings Walker, 1767-1852. Hannah Proctor, 1778-1863.
5. Gideon Walker, 1737-1800. Hannah (Billings) Olds, 1736-1815.
6. Edward Walker, 1690-1754. Eleanor Hayward, 1699-....
7. Edward Walker, ....-1735. Elizabeth Dean, 1671-....

---

## ALMY, WILLIAM ELLERY. (Soc. No. 83).

Capt. 5th U. S. Cavalry, Major U. S. Volunteers.
Stationed at San Juan, Porto Rico.

Born November 9th, 1856, at Washington, D. C.
Married Mildred Sellers Feb. 11th, 1885.

Was graduated from the Military Academy and appointed
2nd Lieutenant 3rd Infantry June 13th, 1879;
Transferred to 5th Cavalry Sept. 4th, 1879;
1st Lieutenant 5th Cavalry Aug. 21st, 1888;

Major and Asst. Adjt. Gen. Volunteers June 20th, 1898;
Honorably discharged April 5th, 1899;
Transferred to 4th Cavalry June 23rd, 1898;
Captain 10th Cavalry July 5th, 1898;
Transferred to 5th Cavalry Mar. 14th 1899;
Major Porto Rico Regiment Mar. 1st, 1900.

SERVICE.

With regiment on Ute Expedition from September 30th to November 29th, 1879; at Fort D. A. Russell, Wyoming to April 27th, 1880; at Fort Sidney, Nebraska to April 15th, 1883; at Fort McKinney, Wyoming, to August 9th, 1883; under instruction at the Infantry and Cavalry School, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, to July 1st, 1885; with regiment at Fort Reno, Indian Territory and in the field to October 27th, 1886; on leave to January 26th,1887; on Duty at Jefferson Barracks, Missouri, to April 26th, 1887; at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, to October 1st, 1889; on duty at Military Prison, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, to April 14th, 1891; with regiment at Fort Reno, Oklahoma, to June, 1893; at Fort McIntosh, Texas, to June, 1894; at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, to September, 1895; on Recruiting Service to August, 1897; Aide-de-camp to General Wade, to June, 1898; on staff of General Wade to March 31 ,1899; with regiment in Porto Rico to date.

2. Rear Admiral John J. Almy, 1815-1895. Sarah Ann MacLean Gardner, 1827-1871.
3. Samuel Almy, 1780-1820. Phoebe Irish, 1781-1818.
4. Job Almy, 1754-1820. Sarah Lawton, 1754-1820.
5. Job Almy, 1721-..... Alice Slocum, 1724-1756.
6. Christopher Almy, 1698-1728. Elizabeth Almy, 1697-1741.
7. Capt. Job Almy, 1675-1743. Ann Lawton, 1678-1739.
8. Christopher Almy, 1632-1713. Elizabeth Cornell, .....-1708.

Seventh in descent from *Christopher Almy* of Rhode Island. Assistant and Deputy to General Assembly 1690; elected Governor of R. I. 1690, but refused to

serve for reasons satisfactory to the Assembly; Capt. of Militia 1692; Messenger to England 1693 and delivered an address from the Colony to Queen Mary.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Cornell* of Portsmouth, R. I. Ensign of Portsmouth Militia 1642-1644; served with Gov. Kieft against Indians.

2 to 8, same as descent from Christopher Almy.
9. Ensign Thomas Cornell, ....-1656. Rebecca Briggs, ....-1673.

2. Eighth in descent from *William Almy* of Portsmouth, R. I. Assistant 1648; Commissioner 1656-57-63.

2 to 8 same as descent from Christopher Almy.
9. William Almy, 1601-1676. Audrey ....., 1603-1676.

3. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Job Almy* of Newport, R. I. Member of Governor's Council 1709; Capt. 1726; Deputy from Portsmouth, many times between 1709 and 1726.

For line of descent see Christopher Almy.

4. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Lawton* of Portsmouth, R. I. Assistant 1648; Commissioner 1656-57-58-61; Deputy from Portsmouth 1666.

2 to 7 same as descent from Christopher Almy.
8. Isaac Lawton, 1650-1732. Elizabeth Tallman, ....-1701.
9. Thomas Lawton, ....-1681.

5. Seventh in descent from *Isaac Lawton* of Portsmouth, R. I. Assistant 1690-91; Deputy from Portsmouth many times between 1696-1708.

2 to 7 same as descent from Christopher Almy.
8. Isaac Lawton, 1650-1732. Elizabeth Tallman, ....-1701.

6. Eighth in descent from *Peter Tallman* of Portsmouht, R. I. Deputy from Portsmouth 1662-65; Deputy from Warwick 1661; General Solicitor for the Colony of

Rhode Island 1661; Commissioner for Warwick and Portsmouth 1661-62.

2 to 7 same as descent from Christopher Almy.
8. Isaac Lawton, 1650-1732. Elizabeth Tallman, ....-1701.
9. Peter Tallman, ....-1708. Ann ....., ....-.....

7. Eighth in descent from *Joseph Hull* of Barnstable, Mass. Deputy from Barnstable 1639.

2 to 5 same as descent from Christopher Almy.
6. Holder Slocum, 1697-.... Hannah Hull, 1697-1725.
7. John Hull, 1654-1733. Alice Teddeman, 1659-1734.
8. Tristram Hull, 1624-1666. Blanche ....., ....-.....
9. Joseph Hull, 1594-1665.

8. Sixth in descent from *John Hull* of Jamestown, R. I. Deputy from Jamestown 1703-06-07-09.

For line of descent see Joseph Hull (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *William Ford Sr.,* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of the Duxbury Military Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2. John J. Almy, 1815-1895. Sarah Ann McLean Gardner, 1827-1871.
3. Charles Kitchell Gardner, 1787-..... Ann Eliza McLean, ....-.....
4. Thomas Gardner, 1752-1813. Sarah Kitchell, 1761-1833.
5. Abraham Kitchell, 1736-1807. Charity Ford, 1739-1776.
6. Samuel Ford, ....-1752. Sarah Baldwin, ....-1789.
7. John Ford, 1659-..... Elizabeth Freeman, ....-.....
8. Ensign William Ford, 1634-1721. Sarah Dingley, 1649-1727.
9. William Ford, Sr., 1594-..... Ann ....., ....-.....

10. Seventh in descent from *Ensign William Ford* of Marshfield, Mass. Ensign at Marshfield under Capt. Nathaniel Thomas Jr. 1681.

For line of descent see William Ford, Sr. (No. 9).

11. Eighth in descent from *John Dingley* of Marshfield Mass. Member of Marshfield Military Co. under Capt. Nathaniel Thomas 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from William Ford, Sr. (No. 9).
9. John Dingley, 1608-1658. Sarah ....., ....-.....

12. Eighth in descent from *John Wakeman* of New Haven, Conn. Signer of the New Haven compact 1639, and Treasurer of the New Haven Colony 1655-56-57; Deputy from New Haven many years between 1641 and 1660.

**2 to 6, same as descent from William Ford, Sr. (No. 9).**
**7. Jonathan Baldwin, ....-.... Susanna Kitchell, ....-....**
**8. Samuel Kitchell, ....-..... Elizabeth Wakeman, ....-.....**
**9. John Wakeman, ....-1661.**

13. Eighth in descent from *Robert Kitchell* of New Haven, Conn. Deputy 1656-61-62-63.

**2 to 5, same as descent from William Ford, Sr. (No. 9).**
**6. Joseph Kitchell, ....-1776. Rachel ....., ....-1789.**
**7. Abraham Kitchell, ....-1741. Sarah Bruen, 1679-1745.**
**8. Ensign Samuel Kitchell, 1633-1690. Grace Pierson, 1650-.....**
**9. Robert Kitchell, 1604-1672. Margaret Sheafe, ....-1682.**

14. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Samuel Kitchell* of Guilford, Conn. Ensign at Guilford 1665; Ensign at Newark, N. J. 1673.

**For line of descent see Robert Kitchell (No. 13).**

15. Eighth in descent from *Obadiah Bruen* of Gloucester, Mass. and New London, Conn. Deputy from Gloucester 1644-47-48-49; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662; Commissioner for New London 1660-64; Member of Committee to treat with the Indians 1663; Deputy from New London 1665.

**2 to 7, same as descent from Robert Kitchell (No. 13).**
**8. John Bruen, 1646-..... Edith Lawrence, 1651-.....**
**9. Obadiah Bruen, ....-....**

---

ANDERSON, ARTHUR CONVERSE. (Soc.No. 110).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born in Bethel, Vermont, December 2nd, 1859.
Married Charlotte Elizabeth Ferris September 10th, 1885.

2. Francis Whitmore Anderson, 1832-.... Mary Ann Wyman, 1833-....
3. Jacob Anderson, 1798-1833. Julia Rockwell, 1808-1887.
4. Nathan Rockwell, 1776-1837. Hannah Converse, 1779-1875.
5. Joseph Converse, 1754-1826. Mary Johnson, 1759-.....
6. Lieut. Josiah Converse, 1710-1775. Eleanor Richardson, 1714-1785.
7. Capt. Josiah Converse, 1684-1771. Hannah Sawyer, 1689-.....
8. Major James Converse, 1645-1706. Hannah Carter, 1645-1691.

Seventh in descent from *James Converse* of Woburn, Mass. He held the rank of Major and was the officer in command during the defense of Storer's Garrison at Wells, Maine, June 10th, 1692.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *John Prescott* of Lancaster, Mass. Assisted in defending Lancaster when attacked by Indians 1675-76.

2 to 7, same as descent from James Converse.
8. Joshua Sawyer, 1655-1738. Sarah Wright, 1652-.....
9. Thomas Sawyer, 1616-1706. Mary Prescott, 1630-....
10. John Prescott, 1604-1681. Mary Platt, ....-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Sawyer* of Lancaster, Mass. Assisted in defending Lancaster when attacked by Indians 1675-76.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Carter* of Woburn, Mass. Ensign in the Woburn Co. 1651; Lieut. 1664; Captain 1672.

2 to 8, same as descent from James Converse.
9. Capt. John Carter, 1616-1692. Elizabeth Grace, 1613-1691.

4. Seventh in descent from *Israel Reed* of Woburn, Mass. Served under Major Bradford in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from James Converse.
7. Nathaniel Richardson, 1673-1728. Abigail Reed, 1678-1759.
8. Israel Reed, 1642-1711. Mary Kendall, 1650-1711.

5. Sixth in descent from *Nathaniel Richardson* of Woburn, Mass. A member of Capt. John Prentice's Co. and wounded in the Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675.

For line of descent see Israel Reed (No. 4)

6. Ninth in descent from *Robert Long* of Charlestown, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1639.

2 to 8, same as descent from James Converse.
9. Lieut. James Converse, 1620-1715. Ann Long, 1625-1691.
10. Robert Long, 1590-1664. Elizabeth ....., ....-1687.

7. Ninth in descent from *Elias Maverick* of Charlestown, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1654; Sergeant of the Company 1658.

2 to 5, same as descent from James Converse.
6. Deacon Seth Johnson, 1720-1804. Mary Edson, 1730-1790.
7. Nathaniel Johnson, 1691-1760. Mehitable Guile, 1692-.....
8. Lieut. John Johnson, Jr., 1657-1723. Lydia Clement, 1668-1696.
9. Lieut. John Johnson, Sr., ....-1708. Elizabeth Maverick, 1639-1673.
10. Elias Maverick, 1604-1684. Ann Harris, 1613-1697.

8. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. John Johnson, Sr.*, of Haverhill, Mass. Lieut. of the Haverhill Co.; killed by Indians in the massacre at Haverhill Aug. 29th, 1708.

For line of descent see Elias Maverick (No. 7).

9. Ninth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th signer of the Compact; Member of Capt. Myles Standish Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; Member of the Council of War 1646-53-

58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

2 to 5, same as descent from James Converse.
6. Deacon Seth Johnson, 1720-1804. Mary Edson, 1730-1790.
7. Timothy Edson, 1694-1782. Mary Alden, 1699-1782.
8. Deacon Joseph Alden, 1667-1747. Hannah Dunham, 1670-1748.
9. Joseph Alden, 1627-1697. Mary Simmons, ....-....
10. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, 1602-1688.

10. Ninth in descent from *Deacon John Dunham* of Plymouth, Mass. Deputy from Plymouth for eleven years between 1639 and 1664.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Alden (No. 9).
9. Daniel Dunham, 1635-.... Hannah ....., ....-....
10. Deacon John Dunham, 1587-1669. Abigail ....., ....-....

11. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Samuel Edson* of Bridgewater, Mass. Member of the Council of War from 1666 to 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Alden (No. 9).
8. Joseph Edson, 1649-1712. Mary Turner, ....-.....
9. Deacon Samuel Edson, 1612-1692. Susannah Orcutt, 1618-1698.

12. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Rockwell* of Windsor and Middletown, Conn. Deputy from Middletown seven times between 1712 and 1719; Lieut. of the Middletown Train Band 1712; Capt. 1717.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from James Converse.
5. Samuel Rockwell, 1727-1794. Hannah Orcutt, 1738-1776.
6. Benjamin Rockwell, 1700-..... Margaret Park, 1702-.....
7. Capt. Joseph Rockwell, 1670-1733. Elizabeth Drake, 1675-....

13. Eighth in descent from *John Brown* of Rehoboth, Mass. Commissioner of the United Colonies 1644-1656; Member of the Council of War and Governor's Assistant.

2 and 3, same as descent from James Converse.
4. Thomas Anderson, 1758-1835. Alice Whitmore, 1768-1865.
5. George Anderson, 1726-1816. Abigail Brown, 1731-1810.
6. Capt. Stephen Brown, 1688-1766. Abigail Rugg, 1699-.....
7. Capt. John Brown, 1650-1708. Annie Mason, 1650-....
8. Ensign John Brown, ....-1662. Ann Buckland, ....-.....
9. John Brown, 1584-1662.

14. Seventh in descent from *Major John Mason.* An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Brown (No. 13).
8. John Mason, 1598-1671. Annie Peck, 1619-....

15. Fifth in descent from *Robert Anderson* of Mansfield, Conn. Served under Capt. John Wainwright 1721 and under Col. Joseph Heath 1722.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Brown, (No. 13).
6. Robert Anderson, ....-1754. Abigail Bagley, 1699-1743.

16. Seventh in descent from *Francis Whitmore* of Cambridge, Mass. Served under Major Simon Willard in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Brown (No. 13).
5. Jacob Whitmore, 1736-.... Hannah Brown, 1748-....
6. Francis Whitmore, 1696-....Elizabeth Bassett, 1701-....
7. Thomas Whitmore, 1673-1751. Mary Jennison, 1671-....
8. Francis Whitmore, 1625-1685. Margaret Harty, ....-1686.

17. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Richard Baldwin* of Milford, Conn. Ensign of the Milford Co. 1654; Deputy from Milford 1662-63-64.

2 to 6, same as descent from Francis Whitmore (No. 16).
7. Sergt. Robert Bassett, 1638-1720. Elizabeth Riggs, 1668-1744.
8. Ensign Samuel Riggs, ....-1734. Sarah Baldwin, 1649-....
9. Ensign Richard Baldwin, 1622-1665. Elizabeth Alsop, ....-1728.

18. Ninth in descent from *Governor John Webster* of Connecticut. Governor's Assistant 1639-1655; Deputy Governor 1655; Governor 1656; First Magistrate 1657-1659.

2. Francis Whitmore Anderson, 1832-..... Mary Ann Wyman, 1833-....
3. Ashley Wyman, 1801-1888. Mary Ann Damon, 1805-1836.
4. Samuel Damon, 1763-1859. Alice Marsh, 1767-1838.
5. John Marsh, 1739-1813. Sarah Hammond, 1740-1771.
6. Jonathan Marsh, 1713-..... Alice Newcomb, 1712-1752.
7. Capt. Joseph Marsh, 1671-1753. Hannah ....., ....-.....
8. John Marsh, Jr., ....-1727. Sarah Lyman, 1621-....
9. John Marsh, 1618-1688. Anne Webster, ....-1662.
10. John Webster, 1590-1661. Agnes ....., ....-....

19. Seventh in descent from *John Marsh, Jr.*, of Hartford, Conn. Served in King Philip's War under command of Maj. Savage; Deputy 1693.

For line of descent see Gov. John Webster (No. 18).

20. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Marsh* of Lebanon, Conn. Lieut. of Lebanon Train Band 1717; Capt. 1722; Deputy from Lebanon six times between 1712 and 1731.

For line of descent see Gov. John Webster (No. 18).

21. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Andrew Newcomb* of Edgartown, Mass. Commander of the fortifications at Edgartown 1691.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. John Webster (No. 18).
7. Deacon John Newcomb, 1688-..... Alice Lambert, 1686-....
8. Simon Newcomb, 1666-1744. Deborah ....., ....-1756.
9. Lieut. Andrew Newcomb, 1640-1708.

22. Ninth in descent from *Samuel Eddy* of Swansea, Mass. Member of Plymouth Co. 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Andrew Newcomb (No. 21).
8. Jonathan Lambert, 1657-.... Elizabeth Eddy, 1670-....
9. Zachariah Eddy, 1639-1718. Alice Paddock, 1640-1692.
10. Samuel Eddy, 1608-1688. Elizabeth Taylor, ....-....

23. Ninth in descent from *Elder William Brewster* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. John Webster (No. 18).
6. Caleb Hammond, 1700-..... Mary Brewster, 1703-....
7. Jonathan Brewster, 1664-1704. Judith Stephens, 1670-.....
8. Benjamin Brewster, 1633-1710. Ann Dart, ....-1709.
9. Jonathan Brewster, 1593-1659. Lucretia Oldham, ....-1679.
10. Elder William Brewster, 1563-1644. Mary Love, ....-1627.

24. Ninth in descent from *Governor Thomas Mayhew* of Watertown, Mass., and Martha's Vineyard. An ac-

count of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Webster (No. 18).
5. Rev. George Damon, 1736-1796. Dinah Athearn, 1737-1811.
6. Jethro Athearn, 1693-1784. Mary Mayhew, 1700-1779.
7. Major Paine Mayhew, 1677-1761. Mary Rankin, 1674-1753.
8. Major Matthew Mayhew, 1648-1710. Mary Skiff, 1650-1690.
9. Rev. Thomas Mayhew, 1620-1657. Jane Paine, ....-....
10. Governor Thomas Mayhew, 1592-1681. Martha Parkhurst, ....-....

25. Eighth in descent from *James Skiff* of Sandwich, Mass. Deputy from Sandwich for nine years between 1652 and 1666; Member of the Sandwich Co. 1643 and member of the Governor's Council later.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Mayhew, (No. 24).
9. James Skiff, ....-1688. Mary Reeves, ....-1675.

26. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Bessey* of Sandwich, Mass. Member of Sandwich Co. 1643.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. John Webster (No. 18).
4. Dr. Solomon Wyman, 1766-1857. Clarissa Ashley, ....-....
5. Enoch Ashley, 1750-.... Phoebe Owen, ....-....
6. Thomas Ashley, 1704-..... Mary Bodfish, 1705-....
7. John Bodfish, 1675-.... Sarah Nye, ....-....
8. Joseph Bodfish, 1651-1744. Elizabeth Bessey, ....-.....
9. Anthony Bessey, 1609-1657. Jane ....., ....-....

---

BAILEY, EVERETT HOSKINS. (Soc. No. 99).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born April 10th, 1850, in Jamestown, New York. Married Jennie Letitia Jones June 2nd, 1874.

2. Francis Parkman Bailey, 1820-1888. Caroline Pier, 1827-1859.
3. Winthrop Bailey, 1784-1835. Martha Stanwood, 1790-1847.
4. Stephen Bailey, 1753-1815. Sarah Crosby, 1754-1812.
5. Benjamin Bailey, 1713-1790. Sibella Howe, ....-1803.

Fourth in descent from *Benjamin Bailey* of Lancaster, Mass. Served as a soldier under Capt. Jonathan Whitney 1748.

1. Eighth in descent from *William Ward* of Sudbury, Mass. Deputy from Sudbury, 1644; Commissioner from Sudbury 1645-46.

2 to 5, same as descent from Benjamin Bailey.
6. Benjamin Bailey, 1682-1726. Deborah Howe, 1688-1718.
7. Eleazer Howe, 1662-..... Hannah Howe, 1667-....
8. Abraham Howe, ....-1695. Hannah Ward, 1639-1717.
9. William Ward, 1597-1687. Elizabeth ....., ....-1700.

2. Seventh in descent from *Abraham Howe* of Lancaster, Mass. Served in garrison at Marlborough in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see William Ward (No. 1).

3. Seventh in descent from *John Howe* of Marlborough, Mass. Served in garrison at Marlborough in King Philip's War.

2 to 7, same as descent from William Ward.
8. John Howe, ....-1678. Mary ....., ....-1698.

4. Eighth in descent from *Captain Richard Brackett* of Braintree, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1636; Capt. Braintree Co. Suffolk Reg. 1675; Deputy from Braintree many times between 1655 and 1681.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Benjamin Bailey.
5. Dr. Samuel Crosby, 1732-..... Azubah Howe, ....-.....
6. Samuel Crosby, 1698-.... Dorothy Brown, 1705-....
7. Simon Crosby 3rd, 1663-.... Hannah ....., ....-1702.
8. Simon Crosby, Jr., 1637-1726. Rachael Brackett, ....-....
9. Capt. Richard Brackett, 1611-1691. Alice ....., 1614-1690.

5. Seventh in descent from *Simon Crosby, Jr.,* of Billerica, Mass. Served in garrison at Billerica and in scouting service under Capt. Wheeler in King Philip's War; Deputy from Braintree 1691-92-97-98.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 4).

6. Sixth in descent from *Simon Crosby, 3rd,* of Billerica, Mass. Served in Indian War under Capt. Lane 1706.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 4).

7. Seventh in descent from *James Kidder* of Billerica, Mass. Ensign in Lieut. Jonathan Danforth's Co. in Reg. commanded by Major Daniel Gookin 1675.

2 to 6 same as descent from Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 4).
7. Capt. George Brown, 1667-1738. Sarah Kidder, 1667-1718.
8. James Kidder, 1626-1676. Ann Moore, ....-....

8. Sixth in descent from *Capt. George Brown* of Billerica, Mass. Capt. of Militia in Billerica; served against the Indians in King William's War and Queen Anne's War; Deputy from Billerica 1716-21-24-27.

2 to 6 same as descent from Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 4).
7. Capt. George Brown, 1667-1738. Sarah Kidder, 1667-1718.

9. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Philip Stanwood* of Gloucester, Mass. Sergt. Gloucester Train Band 1666.

2 and 3, same as descent from Benjamin Bailey.
4. Col. William Stanwood, 1752-1829. Hannah Thompson, 1761-....
5. Sergt. David Stanwood, 1721-1752. Mary Reed, 1723-1798.
6. Lieut. Ebenezer Stanwood, 1695-1772. Jane ....., 1695-1772.
7. Samuel Stanwood, 1658-1726. Hannah Pressey, 1668-....
8. Sergt. Philip Stanwood, ....-1672. Jane ....., ....-1673.

10. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Stanwood* of Gloucester, Mass. Served under Major Richard Walderne 1675 and under Capt. Jonathan Poole 1676.

For line of descent see Sergt. Philip Stanwood (No. 9).

11. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Ebenezer Stanwood* of Gloucester, Mass. Served under Sergt. Jonathan Kingsbury 1717; stationed at Fort Georges under Capt. John Giles 1723-24; Sergt. in Capt. David Dunning's Co. 1747 to 1749; "Centinel" in Capt. John Getchell's Co. 1753 to 1757; Lieut. 1767.

For line of descent see Sergt. Philip Stanwood (No. 9).

12. Fourth in descent from *Sergt. David Stanwood* of Brunswick, Maine. Served in Capt. John Getchell's Co. 1751; served in expedition against Louisburg.

For line of descent see Sergt. Philip Stanwood (No. 9).

13. Seventh in descent from *John Pressey* of Amesbury, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War, and took part in the "Fall's Fight," May 19th, 1676.

2 to 7 same as descent from Sergt. Philip Stanwood (No. 9).
8. John Pressey, 1639-1707. Marah Gouge, 1645-.....

---

BARTHOLOMEW, JAMES HULL SHERMAN.
(Soc. No. 33).
Guerneville, California.

Born May 23rd 1848, in Sangerfield, N. Y.
Married Helen Parsons Severance Dec. 17th, 1885.

2. Sherman Willard Bartholomew, 1825-1862. Mary Eliza Parke, 1826-.....
3. Ira Hull Bartholomew, 1798-1830. Mary Drury, 1801-1837.
4. Ira Bartholomew, 1753-1828. Caroline Shattuck, ....-1836.
5. Lieut. Joseph Bartholomew, 1721-1781. Mary Sexton, ....-1814.
6. Andrew Bartholomew, 1670-1753. Hannah Frisbie, 1681-1741.
7. Lieut. William Bartholomew, 1640-1697. Mary Johnson, 1642-1710.
8. Capt. Isaac Johnson, ....-1675. Elizabeth Porter, ....-.....
9. John Johnson, 1600-1659.

Eighth in descent from *John Johnson* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury many years. In the beginning of the reign of King Charles I he was appointed "Surveyor of all the King's armor in America."

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. William Bartholomew* of Ipswich and Roxbury, Mass. Deputy to the Mass.

General Court from 1666 to 1674; Ensign of the Roxbury Co. 1689 and Lieut. of the same Co. 1691.

For line of descent see John Johnson.

2. Sixth in descent from *John Frisbie* of Branford, Conn. Deputy from Branford 1690 and 1692.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Johnson.
7. John Frisbie, 1650-1694.

3. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Kingsbury* of Rowley and Ipswich, Mass. Ensign 1719; Lieut. 1727 and Capt. 1748; Deputy 1731.

2. Sherman Willard Bartholomew, 1825-1862. Mary Eliza Parke, 1826-.....
3. Stanton Parke, 1794-1868. Frances Kingsbury, 1804-1874.
4. Lemuel Kingsbury, ....-..... Lois Hutchinson, ....-.....
5. Denison Kingsbury, ....-..... Lydia Jones, ....-.....
6. Capt. Nathaniel Kingsbury, ....-..... Hannah Denison, ....-.....
7. Capt. Joseph Kingsbury, ....-..... Ruth Denison, ....-.....

4. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Stanton* of Boston, Mass., and Hartford and Stonington, Conn. Served in the Pequot War as an Indian Interpreter and soldier; Deputy Magistrate 1651; County Commissioner 1655 to 1676; Deputy in Conn. 1666 to 1674; Court Interpreter 1638 and for many years thereafter. As Interpreter General he assisted the ministers who preached to the Indians and translated "Pierson's Catechism" into the Indian language.

2. Sherman Willard Bartholomew, 1825-1862. Mary Eliza Parke, 1826-.....
3. Stanton Parke, 1794-1868. Frances Kingsbury, 1804-1874.
4. Asahel Parke, ....-..... Prudence Stanton, 1755-1852.
5. John Stanton, 1722-1814. Dorothy Richardson, 1724-1790.
6. Capt. Daniel Stanton, ....-..... Elizabeth Brown, ....-.....
7. Joseph Stanton, 1646-..... .....Prentice, ....-.....
8. Thomas Stanton, 1616-1676. Anna Lord, ....-1688.

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Prentice* of Mass. and Conn. Lieut. in the Mass. Troop of Horse 1656; Capt. of the same 1662; served in the Pequot and

Narragansett Wars and he and his troop were engaged in the arrest of Sir Edmund Andros.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Stanton (No. 4).
8. Capt. Thomas Prentice, 1621-1710.

6. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. John Drury* of Boston, Mass. Private in Capt. Moseley's Co.; Ensign and Lieut. in Capt. Davenport's Co.; he took part in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675.

2. Sherman Willard Bartholomew, 1825-1862. Mary Eliza Parke, 1826-.....
3. Ira Hull Bartholomew, 1798-1830. Mary Drury, 1801-1837.
4. Capt. John Drury, 1771-1820. Betsey Clarke, ....-1809.
5. Jonathan Drury, 1745-1820. Mary Pratt, 1743-1817.
6. Caleb Drury, 1713-1760. Mehitable Maynard, 1716-.....
7. Caleb Drury, 1688-1723. Elizabeth Eames, 1685-1723.
8. Capt. Thomas Drury, 1668-1723. Rachel Rice, 1664-....
9. Lieut. John Drury, 1646-1678. Mary Shrimpton, ....-.....

---

## BATES, WILLIAM OSCAR. (Soc. No. 86).

Indianapolis, Ind.

Born September 19th, 1852, in Fayette Co. Ind.
Married Clara Adelaide Nixon Oct. 23d, 1893.

2. John Bates, 1828-..... Angeline W. Thomas, 1830-1900.
3. Elder Minor Thomas, 1770-1830. Lydia Scott, 1789-1863.
4. Eber Scott, 1747-1796. Lydia Reynolds, 1748-.....
5. Jonathan Scott, 1696-1758. Rebecca Frost, ....-....
6. Jonathan Scott, 1666-1745. Hannah Hawks, 1668-1744.
7. John Hawks, 1643-1721. Martha Baldwin, 1645-1676.

Sixth in descent from *John Hawks* of Windsor, Conn., and Deerfield, Mass. Sergt. in the Militia; took an active part in King Philip's War and participated in the fight at Turner's Falls May 19th, 1676; one of the 25 men who went from Hadley, Mass., to raise the siege of Hatfield May 30th, 1676; they crossed the Connecticut River in a single boat and entered the stockade after a

desperate fight with 700 Indians. He was severely wounded in this fight. In the sacking of Deerfield by the French and Indians Feb. 29th, 1704, his second wife Alice, his son John, daughter Elizabeth, daughter-in-law and three grandchildren lost their lives.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *John Warner Sr.* of Farmington, Conn. Served in Pequot War and received a grant of land for his services.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Hawks.
5. Capt. Samuel Reynolds, 1720-1810. Sarah Warner, ....-1799.
6. Dr. John Warner, 1670-1751. Rebecca Richardson, 1679-1748.
7. John Warner, Jr., ....-1705.
8. John Warner, Sr., 1615-1679. Ann Norton, ....-.....

2. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Reynolds* of Waterbury, Conn. Capt. of the Train Band in the Parish of Westborough, Waterbury, Conn. 1765.

For line of descent see John Warner, Sr., (No. 1).

---

BELL, EDWIN. (Soc. No. 129).

Lieut. U. S. Army, stationed in the Philippine Islands.

Born Washington, D. C., Feb. 25th, 1870.

Married Julia Gerlach Aug. 9th, 1900.

Cadet, U. S. Military Academy June 15, 1889;
2nd Lieutenant, 8th Infantry June 12, 1894;
1st Lieutenant, 8th Infantry, April 26, 1898.

SERVICE.

He joined his regiment September 30, 1894, and served with it at Fort McKinney, Wyoming, to December, 1894;

Fort D. A. Russell, Wyoming, to October, 1897; in Alaska to August, 1899; Fort Snelling, Minnesota, to August, 1900; en route to and in Philippine Islands to date.

2. George Bell, 1828-.... Isabella McCormick, 1835-.....
3. William Duffield Bell, 1793-1841. Susan Harry, 1799-1870.
4. Samuel Bell, 1765-1804. Susan Duffield, 1771-1838.
5. William Duffield, 1727-1799.

Fourth in descent from *William Duffield* of Cumberland Co., Pa. Was in the Provincial service under Col. Bouquet in the defense of the frontier 1763 and 1764; Ensign in Capt. Isaiah Saddler's Associated Co. of York Co., Pa., 1756, and rendered active service in the frontier wars; headed a force of 50 men at Fort Loudon 1765 in French and Indian War.

---

## BEMENT, ROBERT BUNKER COLEMAN.

(Soc. No. 131).

Born July 3d, 1848 in Northumberland, N. Y.

Married Mary Elizabeth Tracy Dec. 31st, 1872.

2. William Bement, 1816-1882. Catherine Bacon Lewis, 1815-1876.
3. Reed Lewis, 1787-1836. Margaret Bacon, 1792-1869.
4. Ebenezer Bacon, Jr., 1759-1817. Sarah Bement, 1769-1797.
5. Ebenezer Bacon, 1708-1745. Lydia Lothrop, 1715-....
6. Samuel Bacon, 1682-..... Sarah Taylor Allyn, 1678-.....
7. Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., 1645-1691. Sarah Hinckley, 1646-1686.
8. Gov. Thomas Hinckley, 1618-1705. Mary Richards, ....-1659.

Seventh in descent from *Governor Thomas Hinckley*. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Nathaniel Bacon* of Barnstable, Mass. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony 13 years from 1652 to 1665; Assistant 1657 and re-elected annually until his death 1673; in 1658 and

1667 a member of the Council of War and frequently served on committees appointed by the General Court.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
8. Nathaniel Bacon, ....-1673. Hannah Mayo, ....-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Richards* of Dorchester, Boston and Weymouth, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1648.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
9. Thomas Richards, ....-1651. Welthean ....., ....-1679.

3. Eighth in descent from *John Howland* of Plymouth, Mass. The 13th signer of the Mayflower Compact and was in the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek, Dec. 8th (O. S.) 1620; Governor's Assistant 1634-5 and Deputy 1641 et seq.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
6. Thomas Lothrop, 1673-1757. Experience Gorham, 1697-1733.
7. James Gorham, 1650-1707. Hannah Huckins, 1653-1727.
8. Capt. John Gorham, 1621-1676. Desire Howland, ....-1683.
9. John Howland, 1592-1673. Elizabeth Tilley, 1607-1687.

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Gorham* of Barnstable and Swansea, Mass. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony 1653; Capt. of the 2nd Co. of Plymouth Colony Regiment 1675, and afterwards took part in the "Great Swamp Fight."

For line of descent see John Howland (No. 3).

5. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Lothrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Deputy 1666 to 1690; Lieut. and also Capt. of Barnstable Militia 1643 and a member of the Council of War 1676-1685.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Howland (No. 3).
7. Capt. Joseph Lothrop, 1624-1702. Mary Ansel, ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Huckins* of Boston and Barnstable, Mass. Ensign in the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co 1639; Commissary upon the Staff

of Maj. William Bradford (Plymouth Colony Regiment) 1675; Member of the Council of War 1671.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Howland (No. 3).
8. Thomas Huckins, 1617-1679. Rose Hyllier (widow) 1616-1687.

7. Ninth in descent from *John Tilley* of Plymouth, Mass. The 16th signer of the Mayflower Compact and took part in the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek Dec. 8 (O. S.), 1620.

2 to 9, same as descent from John Howland (No. 3).
10. John Tilley, ....-1621.

8. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Knapp* of Stamford, Conn. Ensign of the Train Band of Stamford, Conn., 1707; Lieut. 1710 and Capt. 1716.

2. William Bement, 1816-1882. Catherine Bacon Lewis, 1815-1876.
3. Caleb Nicholls Bement, 1791-1868. Harriet Hobbie Holmes, 1791-1823.
4. Jotham Holmes, 1767-1838. Amy Knapp, 1774-1847.
5. Nezer Knapp, ....-1800. Amy Hobbie, ....1802.
6. David Knapp, 1725-..... Rebecca ....., ....-.....
7. Lieut. Samuel Knapp, 1695-1757. Martha ....., ....-.....
8. Capt. John Knapp, 1664-..... Hannah Ferris, ....-.....

9. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Knapp* of Danbury, Conn. Ensign of the Danbury Co. 1713; Lieut. of same 1716; Deputy from Danbury 1716.

For line of descent see Capt. John Knapp (No. 8.)

10. Ninth in descent from *Andrew Ward* of Watertown, Mass., and Hartford, New Haven and Fairfield, Conn. One of the Commissioners appointed by the General Court of Mass. in 1636 to govern the Colony of Conn.; Assistant at first General Assembly of Conn. and Deputy 1637 et seq.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. John Knapp (No. 8).
4. William Bement, 1766-1841. Deborah Nicholls, 1775-1812.
5. Caleb Nicholls, 1738-1827. Deborah ....., 1732-1819.
6. Daniel Nicholls, ....-..... Jemima ....., ....-.....
7. Daniel Nicholls, 1687-1740. Hannah Peat, 1704-.....
8. Abraham Nicholls, 1662-..... Rachel Kellogg, 1663-.....
9. Caleb Nicholls, ....-1690. Anne Ward, 1620-1718.
10. Andrew Ward, 1600-1665. Esther ....., ....-1665.

11. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Miles Morgan* of Springfield, Mass. At the sacking and burning of Springfield, Mass., 1675, the townsmen and their families took refuge in a block house and stockade built by Capt. Miles Morgan and of which he was in command. In 1879, 210 years after his death, the citizens of Springfield placed in their beautiful Court Square a statue commemorating him and his virtues.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Andrew Ward (No. 10).
5. William Bement, 1737-..... Sarah Sloan, ....-.....
6. William Bement, 1708-..... Phoebe Markham, ....-.....
7. William Bement, 1680-1728. Hannah Terry, 1684-.....
8. Samuel Terry, 1661-1730. Hannah Morgan, 1656-1696.
9. Capt. Miles Morgan, 1616-1669. Prudence Gilbert, ....-1660.

---

## BISSELL, WILLIAM PUTNAM. (Soc. No. 74).

Evanston, Ill.

Born in Waterville, N. Y. November 5th, 1844.

Married Annie Moseley Oct. 25th, 1882.

2. William Joseph Bissell, 1816-.... Mary Putnam, 1818-....
3. Leverett Bissell, 1785-1833. Betsey Gardner Burnham, 1787-1869.
4. Joseph William Bissell, 1759-1828. Elizabeth Clark, 1758-1851.
5. Joseph Bissel, 1731-1814. Hannah Partridge, ....-....
6. Benjamin Bissell, 1701-1758. Mary Wattles, ....-....
7. John Bissell, 1660-1725. Sarah White, 1662-1723.
8. Thomas Bissell, ....-1689. Abigail Moore, ....-....
9. John Bissell, 1591-1677.

Eighth in descent from *John Bissell* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy 22 times betwen 1648 and 1664; enlisted as a trooper under command of Major John Mason March 11th, 1658; his house garrisoned for defense against the Indians 1676.

1. Eighth in descent from *Elder John White,* of Cambridge and Hadley, Mass. and Hartford, Conn. Deputy from Hadley 1664-69.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Bissell.
8. Lieut. Daniel White, 1639-1713. Sarah Crow, 1647-1719.
9. Elder John White, ....-1683. Mary ..... ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Daniel White,* of Hatfield, Mass. Lieut. of Hatfield Co. 1692.

For line of descent see Elder John White (No. 1).

3. Ninth in descent from *Elder William Goodwin,* of Cambridge, Mass., and Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Cambridge 1634.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Bissell.
8. Lieut. Daniel White, 1639-1713. Sarah Crow, 1647-1719.
9. John Crow, 1606-1686. Elizabeth Goodwin, ....-....
10. Elder William Goodwin, 1598-1673. Susannah ..... ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Deacon John Moore,* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Windsor for every session between 1665 and 1677.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Bissell.
9. Deacon John Moore,....-.... Abigail ..... ....-....

5. Eighth in descent from *Edward Holyoke,* of Rumney Marsh, Mass. Deputy many times between 1639 and 1650.

2. William J. Bissel, 1816-1898. Mary Putnam, 1818-....
3. Nathaniel Putnam, 1786-1876. Betsey Wheeler, 1786-1871.
4. Micah Putnam, 1754-.... Ann Curriel, 1755-1794.
5. Nathaniel Putnam, 1730-1813. Betsey Buffington, 1734-1810.
6. Isaac Putnam, 1698-1757. Ann Fuller, 1699-....
7. Deacon Edward Putnam, 1654-1747. Mary Hale, 1660-....
8. Lieut. Thomas Putnam, 1615-1686. Ann Holyoke, ....-1665.
9. Edward Holyoke, ....-1660. Prudence Stockton, ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Putnam,* of Salem, and Lynn, Mass. Lieut. of the First Essex Troop of Salem and Lynn 1662; served in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Edward Holyoke (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Thomas Hale,* of Newbury, Mass. Sergt. of the Newbury Military Company from 1652 to 1657; Commissioner for Haverhill 1647.

2 to 7, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 5).
8. Thomas Hale, Jr., 1633-1688. Mary Hutchinson, ....-....
9. Sergt. Thomas Hale, 1604-1682.

8. Eighth in descent from *Capt. William Traske,* of Salem, Mass. Capt. of the Salem Military Company 1632; Mustermaster of the East Regiment 1636; Capt. of Salem Company, 3rd Mass. Reg., under Col. John Endicott 1636-37; appointed with Capt. Daniel Patrick to command Massachusetts forces in Pequot War 1637; Deputy from Salem 1635-36-37-39.

2 to 6, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 5).
7. Jonathan Fuller, 1676-.... Susanna Traske, 1676-....
8. William Traske, ....-.... Ann Putnam, ....-1676.
9. Capt. William Traske, ....-.... Sarah..... ....-....

9. Eighth in descent from *Job Lane,* of Malden and Billerica, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Deputy from Billerica 1676-78-80; Deputy from Malden 1685-93.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 5).
5. Ensign Nathaniel Curriel ....-.... Jane Dwight, 1733-1772.
6. Samuel Dwight, 1703-1771. Jane Bulkley, 1714-1757.
7. Michael Dwight, 1680-1761. Rachel Avery, 1679-1775.
8. Robert Avery, 1649-1722. Elizabeth Lane, ....-1746.
9. Job Lane, 1620-1697. Sarah ..... ....-....

10. Fourth in descent from *Ensign Nathaniel Curriel,* of Sutton Mass. Ensign of the Sutton Military Company.

For line of descent see Job Lane (No. 9).

11. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Avery,* of Dedham and Springfield, Mass . Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1654; Sergt. 1655; Lieut. of Dedham Military Company 1673; Deputy from Springfield 1669.

2 to 8, same as descent from Job Lane (No. 9).
9. Lieut. William Avery, 1622-1687. Margaret ..... ....-....

12. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Timothy Dwight,* of Dedham, Mass. Deputy from Dedham 1652; Cornet of Company of Horse 1676; Lieut. 1683; Capt. later.

2 to 7, same as descent from Job Lane (No. 9).
8. Capt. Timothy Dwight, 1639-1718. Anna Flint, 1643-....

13. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Wheeler,* of Concord, Mass. Lieut. of Concord Militia in King Philip's War 1676.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 5).
5. Ensign Nathaniel Curriel, ....-.... Jane Dwight, 1733-1772.
6. Samuel Dwight, 1703-1771. Jane Bulkley, 1714-1757.
7. Capt. Joseph Bulkley, 1670-1748. Silence (Kean) Jeffrey, ....-....
8. Capt. Peter Bulkley, 1643-1688. Rebecca Wheeler, 1645-....
9. Lieut. Joseph Wheeler, ....-.... Sarah ..... ....-....

14. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Peter Bulkley,* of Concord, Mass. Capt .of the Concord Military Company 1677-80; Deputy from Concord from 1673 to 1676; Speaker 1675-76; Assist. 1677, and from 1679 to 1684; Commissioner for United Colonies 1684; bearer of an address from the General Court to Charles II. 1676.

For line of descent see Lieut. Joseph Wheeler (No. 13).

15. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Bulkley,* of Littleton, Mass. Capt. of Littleton Military Company.

For line of descent see Lieut. Joseph Wheeler (No. 13).

16. Seventh in descent from *John Tower,* of Hingham, Mass. His dwelling house was fortified as a garrison in King Philip's War 1675-76.

2 and 3, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 5).
4. James Wheeler, 1759-.... Thankful Tower, 1754-....
5. Joseph Tower, 1723-.... Hepzibah Gibbs, 1730-....
6. Ambrose Tower, 1700-.... Mary ..... ....-....
7. Benjamin Tower, 1654-1722. Deborah Garnet, 1657-1728.
8. John Tower, 1609-1702. Margaret Ibrook, 1617-1700.

---

BOWEN, EDGAR CAMPBELL, (Soc. No. 43).
Capt. U. S. A.
St. Paul, Minn.

Born May 10th, 1842, in Genesee County, N. Y.
Married Minerva Lydia Simpson Oct. 6th 1875; she died and he married Sarah Linde April 25th 1888.
Was graduated from the Military Academy and appointed
2nd Lieutenant, 12th Infantry June 23rd, 1865;
1st Lieutenant, 12th Infantry June 23rd, 1865;
Transferred to 30th Infantry Sept. 21st 1866;
Captain Feb. 22nd 1869;
Unassigned Mar. 23rd, 1869;
Assigned to 11th Infantry Jan. 1st, 1871;
Retired June 7th, 1879.

SERVICE.

He was on duty at Fort Hamilton, New York from September 30th, 1865 to June 8th, 1866; on leave to December 31st, 1866; joined 30th Infantry February 19th,

1867 and served therewith as of Company G, at Fort Sedgwick, C. T. to July 12, 1867; with regiment at Fort D. A. Russell, D. T. to June, 1868; at Fort Fred Steele, D. T. to November 11th, 1868; on General Recruiting Service at Fort Columbus, New York to April 2nd, 1869; at Newport Barracks, Kentucky to June 24th, 1869; at Indianapolis, Indiana, to November 15th, 1869; at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas to December 23rd, 1869; on General Recruiting Service and awaiting orders to January 1st, 1871, when assigned to 11th Infantry; joined regiment February 10th, 1871, and served with same at Jefferson, Texas, to May, 1871; at Fort Richardson, Texas, to December, 1872; in the field commanding Company to August 18, 1873; on duty in connection with conducting recruits to regiment to Jan. 1st, 1874; with Company at Fort Richardson, Texas, to August 14th, 1874; at Fort Sill, Indian Territory, and in the field to November 29th, 1874; at Fort Richardson, Texas, to February 9th, 1875; on leave to May 11th, 1875; at Fort Sill, Indian Territory to February 10th, 1876; at Fort Brown, Texas, to August 27, 1876; on sick leave to May 11th, 1877; with Company at Cheyenne Agency, Dakota, to October 27th, 1878; on sick leave to June 7th, 1879, when he retired from active service.

2. **Abraham B. Bowen, 1812-1882. Mary A. Campbell, 1811-1888.**
3. Asa Bowen, 1777-1857. Hannah Briggs, 1783-1863.
4. **Lemuel Bowen, 1755-..... Huldah Eddy, ....-.....**
5. William Bowen, 1732-.... Anna Jennings, 1734-....
6. **Samuel Bowen, 1687-..... Sarah Smith, ....-.....**
7. **Thomas Bowen, 1659-.... Thankful Mason, 1672-....**
8. **Obadiah Bowen, 1633-..... Mary Clifton, ....-.....**

Seventh in descent from *Obadiah Bowen* of Swansea, Mass. Deputy from Swansea to the General Court of

Plymouth Colony 1681 and 1682; was one of the who furnished money to aid the Colony in King Philip War.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Richard Bowen* of Rehoboth, Mass; Deputy from Rehoboth 1651.

2 to 8, same as descent from Obadiah Bowen.
9. **Richard Bowen, 1600-1675.**

2. Eighth in descent from *Roger Goodspeed* of Barnstable, Mass. A member of the Barnstable Military C

2 to 5, same as descent from Obadiah Bowen.
6. **John Jennings, 1706-..... Anne Holway, 1708-....**
7. **Isaac Jennings, 1677-.... Rose Goodspeed, 1680-1721.**
8. **John Goodspeed, 1645-.... Experience Holway, ....-....**
9. **Roger Goodspeed.**

3. Seventh in descent from *John Goodspeed* of Barnstable, Mass. Served from that town in King Philip War in 1675 and 1676.

For line of descent see Roger Goodspeed. (No. 2).

4. Seventh in descent from *Jonathan Jennings*. Serv in King Philip's War 1675 and 1676 and was among t number who drew "Cedar Swamp" lots for service.

2 to 7, same as descent from Roger Goodspeed (No. 2).
8. **Jonathan Jennings.**

5. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Eddy*. A meml of the Plymouth Military Company 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Obadiah Bowen.
5. **John Eddy, 1730-1825. Sarah Angell, 1734-....**
6. **Joshua Eddy, 1680-1768. Hannah Stevens, 1682-1757.**
7. **Zachariah Eddy, 1639-1718. Alice Paddock, 1640-1692.**
8. **Samuel Eddy, 1608-1685.**

6. Seventh in descent from *Robert Paddock*. member of the Plymouth Military Company 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Samuel Eddy (No. 5).
8. **Robert Paddock.**

7. Eighth in descent from *Roger Williams* of Providence, R. I. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Obadiah Bowen.
5. John Eddy, 1730-1825. Sarah Angell, 1734-....
6. Stephen Angell, ....-1772. Martha Olney, ....-....
7. Epenetus Olney, 1675-1740. Mary Williams, ....-1740.
8. Daniel Williams, 1642-1712. Rebecca Rhodes, ....1727.
9. Roger Williams, 1599-1683.

8. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Angell* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1652 and 1653.

2 to 6, same as descent from Roger Williams (No. 7).
7. John Angell, 1677-..... Sarah Clemence, 1688-.....
8. John Angell, 1646-1720. Ruth Field, ....1727.
9. Thomas Angell, 1618-1694.

9. Seventh in descent from *John Angell* of Providence, R. I. Deputy 1686; served in King Philip's War and of him it was said that on August 14th, 1676 he was one of those "who staid and went not away," fighting against the Indians in the defense of Providence.

For line of descent see Thomas Angell (No. 8).

10. Eighth in descent from *Zachariah Rhodes* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1664 and 1665.

2 to 8, same as descent from Roger Williams (No. 7).
9. Zachariah Rhodes, 1603-1665. Joanna Arnold, 1617-1692.

11. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Olney* of Providence, R. I. The first Treasurer of the Rhode Island Colony 1638; Deputy from Providence 1672, 1676, 1677 and 1680; Assistant for nine years between 1649 and 1667.

2 to 7, same as descent from Roger Williams (No. 7).
8. Epenetus Olney, Sr., 1634-1698. Mary Whipple, 1648-1698.
9. Thomas Olney, 1600-1682. Mary Small, 1605-1679.

12. Seventh in descent from *Epenetus Olney, Sr.*, of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1666, 1676, 1684 and 1686.

For line of descent see Thomas Olney (No. 11).

13. Eighth in descent from *John Field* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1676.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Angell (N. 8).
9. John Field.

14. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Whipple* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence seven years between 1666 and 1677; Lieut. Rhode Island Militia from 1669 to 1676; assisted in defending the town of Providence when attacked by the Indians Aug. 14th, 1676.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Olney (No. 11).
9. Capt. John Whipple, 1617-1685. Sarah..... 1624-1666.

15. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Holway* of Sandwich, Mass. Member of Lieut. Blackmer's Co. from that town 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Roger Goodspeed (N. 2).
7. Joseph Holway, Jr.
8. Joseph Holway.

16. Eighth in descent from *Ensign John Smith* of Providence, R. I. Ensign in the R. I. Militia 1654; Deputy 1666-1672; March 30th, 1676, his house was burned by the Indians; he was then Town Clerk and the town records being in his custody were saved by being thrown into the mill pond from which they were subsequently rescued.

2 to 6, same as descent from Roger Williams (No. 7).
7. John Angell, 1677-.... Sarah Clemence, 1688-....
8. Richard Clemence, ....-1723. Sarah Smith, ....-1725.
9. John Smith, ....-1682. Sarah Whipple, 1642-1687.

17. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Clemence* of Providence, R. I. Assisted in the defense of Providence when it was attacked and burned by the Indians August 14th, 1676.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Smith (No. 16).
9. Thomas Clemence, ....-1688. Elizabeth ..... ....-1721.

BROOKE, JOHN RUTTER. (Soc. No. 50).

Maj. Gen. U. S. Army, Commander of the Department of the East. Stationed at Governor's Island, New York Harbor, N. Y.

Born in Montgomery Co., Pa., July 21st, 1838.

Married first Louisa Roberts Dec. 24th, 1864. She died Oct. 22d, 1867, and he married Mary L. Stearns Sept. 19th, 1877.

Captain 4th Pennsylvania Infantry April 20, 1861;

Colonel 33rd Pennsylvania Infantry Nov. 7, 1861;

Brigadier General of Volunteers May 12, 1864, "for distinguished services during the recent battles of the Old Wilderness and Spottsylvania Court House, Virginia."

Lieutenant Colonel 37th U S. Infantry July 28, 1866;

Transferred to 3d Infantry March 15, 1869;

Colonel 13th Infantry March 20, 1879;

Transferred to 3d Infantry June 14, 1879;

Brigadier General April 6, 1888;

Major General May 22, 1897.

Brevetted Major General of Volunteers, August 1, 1864, "for gallant and meritorious services in the battles of Tolopotomy and Cold Harbor, Virginia."

Brevetted Colonel, U. S. Army, March 2, 1867, "for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of Spottsylvania Court House, Virginia."

SERVICE.

With his regiment in the Army of the Potomac from 1861 to May 12, 1864, when he was severely wounded;

absent on account of his wounds and on court-martial duty to March, 1865; in the Army of the Shenandoah to August, 1865, and on court martial duty until he resigned his volunteer commission, February 1, 1866.

Since his appointment in the Regular Army, he has been serving principally with his regiment on the Western Frontier to 1888; commanding the Department of the Platte to April, 1897; the Department of the Missouri to March, 1898; the Department of the Lakes to April, 1898; U. S. Forces and the 1st Army Corps at Chickamauga Park, Georgia, to July, 1898, and in Porto Rico to October, 1898; commanding the Department of Porto Rico to December 5, 1898; commanding the Division of Cuba, and Military Governor of the Island of Cuba from December 28, 1898, to December 20, 1899; awaiting orders and on inspection duty to May 9, 1900; commanding the Department of the East to present date.

2. William Brooke, 1792-1872. Martha Rutter, 1804-1878.
3. David Rutter, 1766-1817. Mary Ann Potts, ....-....
4. Thomas Rutter 3rd, 1731-1795. Martha Potts, 1740-1804.
5. Thomas Rutter 2nd, ....-1734. Mary Katherme, ....-....
6. Thomas Rutter 1st, ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Thomas Rutter* of Pennsylvania. Member of the Assembly for the County of Philadelphia 1713-14-27-28.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fourth in descent from *Thomas Rutter Jr.* of Philadelphia, Pa. Member of the Assembly for the County of Philadelphia, 1729.

For line of descent see Thomas Rutter.

2. Fourth in descent from *John Potts* of Pottsgrave, Pa. Member of the Assembly for Berk's County 1759-1760-1761.

2 and 3, same as descent from Thomas Rutter.
4. John Potts, Jr., 1766-..... Margaret Cormick, ....-.....
5. John Potts, 1710-1768. Ruth Savage, ....-.....

---

BRYANT, FREDERICK STEWART. (Soc. No. 133).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born March 20th, 1859, in Erie, Pa.

Married Shirley Estelle MacManus June 28, 1888.

2. James Spencer Bryant, 1838-1863. Sarah Ellen Stewart, 1838-....
3. George Fay Bryant, 1812-1860. Jane Miller Baker, 1814-1899.
4. Reuben Bryant, 1769-1846. Julia Danforth, 1764-1812.
5. Dr. Timothy Danforth, 1729-1792. Sarah Patten, 1735-....
6. Capt. Jacob Danforth, 1697-1754. Rebecca Patten, 1699-1773.
7. Ensign Jonathan Danforth, 1658-1710. Rebecca Parker, 1661-1754.
8. Capt. Jonathan Danforth, 1627-1712. Elizabeth Poulter, 1633-1689.

Seventh in descent from *Captain Jonathan Danforth* of Billerica, Mass. Lieut. of the Billerica Co. Middlesex Reg. under Major Daniel Gookin 1675; Capt. 1683; served in expedition against Canada under Sir William Phipps 1690; dwelling house used as a garrison house in King Philip's War 1675.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Danforth* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury 1636-37; Capt. 1637.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Jonathan Danforth.
9. Nicholas Danforth, 1585-1638. Elizabeth ..... ....-1629.

2. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Jonathan Danforth* of Billerica, Mass. Served in garrison at Billerica in

King Philip's War, his father's house having been used as a garrison; Ensign later.

For line of descent see Capt. Jonathan Danforth.

3. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Patten* of Billerica, Mass. Commander of the garrison at Billerica in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Jonathan Danforth.
6. Thomas Patten, 1695-1747. Miriam Stearns, 1705-1747.
7. William Patten, 1671-1730. Mary Rogers, 1668-1716.
6. Thomas Patten, 1636-1690. Rebecca Paine, 1642-1680.

4. Sixth in descent from *William Patten* of Billerica and Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1729-30.

For line of descent see Thomas Patten (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *John Rogers, Sr.,* of Billerica, Mass. Served in garrison at Billerica in King Philip's War 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Patten (No. 3).
8. John Rogers, Jr., 1641-1695. Mary Shed, 1648-1688.
9. John Rogers, Sr., 1611-1686. Priscilla Dawes, ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *John Rogers, Jr.,* of Billerica, Mass. Served in garrison at Billerica in King Philip's War 1675; killed by Indians at Billerica Aug. 5th, 1695.

For line of descent see John Rogers, Sr. (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *Daniel Shed, Sr.,* of Billerica, Mass. Served in garrison at Billerica in King Philip's War 1675; Corporal 1679.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Patten (No. 3).
8. John Rogers, Jr., 1641-1695. Mary Shed, 1648-1688.
9. Daniel Shed, Sr...-1708. Mary ..... ....-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Gregory Stone* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1638.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Patten (No. 3).
7. Isaac Stearns, 1661-1739. Mary Merriam, 1664-....
8. Joseph Merriam, 1630-1677. Sarah Stone, 1633-1704.
9. Gregory Stone, 1592-1672. Lydia ....., ....-1674.

9. Sixth in descent from *Isaac Stearns* of Billerica, Mass. Served in Queen Anne's War under Capt. John Lane 1706-07.

For line of descent see Gregory Stone (No. 8).

10. Ninth in descent from *Rev. John Lathrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of Barnstable Military Co. under Capt. Thomas Dimmock 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Patten (No. 3).
7. Isaac Stearns, 1661-1739. Mary Merriam, 1664-....
8. John Stearns, 1631-1668. Mary Lathrop, 1640-....
9. Thomas Lathrop, 1621-1707. Sarah Learned, 1608-....
10. Rev. John Lathrop, 1584-1653. Mary ..... ....-....

11. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Lathrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of Barnstable Military Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Rev. John Lathrop (No. 10).

12. Ninth in descent from *Roger Conant* of Beverly, Mass. Governor of the Massachusetts Colony at Cape Ann 1625-26, and at Salem 1627-29; Deputy 1634.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Jonathan Danforth.
5. Thomas Bryant, 1742-.... Elizabeth Chandler, 1729-....
6. Samuel Chandler, 1704-1754. Dinah Conant, 1710-....
7. Lot Conant, 1677-1767. Martha Cleaves, 1681-1725.
8. John Conant, 1652-1724. Bethia Mansfield, 1658-1727.
9. Lot Conant, 1624-1674. Elizabeth Walton, 1629-....
10. Roger Conant, 1591-1679. Sarah Horton, ....-....

13. Seventh in descent from *John Conant* of Beverly, Mass. Member of Capt. Samuel Appleton's Co. in King Philip's War 1675-76.

For line of descent see Roger Conant (No. 12).

14. Eighth in descent from *Andrew Mansfield* of Lynn, Mass. Deputy from Lynn 1680-83.

2 to 8, same as descent from Roger Conant (No. 12).
9. Andrew Mansfield, 1623-1683. Bethia ....., ....-....

15. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Buss* of Concord, Mass. Ensign in Capt. Simon Willard's Co. under Major Daniel Gookin in King Philip's War 1675-76; Lieut. later.

2 to 6, same as descent from Roger Conant (No. 12).
7. Samuel Chandler, 1674-1743. Dorcas Buss, 1672-1757.
8. Joseph Buss, 1649-1680. Elizabeth Jones, 1652-....
9. Lieut. William Buss, 1613-1698. Ann ..... ....-1674.

16. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Buss* of Concord, Mass. Served in King Philip's War under Capt. Nathaniel Davenport, and also under Capt. Edward Ting.

For line of descent see Lieut. William Buss (No. 15).

17. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Halsey* of Southampton, Long Island. Deputy from Southampton 1664; served in Indian Wars in Long Island.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. Jonathan Danforth.
4. Elias Baker, ....., ....-.... Sarah Halsey, 1791-1816.
5. John Halsey, 1756-1827. Nancy Sayre, 1757-1828.
6. Joseph Halsey, 1730-1813. Mary Armstrong, 1737-....
7. Gen. Joseph Halsey ,1695-1771. Elizabeth Haines, ....-....
8. Joseph Halsey, 1668-1725. Elizabeth Halsey ....-....
9. Isaac Halsey, 1628-1725. Mary ..... ....-....
10. Thomas Halsey, 1591-1679. Phoebe ..... ....1649.

18. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Daniel Sayre* of Sagg, N. Y. Lieut. in Col. Schuyler's Co. of New York Militia in expedition to Canada 1711; Captain later.

2 to 5, same as descent from Thomas Halsey, (No. 17).
6. Isaac Sayre, 1724-.... Jane Swaine ....-....
7. Isaac Sayre, ....-1725. Elizabeth Smith, ....-....
8. Capt. Daniel Sayre 1666-1748. Sarah ..... 1667-1733.

19. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Browne* of Reading, Mass. Deputy from Reading 1641.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Jonathan Danforth.
5. Thomas Bryant, 1742-.... Elizabeth Chandler, 1729-....
6. Kendall Bryant, 1709-1797. Mary Parker, 1702-....
7. Ebenezer Parker 1676-.... Rebecca Newhall 1675-....
8. Lieut. Hananiah Parker 1638-1724. Elizabeth Browne 1647-1697.
9. Nicholas Browne ....-1673. Elizabeth ..... ....-....

20. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Hananiah Parker* of Lynn and Reading, Mass. Ensign of Reading Foot Company 1680-84; Lieut. 1684; Deputy from Reading 1683-84-95-97-99-1703.

For line of descent see Nicholas Browne (No. 19).

21. Seventh in descent from *Major Jeremiah Swaine* of Reading, Mass. Lieut. of a Company in King Philip's War and was wounded at the Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675; Captain 1676; Capt. of Reading Foot Co. 1679; Commander in Chief of all the Massachusetts forces against the Indians 1689; Deputy from Reading 1685-86-87-89-94-1702-06; Governor's Assistant 1689-90-96.

2 to 6, same as descent from Nicholas Browne (No. 19).
7. Kendall Bryant, 1680-.... Elizabeth Swaine, 1684-....
8. Major Jeremiah Swaine, 1643-1710. Mary Smith, ....-....

22. Seventh in descent from *John Bigelow, Sr.,* of Watertown, Mass. Served in Pequot War 1637 and under Capt. Davenport in King Philip's War 1675-76; served also under Capt. John Cutler.

2. James Spencer Bryant, 1838-1863. Sarah Ellen Stewart, 1838-....
3. Thomas Stewart, 1795-1877. Elizabeth Mac Elroy, 1800-1862.
4. John Stewart, 1751-1803. Mary Barron, 1754-1837.
5. Capt. Moses Barron, 1709-1771. Lucy Parker, 1714-1758.
6. Samuel Barron, 1679-1771. Mary Stearns, 1684-1743.
7. Capt. John Stearns, 1654-1728. Elizabeth Bigelow, 1657-1694.
8. John Bigelow, Sr., 1617-1703. Mary Warren, ....-1691.

23. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Stearns* of Billerica, Mass. Served as Lieut. in Co. commanded by Capt. John Lane 1704; engaged in relief of Dunstable 1706.

For line of descent see John Bigelow, Sr. (No. 22).

24. Seventh in descent from *Ellis Barron* of Watertown, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675-76.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Bigelow, Sr. (No. 22).
7. Moses Barron, 1643-.... Mary Learned, 1647-....
8. Ellis Barron, 1600-1676. Grace ..... ....-1650.

25. Fifth in descent from *Samuel Barron* of Chemlsford, Mass. Served under Capt. Lane in the expedition for the relief of Groton, Dunstable and Dracut, August, 1706.

For line of descent see John Bigelow, Sr. (No. 22).

26. Seventh in descent from *Abraham Parker* of Chemlsford, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War 1675.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Bigelow Sr. (No. 22).
6. Ebenezer Parker, 1690-1773. Elizabeth Parker, 1691-....
7. Moses Parker, 1657-1732. Abigail Hildreth, ....-....
8. Abraham Parker, ....-1685. Rose Whitlock, ....-1691.

27. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Richard Hildreth* of Chelmsford, Mass. Sergt. in Chelmsford Military Co. 1663-64.

2 to 7, same as descent from Abraham Parker (No. 26).
8. Sergt. Richard Hildreth, 1605-1688. Elizabeth ..... 1625-1693.

## BUTTERS, WILLIAM. (Soc. No. 102.)

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born December 21st, 1850, in Boston, Mass.

Married Ella Susan King October 21st, 1874.

2. Isaac Hill Butters, 1825-1886. Angeline Salome Mott, 1826-....
3. William Butters, 1786-1866. Eloiza Moureau Cormerais, 1798-1849.
4. Samuel Butters, 1749-1812. Tabitha Nichols, 1754-1808.
5. Samuel Butters, 1728-1793. Keziah Dana, ....-1759.
6. Samuel Butter, 1703-1788. Sarah Jaquith, 1703-....
7. William Butter, 1665-1745. Rebecca ....., ....-....
8. William Butter, 1630-1692.

Seventh in descent from *William Butter* of Woburn, Mass. Private in Capt. Joseph Syll's Company at the capture of 300 Indians at Dover, N. H., September 4th, 1676.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *William Gerrish* of Newbury, Mass. The first Captain of the Military Company of Newbury and in command of the garrison at that town for several years; served as Captain in King Philip's War 1675-6; Deputy 1650.

2 and 3, same as descent from William Butter.
4. Jaques Arnold Cormerais, 1757-1800. Jane Vaughan Rindge.
5. Jotham Rindge, ....-.... Sarah Vaughan, 1740-1816.
6. Elliott Vaughan, 1711-.... Ann Gerrish, 1717-....
7. Timothy Gerrish, 1684-1756. Sarah Elliott, ....-....
8. John Gerrish, ....-.... Elizabeth Waldron, 1645-....
9. William Gerrish.

2. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Gerrish* of Newbury, Mass., and Dover New Hampshire. Captain 1672; Capt. of all the Troops of Horse in the Province of New Hampshire 1680; Captain in King William's War 1690; High Sheriff of the Province 1683; Member of the Special Assembly 1684; Deputy 1684-1689, 1690 and

1697; Royal Councillor of the Province of New Hampshire; Justice of the Supreme Court 1699 to 1714.

**For line of descent see William Gerrish (No. 1).**

3. Sixth in descent from *Col. Timothy Gerrish* of Dover, N. H. Proprietor of Gerrish Island; Capt. of the Provincial militia 1719; Deputy 1709-1715 and 1722; Col. of the Provincial Militia of York Co., Maine, 1725; Royal Councillor of the Province of Massachusetts 1730-1735.

**For line of descent see William Gerrish (No. 1).**

4. Eighth in descent from *Major Richard Waldron,* of New Hampshire. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

**2 to 8, same as descent from William Gerrish (No. 1).**
**9. Richard Waldron.**

5. Seventh in descent from *William Vaughan* of New Hampshire. Lieut. 1672; Capt. 1680; Royal Councillor 1679, 1690 and 1698; President of the Council 1706-1715.

**2 to 6, same as descent from William Gerrish (No. 1).**
**7. George Vaughan, 1676-1725. Elizabeth Elliott, ....-....**
**8. William Vaughan, ....-.... Margaret Cutts, 1650-....**

6. Sixth in descent from *George Vaughan* of New Hampshire. Col. of Provincial forces during Queen Anne's War; elected in 1707 by the General Assembly as representative of the Province in England; Lieut. Governor 1715.

**For line of descent see William Vaughan (No. 5).**

7. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Richard Cutts* of Portsmouth, N. H. Deputy from Portsmouth 1669-1672; he built the first fort at New Castle 1660 and was its first commander upon its completion.

**2 to 8, same as descent from William Vaughan (No. 5).**
**9. Richard Cutts.**

8. Seventh in descent from *Robert Elliott* of New Castle, N. H. Member of Gov. Cranfield's Council 1682 to 1686; member of Gov. Allen's Council 1692 et seq.; Member from Scarborough of the last Assembly of Maine 1685.

2 to 7, same as descent from William Gerrish (No 1).
8. Robert Elliott, 1640-1720. Sarah Fryer, 1656-....

9. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Fryer* of Mass. and N. H. Deputy to the General Court of Mass. 1666; Commissioner to conclude a treaty with Indians at Casco, Maine, 1678; Royal Councillor of the Province of N. H. 1683; Deputy Governor 1692 to 1702; Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1693-1695; Lieut. 1678; Capt. 1689; Commander of Fort William and Mary at New Castle, N. H., 1692-1697.

2 to 8, same as descent from Robert Elliott (No 8).
9. Nathaniel Fryer, ....-1705.

10. Sixth in descent from *Nathaniel Mott* of Braintree, Mass. Assisted in defending Braintree when attacked by Indians Feb. 25th, 1675, and was killed during that fight.

2. Isaac Hill Butters, 1825-1886. Angeline Salome Mott, 1826-....
3. Joshua Mott, 1790-.... Angelia R. Pratt, ....-....
4. Stephen Mott, 1752-.... Abigail Staples, ....-....
5. John Mott, 1707-.... Lydia ....., ....-....
6. Ebenezer Mott, 1675-.... Grace Vinal, ....-....
7. Nathaniel Mott, ....-1675. Hannah Shorter, ....-....

CATLIN, FREDERICK MILES. (Soc. No. 120).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born October 31st, 1859, in Erie, Pa.

Married Bertha Ada Crossman August 4th ,1898.

2. Henry Catlin, 1833-.... Ellen Towner, 1840-1882.
3. Henry Catlin, 1785-1845. Sally Pratt, 1790-1861.
4. John Catlin, 1760-1843. Dinah Look, 1755-1834.
5. Joseph Catlin, 1732-..... Abigail French, 1735-.....
6. John Catlin, 1704-1758. Mary Munn, 1705-1763.

Fifth in descent from *John Catlin* of Mass. Served under Capt. Kellogg in "Father Rasles War"; Lieut. of Company of snowshoe men 1743; in command of Fort Shirley, Mass., 1747 to 1749; commanded Co. above Northfield, Mass., 1749; led a Co. of 52 men from Deerfield to Fort Massachusetts, Sept. 13, 1757; was in command of twelve forts extending from Northfield to Pontoosuc with headquarters at Burke's Fort, Bernardston, 1758, when he died in service.

CHAMBERLIN, CLARENCE ABNER, (Soc. No. 46).

Eau Claire, Wis.

Born November 7th, 1846, in Goffstown, N. H.

Married Alice Elizabeth Black March 4th, 1869.

2. **Preston Chamberlin, 1802-1859. Laura Huntley, 1806-1850.**
3. **Joseph Chamberlin, 1777-1845. Nancy McAllister, 1776-1838.**
4. **Joseph Chamberlin, 1738-1815. Ruth Preston, ....-....**
5. **Richard Chamberlin, 1714-1784. Abigail ....., ....-....**
6. **Nathaniel Chamberlin, 1689-1780. Elizabeth Hankins, 1706-....**
7. **Joseph Chamberlin, 1655-1721. Hannah Gilbert, ....-.....**

Sixth in descent from *Joseph Chamberlin* of Sudbury, Mass. Served in the Narragansett War and took part in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675; served in garrison at Westfield, Mass., 1676.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fourth in descent from *Richard Chamberlin* of Northfield, Mass. In 1747 Capt. Phineas Stevens raised a company of sixty men for the French and Indian War, and went into winter quarters at Charlestown, N. H. With this company was Richard Chamberlin, who remained there during its desperate seige. He with his son, Abiel, served under Capt. Selah Barnard's Company (Col. William Williams Reg.) which was engaged in the reduction of Canada 1758.

For line of descent see Joseph Chamberlin.

2. Fifth in descent from *Nathaniel Chamberlin* of Northfield, Mass. Served in Capt. Benjamin Dwight's Company in "Father Rasles War" 1725; took part in the Crown Point Expedition 1758.

For line of descent see Joseph Chamberlin.

3. Fourth in descent from *John McAllister* of Francestown, N. H. Served in expedition against Crown Point 1758 in Capt. Alexander Todd's Co. in Regiment commanded by Col. John Hart; served also in Capt. Alexander Todd's Co. under Col. John Goffe 1760.

2 and 3, same as descent from Joseph Chamberlin.
4. Archibald McAllister, ....-.... Maria McKeen, ....-....
5. John McAlister, ....-....

4. Third in descent from *Archibald McAllister* of Francestown, N. H. Served in Capt. Alexander Todd's Company in Regiment commanded by Col. John Goffe for the invasion of Canada, 1760.

2 and 3, same as descent from Joseph Chamberlin.
4. Archibald McAllister, ....-.... Maria McKeen, ....-....

---

CHAMBERLIN, GEORGE HARRIS. (Soc. No. 77).
Walla Walla, Wash.

Born July 5th, 1865, in Rock Falls, Wis.
Married Harriet Eliza Garland March 10th, 1888.

2. George H. Chamberlin, 1827-.... Antianette Weston, 1833-....
3. Preston Chamberlin, 1802-1859. Laura Huntley, 1806-1850.
4. Joseph Chamberlin, 1777-1845. Nancy McAllister, 1776-1838.
5. Joseph Chamberlin, 1738-1815. Ruth Preston, ....-....
6. Richard Chamberlin, 1714-1784. Abigail ....., ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Richard Chamberlin* of Northfield, Mass. In 1747 Capt. Phineas Stephens raised a Co. of sixty men for the French and Indian War and went into winter quarters at Charlestown, N. H.; with this company was Richard Chamberlin, who remained at Charlestown during its desperate siege. In 1758 he with

his son Abiel served in Capt. Selah Barnard's Co. (Col. William William's Reg.) which was engaged in the reduction of Canada.

As the further record of George Harris Chamberlin is identical with that of his brother Jehiel Weston Chamberlin, M. D., (Soc. No. 28), it is not printed in detail at this point.

---

CHAMBERLIN, JEHIEL WESTON. (Soc. No 28).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born October 28th, 1857, in Rock Falls, Wis.

Married Clara Augusta Smith October 18th, 1887.

2. George H. Chamberlin, 1827-.... Antianette Weston, 1833-....
3. Preston Chamberlin, 1802-1859. Laura Huntley, 1806-1850.
4. Joseph Chamberlin, 1777-1845. Nancy McAllister, 1776-1838.
5. Joseph Chamberlin, 1738-1815. Ruth Preston, ....-....
6. Richard Chamberlin, 1714-1784. Abigail ....., ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Richard Chamberlin* of Northfield, Mass. In 1747 Capt. Phineas Stephens raised a Company of sixty men for the French and Indian War which went into winter quarters at Charlestown, N. H., with this company was Richard Chamberlin, who remained there during its desperate siege; he with his son Abiel served in Capt. Selah Barnards Co. (Col. William William's Reg.) which was engaged in the reduction of Canada in 1758.

1. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Chamberlin* of Sudbury, Mass. He served in the Narragansett War and took part in the Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Chamberlin.
7. Nathaniel Chamberlin, 1689-1780. Elizabeth Hankins, 1706-.
8. Joseph Chamberlin, 1655-1721. Hannah Gilbert, ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Nathaniel Chamberlin* of Sudbury, Mass. Served in Benjamin Dwight's Co. of Rangers in "Father Rasle's War" 1725; Sept., 1725, he was left with about 25 others to defend Fort Dummer and in a scouting expedition was taken prisoner by the Indians; took part in the Crown Point Expedition 1755 and served in the last French and Indian War 1758.

For line of descent see Joseph Chamberlin (No. 1).

3. Tenth in descent from *William Thomas* of Barnstable and Marshfield, Mass. Governor's Assistant 1642-43-47-48-49; Deputy from Barnstable 1641 and from Marshfield 1646; Member of the Council of War. 1646

2. George H. Chamberlin, 1827-.... Antianette Weston, 1833-....
3. Daniel Weston, 1807-.... Betsey Edson, ....-....
4. John Weston, 3rd, 1767-.... Dolly Sprague, 1769-....
5. John Weston, 2nd, 1724-.... Priscilla Sturtevant, ....-....
6. Dr. Josiah Sturtevant, 1720-.... Priscilla Croade, 1725-....
7. Thomas Croade, ....-.... Rachel ..... ....-....
8. John Croade, 2nd, ....-.... Deborah Thomas, ....-....
9. Nathaniel Thomas, Jr., 1643-1718. Deborah Jacob, 1643-....
10. Capt. Nathaniel Thomas, 1610-1674.
11. William Thomas, 1573-1651.

4. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Thomas* of Marshfield, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1637; Lieut. 1643; Capt. 1644.

For line of descent see William Thomas (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Thomas, Jr.,* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield from 1685 to 1691; served as Capt. in King Philip's War.

**For line of descent see William Thomas (No. 3).**

6. Tenth in descent from *Richard Warren* of Plymouth, Mass. One of the Mayflower passengers and the twelfth signer of the Compact; member of Miles Standish's Co. in the "First Encounter" at Great Meadow Creek, December 8th, 1620.

**2 to 6, same as descent from William Thomas (No. 3).**
**7. Josiah Sturtevant, 1690-.... Hannah Harlow, ....-....**
**8. Nathaniel Harlow, 1664-.... Abigail Church, 1666-....**
**9. Nathaniel Church, 1641-.... Sarah Barstow, ....-....**
**10. Ser. Richard Church, 1608-1668. Elizabeth Warren, ....-1670.**
**11. Richard Warren, ....-1628. Elizabeth Jouatt, ....-....**

7. Ninth in descent from *Sergt. Richard Church* of Plymouth, Hingham and Dedham, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1643 and served in the Pequot War.

**For line of descent see Richard Warren (No. 6).**

8. Eighth in descent from *George Soule* of Duxbury, Bridgewater and Middleboro, Mass. One of the Mayflower passengers and the thirty-fifth signer of the Compact; served as a private in Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in the Pequot War; Deputy 1645-46.

**2 to 5, same as descent from William Thomas (No. 3).**
**6. John Weston, 1st, 1695-1768. Content Jackson, 1705-....**
**7. Edmund Weston, 2nd, 1660-1723. Rebecca Soule, ....-1732.**
**8. John Soule, 1632-1707. Esther ....., 1638-1733.**
**9. George Soule, ....-1680. Mary Becket, ....-1677.**

9. Eighth in descent from *Nathaniel Morton,* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

**2 to 6, same as descent from George Soule (No. 8).**
**7. Eleazer Jackson, 1669-..... Hannah Ransom, ....-....**
**8. Abraham Jackson, ....-1714. Remember Morton, ....-1707.**
**9. Nathaniel Morton, 1613-1685. Lydia Cooper, ....-1673.**

10. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Ralph Sprague* of Charlestown, Mass. Sergt. at Charlestown 1634; Lieut. 1637; Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company 1637-38; Deputy from Charlestown 1635 to41 and 1644-45.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from William Thomas (No. 3).
5. Jonathan Sprague, 1739-.... Tabitha Burdette, 1740-....
6. William Sprague, 1695-1747. Dorothy Floyd, 1699-....
7. Capt. Edward Sprague, 1663-.... Dorothy Lane, 1669-1727.
8. Capt. John Sprague, 1629-1692. Lydia Goffe, ....-1715.
9. Lieut. Ralph Sprague, 1603-1650. Joan Corbin, ....-....

11. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Sprague* of Malden, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Capt. of Malden Co. 1685; Deputy from Malden 1689-90-91.

For line of descent see Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).

12. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Edward Sprague* of Malden, Mass. Capt. of the Malden Military Company 1715.

For line of descent see Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).

13. Eighth in descent from *Edward Goffe* of Cambridge, Mass. Commissioner for Cambridge 1641; Deputy from Cambridge 1646-50.

2 to 8, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
9. Edward Goffe, ....-.... Margaret ....., ....-....

14. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Floyd* of Malden, Mass. Served in King Philip's War as Lieut. of Capt. Daniel Henchman's Co; distinguished for services as Captain in the company which served against the Indians 1690.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
7. Joseph Floyd, 1667-1705. Elizabeth ....., ....-....
8. Capt. John Floyd, ....-1701. Sarah ..... ....-....

15. Eighth in descent from *Rev. John Reyner* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Company 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
8. Job Lane, 1620-1697. Anne Reyner, 1632-1704.
9. Rev. John Reyner, ....-....

16. Seventh in descent from *Job Lane* of Billerica and Malden, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Deputy from Billerica 1676-79-80; Deputy from Malden 1685.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
8. Job Lane, 1620-1697. Anne Reyner, 1632-1704.

17. Fifth in descent from *Joseph Burdette* of Malden, Mass. Served in company commanded by Capt. Ebenezer Marrow, 1758.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
6. Joseph Burdette, 1716-1749. Tabitha Paine, ....-....

18. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Wayte* of Malden, Mass. Served in King Philip's War under Major John Pynchon and led a detachment of soldiers to Marlboro 1675; Lieut. of the Malden Company 1658; Capt. 1662-84; Deputy from Malden constantly from 1666 to 1684; Speaker of House of Deputies 1684.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Ralph Sprague (No. 10).
6. Joseph Burdette, 1716-1749. Tabitha Paine, ....-....
7. Lieut. William Paine, 1694-.... Tabitha Wayte, 1692-1721.
8. Samuel Wayte, 1650-1720. Mehitable Buckman, 1654-1734.
9. Capt. John Wayte, 1618-1693. Mary Hills, ....-1674.

19. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Sturtevant* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Company 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Thomas (No. 3).
7. Josiah Sturtevant, 1690-.... Hannah Harlow, ....-....
8. Samuel Sturtevant, ....-....

20. Fifth in descent from *John McAllister* of Francestown, N. H. Served in expedition against Crown Point 1758 in Capt. Alexander Todd's Co. in Regiment commanded by Col. John Hart; served also in Capt. Alexander Todd's Co. under Col. John Goffe 1760.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Richard Chamberlin.
5. Archibald McAllister, ....-.... Maria McKeen, ....-....
6. John McAllister, ....-....

21. Fourth in descent from *Archibald McAllister* of Francestown, N. H. Served in Capt. Alexander Todd's Company in Regiment commanded by Col. John Goffe for the invasion of Canada 1760.

For line of descent see John McAllister (No. 20).

---

## CHESEBROUGH, GEORGE LATIMER.

(Soc. No. 98).

Duluth, Minn.

Born Feb. 28th, 1863, in Sandusky, Ohio.

Married Caroline Manning Robinson, December 22nd, 1886.

2. Alfred Chesebrough, 1818-1894. Frances Elizabeth Griswold, 1821-1896.
3. Judge Ebenezer Lane, ....-.... Frances Ann Lane, ....-....
4. Governor Roger Griswold, 1762-1812. Fanny Rogers, 1766-1853.
5. Gov. Matthew Griswold, 1714-1799. Ursula Wolcott, 1723-1788.
6. Judge John Griswold, 1690-1764. Hannah Lee, 1695-1773.
7. Matthew Griswold, 1653-1715. Phoebe Hyde, 1663-1704.
8. Lieut. Matthew Griswold, 1620-1698. Anna Wolcott, ....-1701.

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Matthew Griswold* of Lyme and Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1654-67-68-78-85; Commissioner 1669; Lieut. of the Lyme Train Band 1677.

1. Sixth in descent from *Matthew Griswold, Jr.*, of Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Lyme 1696-1704-07-08-10; Commissioner 1696-97.

For line of descent see Lieut. Matthew Griswold.

2. Fourth in descent from *Governor Matthew Griswold,* of Lyme, Conn. Capt. of Lyme South Co. 1739; Maj. 3rd Conn. Reg. 1765; Deputy from Lyme 1748-51-54 to 59; Governor's Assistant 1760 to 1767; Judge of the Superior Court 1765-69; Chief Justice 1769 to 1778; Deputy Governor 1770 to 1784; member of the Council of Safety 1775 to 1779; Governor 1784 to 1786.

For line of descent see Lieut. Matthew Griswold.

3. Seventh in descent from *Henry Wolcott* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Windsor 1639; elected Magistrate 1643 and re-elected each year until his death, 1655; member of first General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

2 to 5 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
6. Maj. Gen. Roger Wolcott, 1679-1767. Sarah Drake, 1686-....
7. Capt. Simon Wolcott, 1624-1687. Martha Pitkin, 1639-1719.
8. Henry Wolcott, 1578-1655. Elizabeth Saunders, 1589-1655.

4. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Simon Wolcott* of Windsor and Simsbury, Conn. Trooper from Windsor under Maj. John Mason 1657; Capt. Simsbury Train Band 1673; Deputy from Simsbury 1671-73-75.

For line of descent see Henry Wolcott (No. 3).

5. Fifth in descent from *Major General Roger Wolcott* of Windsor, Conn. Commissary in expedition against Canada 1711; Capt. of Windsor South Co. 1722; Maj. Hartford Co. 1724; member of Council of War 1723-

40-43-44-55; Col. 1st Conn. Reg. 1739; served under Major Talcott in expedition against Canada 1723; Maj. Gen. and commander of Conn. forces in expedition to Cape Breton 1745; Deputy from Windsor many times between 1709 and 1725; Governor's Assistant many times between 1714 and 1735; Judge of Hartford County Court 1724-27-28-29-30-31-32; Judge of Superior Court 1734 to 1741, and Chief Justice Superior Court 1744-1750; Deputy Governor from 1741 to 1749 and Governor 1750 to 1753.

For line of descent see Henry Wolcott (No. 3).

6. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Newberry* of Dorchester, Mass. Deputy from Dorchester 1634-35.

2 to 5 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
6. Maj. Gen. Roger Wolcott, 1679-1767. Sarah Drake, 1686-....
7. Lieut. Job Drake, 1652-1711. Elizabeth Clark, 1651-1729.
8. Capt. Daniel Clark, 1623-1710. Mary Newberry, ....-1688.
9. Thomas Newberry, ....-....

7. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Daniel Clark* of Windsor, Conn. Lieut. of 1st Conn. Cavalry, 1658; Capt. of a Troop of Horse 1664; Secretary of Conn. from 1658 to 1666.

For line of descent see Thomas Newberry (No. 6).

8. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Job Drake* of Windsor, Conn. Lieut. of Windsor South Co. 1701.

For line of descent see Thomas Newberry (No. 6).

9. Seventh in descent from *Balthasar De Wolf* of Lyme, Conn. Member of Lyme Train Band 1668.

2 to 6 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
7. Ensign Thomas Lee, ....-1705. Mary De Wolf, 1656-1724.
8. Balthasar De Wolf, 1623-1678. Alice ....., ....-....

10. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Lee* of Lyme, Conn. Ensign of Lyme Co. 1701; Deputy from Lyme 1676.

For line of descent see Balthasar De Wolf (No. 9).

11. Ninth in descent from *Matthew Marvin* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1654.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
5. Col. Zabdiel Rogers, 1737-1808. Elizabeth Tracy, 1737-1772.
6. Isaac Tracy, ....-.... Elizabeth Bushnell, ....-....
7. Capt. Benajah Bushnell, 1681-1762. Zerviah Leffingwell, 1686-1770.
8. Capt. Richard Bushnell, 1652-.... Elizabeth Adgate, 1651-....
9. Richard Bushnell, ....-.... Mary Marvin, ....-....
10. Matthew Marvin, 1600-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-.... ....

12. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Richard Bushnell,* of Norwalk, Conn. Ensign of Norwalk Train Band 1693; Lieut. 1698; Capt. 1701; Deputy from Norwalk many times between 1691 and 1720; Speaker 1713-14-15-17-19-20.

For line of descent see Matthew Marvin (No. 11).

13. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Benajah Bushnell,* of Norwich, Conn. Lieut. Norwich Train Band 1714; Capt. 1721; Deputy from Norwich 1721-24.

For line of descent see Matthew Marvin (No. 11).

14. Fourth in descent from *Col. Zabdiel Rogers,* of Norwich, Conn. Lieut. 11th Co. 3rd Conn. Reg. 1762; Capt. 1765; Major 20th Conn. Reg. 1774; Col. 1780.

For line of descent see Matthew Marvin (No. 11).

15. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Tracy* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of Norwich Co. 1666; Lieut. of New London County Dragoons 1673; Deputy from Norwich many times between 1667 and 1684; rendered

important aid to Uncas when besieged at Shattuck's Point by hostile Indians 1645.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
5. Col. Zabdiel Rogers, 1737-1808. Elizabeth Tracy, 1737-1772.
6. Isaac Tracy, 1706-1779. Elizabeth Bushnell, 1711-1746.
7. John Tracy, Jr., 1673-.... Elizabeth Leffingwell, ....-1737.
8. John Tracy, 1642-1702. Mary Winslow, 1646-1721.
9. Lieut. Thomas Tracy, 1610-1685. Mary Mason, ....-....

16. Seventh in descent from *John Tracy,* of Norwich, Conn. Deputy from Norwich 1694-97-98-99-1701.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 15).

17. Fifth in descent from *Isaac Tracy* of Norwich, Conn. Deputy from Norwich many times between 1741 and 1767.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 15).

18. Eighth in descent from *Josiah Winslow* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield many times between 1643 and 1660.

2 to 8, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 15).
9. Josiah Winslow, 1606-1674. Margaret Bourne, ....-....

19. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of Norwich Train Band 1672; Lieut. 1676; served under Capt. George Denison and received a grant of land for his services; Deputy from Norwich many times between 1662 and 1703; rendered important aid to Uncas when besieged at Shattuck's Point by hostile Indians 1645.

2 to 7 same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 15).
8. Ensign Thomas Leffingwell, 1649-1724. Mary Bushnell, 1655-1745.
9. Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, 1622-1710. Mary White, ....-1711.

20. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Thomas Leffingwell,* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of Norwich Co. 1708; Deputy from Norwich 1716.

2 to 7 same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 15).
8. Ensign Thomas Leffingwell, 1649-1724. Mary Bushnell, 1655-1745.

21. Ninth in descent from *William Hubbard* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich many times between 1638 and 1657.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
5. Col. Zabdiel Rogers, 1737-1808. Elizabeth Tracy, 1737-1772.
6. Dr. Theophilus Rogers, 1699-1753. Elizabeth Hyde, 1700-1753.
7. Ezekiel Rogers, Jr., 1667-1707. Lois (Ivory) Bligh, 1661-....
8. Ezekiel Rogers, ..-1674. Margaret Hubbard, ....-....
9. Rev. William Hubbard, 1621-1704. Mary Rogers, ....-....
10. William Hubbard, 1594-1670. Judith Knapp, ....-....

22. Eighth in descent from *Edmund Hobart* of Hingham, Mass. Deputy from Hingham 1638-39-41; Commissioner 1639-40.

2 and 3 same as descent from Lieut. Matthew Griswold.
4. Ebenezer Lane,, 1747-1808. Marian Griswold, ....-....
5. Deacon Ebenezer Lane, 1713-1790. Bethia Shaw, 1696-1787.
6. Samuel Lane, 1678-1725. Bethia ..... ....-....
7. John Lane, 1648-1712. Mehitable Hobart, 1651-1670.
8. Thomas Hobart, 1606-1689. Jane Joslyn, ....-1690.
9. Edmund Hobart, 1570-1646. Margaret Dewey, ....-....

23. Seventh in descent from *William Chesebrough* of Braintree, Mass., and Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Braintree 1640; Commissioner 1641; first white settler in Stonington 1649; Deputy from Stonington 1653-54-55-56-64.

2. Alfred Chesebrough, 1818-1894. Frances Elizabeth Lane, 1821-1896.
3. Ephraim Chesebrough, 1788-.... Hannah P. Latimer, 1794-....
4. William Chesebrough, 1745-1840. Esther Williams, 1743-1814.
5. Elihu Chesebrough, 1704-1769. Esther Dennis, ....-1768.
6. Elihu Chesebrough, 1668-1750. Hannah Miner, 1676-....
7. Elisha Chesebrough, 1637-1670. Rebecca Palmer, 1648-....
8. William Chesebrough, 1594-1667. Anne Stevenson, 1596-1673.

24. Sixth in descent from *Elisha Chesebrough* of Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Stonington 1669.

For line of descent see William Chesebrough (No. 23).

25. Eighth in descent from *Walter Palmer* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1645-47.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Chesebrough (No. 23).
7. Capt. Manassah Miner, 1647-1728. Lydia Moore, ....-....
8. Capt. Thomas Miner, 1608-1690. Grace Palmer, ....-1690.
9. Walter Palmer, 1585-1662. Rebecca Short, ....-....

26. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Miner* of New London and Stonington, Conn. Sergt. of New London Co. 1649; Capt. Stonington Co. 1665; Deputy from New London 1650-51; Deputy from Stonington 1670-79-80; received a grant of land for services in Narragansett War.

For line of descent see Walter Palmer (No. 25).

27. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Manassah Miner* of Stonington, Conn. Ensign New London County troops 1693; Capt. in command of Indians in expedition against Canada 1709; Indian Adviser 1694; Deputy from Stonington many times between 1698-1718.

For line of descent see Walter Palmer (No. 25).

28. Eighth in descent from *Hugh Calkins* of Gloucester, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from Gloucester 1650-51; Deputy from New London many times between 1652 and 1671.

2 to 5 same as descent from William Chesebrough (No. 23).
6. Ebenezer Dennis, 1682-.... Sarah Hough, ....-....
7. Capt. John Hough, 1655-1715. Sarah Post, 1659-....
8. William Hough, ....-1683. Sarah Calkins, ....-....
9. Hugh Calkins, 1600-1690.

29. Seventh in descent from *William Hough* of New London, Conn. Engineer to erect fortifications in New

London in King Philip's War; received a grant of land for services in that war.

For line of descent see Hugh Calkins (No. 28).

30. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Hough* of New London, Conn. Ensign New London Train Band 1700; Lieut. 1703; Capt. 1708; Deputy from New London many times between 1700 and 1714.

For line of descent see Hugh Calkins (No. 28).

31. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Bourne* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642-45.

2 to 5 same as descent from William Chesebrough (No. 23).
6. Ebenezer Dennis, 1682-.... Sarah Hough, ....-....
7. George Dennis, ....-1708. Elizabeth (Smith) Raymond, 1645-....
8. Nehemiah Smith, 1605-1686. Ann Bourne, 1615-1684.
9. Thomas Bourne, 1581-1664. Martha ....., 1590-1660.

32. Seventh in descent from *Robert Williams* of Roxbury, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from William Chesebrough (No. 23).
5. William Wiliams, 1697-.... Martha Wheeler, ....-....
6. John Williams, 1667-1702. Martha Wheeler, 1670-1745.
7. Lieut. Isaac Williams, 1638-1704. Martha Park, 1641-1674.
8. Robert Williams, 1593-1693. Elizabeth Stratton, 1594-1674.

33. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Isaac Williams* of Cambridge, Mass. Lieut. of Cambridge Co. 1677; Deputy from Cambridge many times between 1692 and 1705.

For line of descent see Robert Williams (No. 32).

34. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Park* of Preston, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and drew "Cedar Swamp lots" for his services .

2 to 6 same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 32).
7. Isaac Wheeler, 1646-.... Martha Park, 1646-....
8. Thomas Park, ....-1709. Dorothy Thompson, ....-....

35. Sixth in descent from *Isaac Wheeler* of Stonington, Conn. Served in King Philip's War, and received a grant of land for his services; Deputy from Stonington 1692.

For line of descent see Thomas Park (No. 34).

36. Eighth in descent from *John Holgrave* of Salem, Mass. Deputy from Salem 1634-35.

2 to 7 same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 32).
8. Wiliam Park, 1607-1685. Martha Holgrave, 1614-1708.
9. John Holgrave, ....-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....

37. Seventh in descent from *William Park* of Roxbury, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1638-39; Surveyor General of Arms and Ammunition 1660; Deputy from Roxbury many times between 1635 and 1673.

For line of descent see John Holgrave (No. 36).

38. Eighth in descent from *William Douglas, Sr.*, of New London, Conn. Commissioner from New London 1667; Deputy 1672-1676.

2 and 3 same as descent from Wiliam Chesebrough (No. 23).
4. Pickett Latimer, 1745-.... Eunice Douglas, 1771-....
5. George Douglas, 1739-1807. Elizabeth Lucas, 1740-1823.
6. Lieut. William Douglas, 1708-1787. Sarah Denison, 1710-1797.
7. Capt. Richard Douglas, 1682-1735. Margaret Abel, ....-....
8. Deacon William Douglas, 1645-1725. Abiah Hough, 1648-1715.
9. Wiliam Douglas, Sr., 1610-1682. Ann Mattle, 1610-1685.

39. Seventh in descent from *Deacon William Douglas* of New London, Conn. Deputy from New London many times between 1690-1712.

For line of descent see William Douglas, Sr., (No. 38).

40. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Richard Douglas* of New London, Conn. Lieut. of New London 1st Co. 1726; Capt. 1727.

For line of descent see William Douglas, Sr., (No. 38).

41. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. William Douglass* of New London, Conn. Lieut. of New London 5th Co. 1748.

For line of descent see William Douglas, Sr., (No. 38).

42. Ninth in descent from *William Denison* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury 1635.

2 to 6 same as descent from William Douglas, Sr., (No. 38).
7. George Denison, 1671-1720. Mary Wetherell, 1668-1711.
8. Ensign John Denison, 1646-1698. Phoebe Lay, ....-1699.
9. Capt. George Denison, 1618-1694. Ann Borodell, 1615-1712.
10. William Denison, ....-1653. Margaret ....., ....-1656.

43. Eighth in descent from *Capt. George Denison* of Stonington, Conn. Came to Roxbury 1631; returned to England 1643 and served under Cromwell with distinction; was wounded at Naseby and cared for at the home of Lord John Borodell, whose daughter Ann he married; returned to Roxbury and later removed to Stonington; Capt. of New London County forces in King Philip's War under Major Mann and Major Wolcott; second in command to Major Treat at Great Swamp Fight; served on the frontier, and captured Indian Chief Cannonchet; chosen with Major Mason to assist the Pequot Chiefs to govern their tribes; appointed Provost Marshall of Narragansett Co. 1676; Deputy from Stonington many times between 1656 and 1694.

For line of descent see William Denison (No. 42).

44. Seventh in descent from *Ensign John Denison* of Stonington, Conn. Ensign of New London County forces 1673; Deputy from Stonington 1694-95.

For line of descent see William Denison (No. 42).

45. Eighth in descent from *Robert Lay* of Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1666-78.

2 to 8, same as descent from William Denison (No. 42).
9. Robert Lay, 1618-1689 Sarah ....., ....-....

46. Eighth in descent from *William Wetherell* of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Co. 1643.

2 and 3 same as descent from William Chesebrough (No. 23).
4. Pickett Latimer, 1745-.... Eunice Douglas, 1771-....
5. George Douglas, 1739-1807. Elizabeth Lucas, 1740-1823.
6. Lieut. William Douglas, 1708-1787. Sarah Denison, 1710-1797.
7. George Denison, 1671-1720. Mary Wetherell, 1668-1711.
8. Capt. Daniel Wetherell, 1630-1719. Grace Brewster, 1639-1684.
9. William Wetherell, 1600-1684. Mary Fisher, ....-....

47. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Daniel Wetherell* of New London, Conn. Commissary in King Philip's War; Lieut. of New London Train Band 1686; Capt. of New London fort 1695 and again 1699; Deputy from New London many times between 1670 and 1689; Governor's Assistant constantly from 1690 to 1709.

For line of descent see William Wetherell (No. 46).

48. Eighth in descent from *Jonathan Brewster* of Duxbury, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from Duxbury 1639-41-42-44; Deputy from New London from 1655 to 1659.

2 to 8 same as descent from William Wetherell (No. 46).
9. Jonathan Brewster, 1593-1659. Lucretia Oldham, ....-1679.

49. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Robert Latimer* of New London, Conn. Ensign of New London West Co. 1704; Lieut. 1708; Capt. 1715; Deputy from New London 1705.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from William Wetherell (No. 46).
5. Peter Latimer, ....-1790. Hannah Pickett, ....-....
6. Capt. Robert Latimer, 1664-1728. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

50. Fifth in descent from *John Pickett* of New London, Conn. Deputy from New London 1727.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from William Wetherell (No. 46).
5. Peter Latimer, ....-1790. Hannah Pickett, ....-....
6. John Pickett, 1685-....

---

CHITTENDEN, EDWIN SEDGWICK. (Soc. No. 16).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born Jan. 1st, 1843, in Rensselaerville, N. Y.

Married Minerva Elmina Moore Sept. 28th, 1870.

2. Maj. Orville Hervey Chittenden, 1820-1857. Nancy Cowles, 1822-1877.
3. Col. Hervey Chittenden, 1790-1867. Sarah Pratt, 1791-1872.
4. Capt. Jairus Chittenden, 1745-1828. Rebecca Hall, 1751-1818.
5. Daniel Chittenden, 1700-1781. Abigail Downs, 1704-1782.
6. Joseph Chittenden, 1672-1727. Mary Kimberly, 1671-1742.
7. Sergt. John Chittenden, 1643-1716. Hannah Fletcher, 1643-....
8. Maj. William Chittenden, 1594-1661.

Seventh in descent from *Maj. William Chittenden* of Guilford, Conn. One of the founders of Guilford, Conn., and one of the signers of the "Covenant of June 1st, 1639." From 1639 to 1643 he was one of the four to whom were entrusted "The civil power of the Colony"; he was first Assistant Magistrate of the Colony chosen by the freemen and served 1642-46 and again from 1649 until his death, 1660; Deputy from 1646 to 1660 with exception of 1652; he is spoken of in the Colonial records as "Lieut," his rank as Major having been acquired by reason of services in the Netherlands with the English troops during the Thirty Years War. He was chosen First Sergeant of the Artillery Co. of the Colony May 22d, 1648.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. William Pratt* of Hartford and Saybrook, Conn. Settled in Hartford 1636 and removed to Saybrook 1645; was in the Hartford Co. in the Pequot War, serving under Capt. John Mason in

the attack upon the Pequot Fort; Lieut. of the Saybrook Train Band 1661; Deputy from Saybrook 23 times from 1666 to 1678. The first Court in New London assembled Sept. 20th, 1666, and Capt. John Mason, Lieut. William Pratt and Thomas Stanton occupied the bench.

2 and 3, same as descent from Maj. William Chittenden.
4. Capt. Ethan Pratt, 1768-1849. Mabel Skeel, 1770-1845.
5. Daniel Pratt, 1715-..... Deborah Pratt, ....-.....
6. David Pratt, 1688-.... Sarah Chalker, 1696-....
7. Samuel Pratt, 1655-1705. Elizabeth Peck, 1669-1688.
8. Lt. William Pratt, 1622-1678. Elizabeth Clarke, ....-.....

2. Eighth in descent from *John Clarke* of Cambridge, Mass., Hartford, Milford and Saybrook, Conn. Was with Rev. Thomas Hooker in the march through the wilderness from Cambridge to Hartford; Deputy from Hartford 1641-42-44-49, and from Saybrook continuously from 1651 to 1655; one of the patentees of the Conn. Charter granted by Charles II. 1662; served in the Pequot War in the Hartford Co.

2 to 8, same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 1).
9. John Clarke, 1608-1674.

3. Ninth in descent from *Stephen Hopkins* of Plymouth. A passenger of the "Mayflower" and took part in the "First Encounter;" member of Miles Standish's Co. of 20 men and constantly associated with him in various expeditions against the Indians; Assistant and member of the Governor's Council from 1633 to 1636.

2. Maj. Orville Hervey Chittenden, 1820-1857. Nancy Cowles, 1822-1877.
3. David Cowles, 1790-1857. Nancy Merwin, 1793-1829.
4. David Cowles, 1760-1829. Eunice Paine, 1764-.....
5. Abner Paine, 1721-.... Jane Doane, 1724-....
6. Maj. Thomas Paine, 1681-1745. Thankful Cobb, 1687-1778.
7. Capt. Thomas Paine, 1656-1721. Hannah Shaw, 1661-1713.
8. Thomas Paine, ....-1706. Mary Snow, ....-1704.
9. Nicholas Snow, ....-1671. Constance Hopkins, 1608-1676.
10. Stephen Hopkins, ....-1644. Elizabeth Fisher, ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Paine* of Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth 1639 and member of the Yarmouth Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Stephen Hopkins (No. 3).
9. Thomas Paine, ....-1650.

5. Eighth in descent from *Deacon John Doane* of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. Governor's Assistant 1633 and 1642; Deputy from Plymouth 1639-42-43-44 and from Eastham 1649-50-51-53; member of Miles Standish's Military Co. 1643.

2 to 5, same as descent from Stephen Hopkins (No. 3).
6. Nehemiah Doane, 1692-1730. Jane Ela, 1704-.....
7. Deacon Hezekiah Doane, 1672-1752. Hannah ....., ....-.....
8. Ephraim Doane, ....-.... Mercy Knowles, ....-....
9. Deacon John Doane, 1593-1686. Abigail ....., ....-.....

6. Seventh in descent from *Edward Dotey* of Plymouth, Mass. A passenger of the "Mayflower' and one of the signers of the "Compact"; took part in the "First Encounter" with the Indians and was a member of Miles Standish's Military Co.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 1).
6. Daniel Pratt, 1681-.... Mercy Dotey, 1684-....
7. Edward Dotey, 1637-1690. Sarah Faunce, 1645-1695.
8. Edward Dotey, 1599-1655. Faith Clark, 1619-1675.

7. Sixth in descent from *Sergeant John Booth* of Stratford, Conn. A member of the Stratford Co. which took part in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675; Deputy from Stratford 1696.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 1).
5. John Skeel, ....-..... Mabel Booth, 1735-1781.
6. John Booth, 1695-.... Elizabeth Mallory, 1691-....
7. Sergt. John Booth, 1653-1728. Dorothy Hawley, 1658-1710.

8. Ninth in descent from *John Stow* of Roxbury, Mass. One of the first members of the Ancient and

Honorable Artillery Co. of Boston; Deputy from Roxbury 1639.

2 and 3, same as descent from Stephen Hopkins (No. 3).
4. David Merwin, 1763-1828. Annar Bidwell, 1771-1843.
5. Capt. Benjamin Bidwell, 1744-1831. Annar Lane, 1751-1777.
6. Maj. Daniel Bidwell, 1717-1792. Agnes Abby, ....-1765.
7. Samuel Bidwell, 1677-1727. Mary Barnes, 1682-1734.
8. Samuel Bidwell, 1650-1715. Elizabeth Stow, ....-1684.
9. Thomas Stow, 1617-1684. Mary Grigg, ....-1680.
10. John Stow, 1595-1643. Elizabeth Bigg, ....-1638.

9. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Stephen Hart* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford and Farmington, Conn. Settled in Cambridge, Mass. 1632; removed to Hartford 1636 with Rev. Thomas Hooker's company and was one of the founders of Hartford which was named after him; about 1640 he became one of the proprietors of Farmington; was in the Hartford Co. in the Pequot War serving under Capt. John Mason in the attack upon the Pequot Fort; Deputy from 1647 to 1655 with the exception of one session and again 1660.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Stephen Hopkins (No. 3).
5. Capt. John Cowles, 1731-1802. Abigail Cole, 1735-1816.
6. Stephen Cole, ....-..... Abigail Hart, 1702-1736.
7. Stephen Hart, 3rd, 1662-1733. Sarah Cowles, 1668-.....
8. Stephen Hart, 2nd, ....-1689.
9. Deacon Stephen Hart, 1605-1683.

10. Sixth in descent from *Col. John Talcott* of Hartford, Conn. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 and 3, same as descent from Stephen Hopkins (No. 3).
4. David Merwin, 1763-1828. Annar Bidwell, 1771-1843.
5. Lieut. Miles Merwin, 1721-1786. Mary Talcott, 1723-1793.
6. Ensign Hezekiah Talcott, 1686-1764. Jemima Parsons, 1691-1757.
7. Col. John Talcott, ....-1688. Mary Cook, ....-....

11. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Taylor* of Northampton, Mass. Capt. of Northampton Company

1704; killed by Indians during Queen Anne's War May 13th, 1704.

2 to 6, same as descent from Col. John Talcott (No. 10).
7. Samuel Parsons, 1653-1734. Rhoda Taylor, 1669-1759.
8. Capt. John Taylor, ....-1704. Thankful Woodward, ....-....

12. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Thomas Barnes* of Farmington, Conn. Served as a member of the Hartford Company in the Pequot War 1637 and received a grant of land for his service; appointed Sergt. by the General Court, October 6th, 1651.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Stow (No. 8).
8. Thomas Barnes, 1653-1712. Abigail Frost, ....-....
9. Sergt. Thomas Barnes, ....-1689. Mary Andrews, 1643-....

---

CHRISTIAN, GEORGE CHASE. (Soc. No. 38).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born October 3rd, 1873, in Minneapolis, Minn.
Married Carolyn Edwina McKnight April 29th, 1897.

2. George H. Christian, 1839-.... Leonora Hall, 1845-....
3. Seth Paine Hall, 1820-.... Ruth Guy White, 1821-1885.
4. Jonathan Chase Hall, 1786-1832. Lydia Paine ,1786-1846.
5. Seth Paine, 1750-1820. Lydia Lester, 1756-1828.
6. Seth Paine, 1719-1792. Mabel Tyler, 1723-1792.
7. Seth Paine, 1690-1772. Mary Morris, 1694-1762.
8. Lieut. Ebenezer Morris, 1664-1717. Sarah Davis, 1671-1741.
9. Lieut. Edward Morris, 1630-1689. Grace Bett or Burr, ....-1705.

Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Edward Morris* of Roxbury and Woodstock, Mass. One of the organizers of the Woodstock Co. and its first Military officer; chosen Lieut. July 8th, 1689; Deputy from Roxbury from 1677 to 1687.

---

## CLARK, HOMER PIERCE. (Soc. No. 69).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 6th, 1868, in Dorchester, Mass.

Unmarried.

2. Charles Henry Clark, 1837-.... Martha Cowper Pierce, 1837-....
3. Lot Clark, 1796-1880. Mary Barnard Eaton, 1803-1889.
4. Isaac Clark, 1761-1819. Temperance Sears, 1764-1859.
5. Edmund Sears, 1712-1796. Hannah Crowell, 1725-1802.
6. Paul Sears, 1669-1740. Mercy Freeman, 1674-1747.
7. Thomas Freeman, 1653-1716. Rebecca Sparrow, 1655-1740.
8. John Freeman, 1627-1719. Mercy Prence, 1631-1711.
9. Thomas Prence, 1600-1673. Patience Brewster, ....-1634.

Eighth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Prence* of Plymouth, Mass. Governor of Plymouth Colony 1634-38 and 1657 to 1673; served in the Pequot War, 1637.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Elder William Brewster* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and one of the signers of the Compact; Chaplain of the first military company of Plymouth, commanded by Capt. Miles Standish.

2 to 9, same as descent from Governor Thomas Prence.
10. Elder William Brewster, 1567-1644. Mary ..... 1569-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Edmund Freeman* of Sandwich, Mass. Governor's Assistant in Plymouth Colony from 1640 to 1645; member of Council of War 1642; Deputy from Sandwich 1646.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
9. Edmund Freeman, 1590-.... E. Bennett, ....-....

3. Eighth in descent from *Edward Bangs* of Eastham, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Com-

pany 1643; Overseer and Capt. of the Guard in service against the Indians; Deputy from Eastham 1652.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
8. Capt. Jonathan Sparrow, ....-.... Rebecca Bangs, ....-....
9. Edward Bangs, 1592-1677. Lydia Hicks, ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Richard Sparrow* of Eastham, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Company 1643; Deputy from Eastham 1653-55-56-59.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
8. Capt. Jonathan Sparrow, ....-.... Rebecca Bangs, ....-....
9. Richard Sparrow, ....-1660. Pandora ....., ....-....

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Jonathan Sparrow* of Eastham, Mass. Served in King Philip's War as Lieut. of Capt. John Gorham's Co., and took part in the Great Swamp Fight; Capt. of Eastham Military Company 1689; Member of Council of War 1681-85-89; Deputy from Eastham many times between 1668 and 1691.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
8. Capt. Jonathan Sparrow, ....-.... Rebecca Bangs, ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Richard Sears* of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of Yarmouth Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Yarmouth 1662.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
7. Capt. Paul Sears, 1637-1707. Deborah Willard, 1645-1721.
8. Richard Sears, 1590-1676. Dorothy Thatcher, ....-1679.

7. Eighth in descent from *Henry Dunster* of Scituate and Cambridge, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1640; elected as the first President of Harvard College Aug. 27th, 1640.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
7. Capt. Paul Sears, 1637-1707. Deborah Willard, 1645-1721.
8. George Willard, ....-.... Dorothy Dunster, ....-....
9. Henry Dunster, ....-1659.

8. Seventh in descent from *George Willard* of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Military Company 1643.

For line of descent see Henry Dunster (No. 7).

9. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Paul Sears* of Yarmouth, Mass. Capt. of the Yarmouth Military Company in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Henry Dunster (No. 7).

10. Seventh in descent from *Major John Freeman* of Eastham, Mass. Ensign of the Eastham Military Company 1654; Lieut. of a Troop of Horse 1659; Capt. 1685; Major of Barnstable Troops 1685; second in command under Major Josiah Winslow in expedition against Indians under Awashonk 1671; Deputy from Eastham seven years; Governor's Assistant 21 years; Member of Council of War 1658 to 1675.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Prence.

11. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Howes, Sr.,* of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of Capt. William Palmer's Military Company at Yarmouth, 1643.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
6. Christopher Crowell, 1698-1781. Sarah Matthews, 1702-....
7. William Matthews, ....-1737. Hannah Howes, ....-1705.
8. Joseph Howes, ....-1695. Elizabeth Mayo, ....-1701.
9. Thomas Howes, ....-..... Mary Barr, ....-....

12. Eighth in descent from *Rev. John Mayo* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Company 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Howes, Sr., (No. 11).
9. Rev. John Mayo, ....1676. Thomasine ....., ....-1682.

13. Seventh in descent from *James Matthews* of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Palmer's Com-

pany at Yarmouth 1643; Deputy from Sandwich 1644; Deputy from Yarmouth 1664.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Howes, Sr., (No. 11).
8. James Matthews, ....-1686.

14. Eighth in descent from *John Crow* (*Crowell*) of Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth 1642-43; Magistrate at Yarmouth 1641-44.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
6. Christopher Crowell, 1698-1781. Sarah Matthews, 1702-....
7. John Crowell, 1662-1728. Bertha Sears, 1662-1724.
8. John Crowell, 1638-1689. Mehitable Miller, 1638-....
9. John Crow (Crowell) ....-1673.

15. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Clarke* of Plymouth, Mass. Served in Pequot War under Lieut. William Holmes 1637; member of Plymouth Military Company 1643; Deputy from Plymouth 1651-55-56.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
5. Kimball Clark, 1734-1801. Mary Paddock, 1739-1789.
6. Seth Clark, 1709-.... Huldah Doane, 1707-....
7. Lieut. Thomas Clarke, 1672-1759. Sarah ....., ....-1756.
8. Andrew Clarke, 1635-1706. Mehitable Scotto, 1649-1712.
9. Thomas Clarke, 1598-1697. Susan Ring, ....-....

16. Seventh in descent from *Andrew Clarke* of Harwich, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1675.

For line of descent see Thomas Clarke (No. 15).

17. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Clarke* of Harwich, Mass. Deputy from Harwich many times between 1713 and 1722.

For line of descent see Thomas Clarke (No. 15).

18. Eighth in descent from *John Doane, Sr.,* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Company 1643; Governor's Assistant 1632-33-39; Deputy from

Plymouth 1639-42; Deputy from Eastham 1649-50-51.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Clarke (No. 15).
7. Isaac Doane, 1670-.... Margaret ....., ....-....
8. John Doane, Jr., 1635-1708. Hannah Bangs, ....-.....
9. John Doane, Sr., 1591-1686. Abigail ....., ....-....

10. Seventh in descent from *John Doane, Jr.,* of Eastham, Mass. Deputy from Eastham 1682-84-85-89.

For line of descent see John Doane, Sr. (No. 18).

20. Eighth in descent from *Deacon John Hall* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Company 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Prence.
5. Kimball Clark, 1734-1801. Mary Paddock, 1739-1789.
6. Ebenezer Paddock, 1704-1767. Mary Sears, ....-1791.
7. John Paddock, 1669-1718. Priscilla Hall, 1671-1725.
8. John Hall, 1639-1710. Priscilla Bearse, 1644-1712.
9. John Hall, 1611-1696. Bethia ..... ....-....

21. Eighth in descent from *Austin Bearse* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of Barnstable Military Company 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Deacon John Hall (No. 20).
9. Austin Bearse, 1618-....

22. Eighth in descent from *Robert Paddock* of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Military Company 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Deacon John Hall (No. 20).
8. Zachariah Paddock, 1636-1727. Deborah Sears, 1639-1732.
9. Robert Paddock, ....-1650. Mary ....., ....-....

23. Ninth in descent from *General Constant Southworth* of Duxbury, Mass. Served in Pequot War under Lieut. William Holmes 1637; Ensign of Duxbury Company 1646; Lieut. 1653; member of the Council of War 1658; Commissioner for United Colonies 1668; Commissary General 1671; Deputy for 17 years; Assist-

ant 8 years; Treasurer of the Colony 18 years.

2 to 6, same as descent from Deacon John Hall (No. 20).
7. Capt. John Sears, 1678-1738. Priscilla Freeman, 1686-1764.
8. Capt. Samuel Freeman, ....-.... Elizabeth Sparrow, ....-....
9. Samuel Freeman, ....-1700. Mary Southworth, ....-....
10. Gen. Constant Southworth, ....-.....

24. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Henchman* of Boston, Mass. Capt. at Boston 1672; Capt. of the 5th Boston Company Colonial Militia 1675; Capt. of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1679-80.

2. Charles Henry Clark, 1837-.... Martha Cowper Pierce, 1837-.....
3. Lot Clark, 1796-1880. Mary Barnard Eaton, 1803-1889.
4. David S. Eaton, ....-.... Mary Polly Barnard, 1781-1860.
5. Rev. Jeremiah Barnard, 1751-1835. Deborah Henchman, 1753-1833.
6. Dr. Nathaniel Henchman, 1728-1767. Margaret Mansfield, ....-1777.
7. Rev. Nathaniel Henchman, 1699-1761. Deborah ....., ....-.....
8. Nathaniel Henchman, 1655-.... Hannah Green, ....-....
9. Capt. Daniel Henchman, ....-1685. Sarah..... ....-....

25. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Christopher Osgood* of Andover, Mass. Capt. of the Andover Military Company from 1690 to 1704; Deputy from Andover many times between 1690 and 1709.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Daniel Henchman (No. 24).
6. Robert Barnard, 1714-1790. Mary Holman, 1722-1823.
7. Robert Barnard, 1689-1773. Rebecca Osgood, 1692-1727.
8. Christopher Osgood, 1643-1723. Sarah ..... ....-....

26. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Thomas Pierce* of Woburn and Charlestown, Mass. Sergt. from 1669 to 1682; served as a trooper in King Philip's War under Capt. Thomas Prentice.

2. Charles Henry Clark, 1837-.... Martha Cowper Pierce, 1837-.....
3. Samuel Bowen Pierce, 1806-1895. Hannah Rea Homer, 1806-1891.
4. Heman Pierce, 1768-1818. Mary Bowen, ....-1818.
5. Jacob Pierce, 1724-1774. Abigail Kendall, 1730-1816.
6. James Pierce, 1690-1773. Phoebe ..... ....-1776.
7. James Pierce, 1659-1742. Elizabeth Kendall, 1653-1715.
8. Sergt. Thomas Pierce, 1608-1683. Elizabeth Cole, ....-1688.

## CLARK, KENNETH. (Soc. No. 73).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born August 18th, 1847, in Fort Plain, New York.

Married Alice E. Gilchrist Dec. 11th, 1872.

2. **William Clark, 1811-1885. Anna Maria Nieukerk, 1820-1857.**
3. **Col. Charles Nieukerk, 1792-1852. Elsie Lansing Hun, 1782-1868.**
4. **Dirck Hun, 1760-1795. Annetje Lansing, ....-....**
5. **Philip Lansing, 1729-.... Elsie Hun, 1733-....**
6. **Johannes Lansing, ....-..... Gertrude Schuyler, 1694-1744.**
7. **Col. Peter Schuyler, 1657-1724. Maria Van Rensselaer, ....-....**

Sixth in descent from *Col. Peter Schuyler* of Albany, New York. Lieut. of Horse 1685; commanded a company at Schenectady and was in command of the fort at Albany 1689; Col. in active service against the Indians 1710; First Mayor of Albany 1686 to 1699; President of New York Colony 1709, and chairman Board of Commissioners of Indian affairs 1710.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Johannes Lansing, Jr.*, of Albany, N. Y. Commissioned Lieut. of Albany City Militia 1717.

**For line of descent see Col. Peter Schuyler.**

2. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Philip Lansing* of Albany, N. Y. Lieut. in Capt. Philip Schuyler's Co. 1755.

**For line of descent see Col. Peter Schuyler.**

3. Eighth in descent from *Brant Arentse Van Slichtenhorst* of Rensselaerwyck, New York. Resident

Director of the "Colonie" of Rensselaerwyck 1646-48; Commander of the fort at same place.

2 to 7, same as descent from Col. Peter Schuyler.
8. Capt. Filyp Pieterse Van Schuyler, 1628-1683. Margarita Van Slichtenhorst, ....-1711.
9. Brant Arentse Van Slichtenhorst, ....-1668.

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Filyp Pieterse Van Schuyler* of Albany, New York. Capt. of New York Provincial forces 1667; Capt. of the Co. of Foot at Schenectady 1669.

For line of descent see Brant Arentse Van Slichtenhorst (No. 3).

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Goosen Gerritse Van Schaick* of Albany, New York. Lieut. 1670-72; Capt. 1673; one of the Magistrates of Albany 1656-57-62-63.

2 to 6, same as descent from Col. Peter Schuyler.
7. Johannes Lansing, Sr., ....-1728. Geertie Goosen Van Schaick, ....-...
8. Capt. Goosen Gerritse Van Schaick, ....1676. Geertie Brantse Peelen Van Nieukerk, ....-1656.

6. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Johannes Lansing,* of Albany, New York. Capt. of the Co. of Foot at Albany, 1690.

For line of descent see Capt. Goosen Gerritse Van Schaick (No. 5).

No. 7. Eighth in descent from *Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt,* of New Amsterdam, N. Y. Col. of the Burgher Corps 1649 and 1655; Burgomaster of New Amsterdam for many years, and the last Burgomaster before the English Conquest; Schepen 1654; Commissioner to treat with the Colony of Connecticut 1663; Member of the Council of Gov. Andros.

2 to 7, same as descent from Col. Peter Schuyler.
8. Col. Jeremias Van Rensselaer, ....-1674. Marie Van Cortlandt, ....-1689.
9. Col. Olofi Stevensen Van Cortlandt, 1600-1684. Annetje Lookermans, ....-.....

8. Seventh in descent from *Col. Jeremias Van Rensselaer* of Albany, N.Y. Col. of Militia and 2nd Patroon of Rensselaerwyck; member of the Colonial Assembly and Speaker 1664.

For line of descent see Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt, (No. 7).

9. Sixth in descent from *William Hogan* of Albany, New York. A soldier in Capt. Johannes Mingael's Co. Albany County Militia 1715.

2 3, and 4, same as descent from Col. Peter Schuyler.
5. William Hun, 1734-.... Sarah de Forest, 1736-....
6. Dirck Hun, 1704-.... Margert Cornelia Hogan, 1700-....
7. William Hogan, ....-.... Martena Bekker, ....-1736.

10. Seventh in descent from *Isaac de Forest* of New Amsterdam, N. Y. One of the "Nine men" 1652; Schepen 1658.

2 to 5, same as descent from William Hogan (No. 9).
6. Jesse de Forest, 1692-1756. Neiltje Quackenbos, 1697-1789.
7. Philip de Forest, 1652-1727. Tryntje Kip, ....-.....
8. Isaac de Forest, 1616-1674. Sara Du Truax, ....-1692.

11. Sixth in descent from *Franz Winne* of Albany. New York. Soldier in Capt. Johannes Mingael's Co. Albany County Militia 1715.

2 to 5, same as descent from Col Peter Schuyler.
6. Johannes Hun, 1695-1776. Annisca Winne, 1694-1759.
7. Franz Winne, ....-.... Elsie Gansevoort, ....-....

12. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Andries De Witt* of Kingston County, New York. Capt. of the Kingston County Associated Exempts.

2. William Clark, 1811-1885. Anna Maria Nieukerk, 1820-1857.
3. Col. Charles Nieukerk, 1792-1852. Elsie Lansing Hun, 1782-1868.
4. Dr. Conrad Nieukerk, 1766-....
5. Conrad Nieukerk, 1722-.... Ann De Witt, 1725-.....
6. Lieut. Johannes De Witt, 1701-..... Mary Brodhead, 1699-....
7. Capt. Andries De Witt, 1657-1710. Jannetje Egbertsen, 1661-1733.

13. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Johannes De Witt* of Marbletown, N. Y. Lieut. of the Marbletown Foot Co. under Capt. Daniel Brodhead, Jr., 1738.

For line of descent see Capt. Andries Dewitt (No. 12).

14. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Daniel Brodhead* of Kingston, N. Y. Served as an officer under Col. Richard Nichols 1664; Capt. at Kingston 1665 and in command of Ulster County Militia 1667.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Andries De Witt, (No. 12).
7. Ensign Charles Brodhead, ....-1724. Maria Ten Broeck, 1674-1717.
8. Capt. Daniel Brodhead, ....-1667. Ann ....., ....-.....

15. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Charles Brodhead* of Marbletown, N. Y. Ensign of the Foot Co. commanded by Capt. Thomas Garton 1685.

For line of descent see Capt. Daniel Brodhead (No. 14).

16. Seventh in descent from *Corporal Coenraet Ten Eycke* of New Amsterdam, N. Y. Lance Corporal 3rd Co. Burgher Corps of New Amsterdam.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Andries De Witt (No. 12).
6. Corporal Gerrit Nieukerk, Jr., ....-.... Grietje Ten Eycke, ....-.....
7. Matthew Ten Eycke, 1658-..... Jannetje Roosa, ....-.....
8. Corporal Coenraet Ten Eycke, ....-..... Marie Boelan, ....-.....

17. Fifth in descent from *Corporal Gerrit Nieukerk, Jr.*, of Ulster County, N. Y. Corporal in Capt. John Rutsen's Ulster County Troops 1715.

For line of descent see Corp. Coenraet Ten Eycke (No. 16.)

18. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Newberry* of Dorchester, Mass. Deputy from Dorchester 1634-35.

2. William Clark, 1811-1885. Anna Maria Nieukerk, 1820-1857.
3. Cyrenus Clark, 1772-..... Rachel Tracy, 1777-.....
4. Jared Clark, 1729-..... Mary Abel, 1736-.....
5. Nathaniel Clark, 1693-.... Hannah Kellogg, ....-....
6. Daniel Clark, 1654-..... Hannah Pratt, ....-.....
7. Capt. Daniel Clark, 1622-1710. Mary Newberry, ....-1688.
8. Thomas Newberry, ....-1636. Jane ....., ....-....

19. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Clark* of Windsor, Conn. Lieut. of the 1st Conn. Cavalry 1658; Capt. 1658-64-66; Secretary of the Conn. Colony 1658-64-65-66.

For line of descent see Thomas Newberry (No. 18).

20. Sixth in descent from *Daniel Pratt* of Hartford and Colchester, Conn. One of the Hartford troopers in the 1st Conn. Cavalry, 1658.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Newberry (No. 18).
7. Daniel Pratt, ....-.....

21. Seventh in descent from *Nathaniel Dickinson* of Wethersfield, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. Deputy from Wethersfield 1646 to 1656 and member of the Hampshire Guard under Capt. John Pynchon 1663.

2 to 5, same as descent from Thomas Newberry, (No. 18).
6. Samuel Kellogg, 1669-1708. Hannah Dickinson, 1666-1745.
7. Nathaniel Dickinson, Jr., 1643-1710. Hannah ....., ....-1679.
8. Nathaniel Dickinson, ....-1676. Anne ....., ....-....

22. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Jonathan Crane* of Windham, Conn. Ensign of the Windham Co. 1695; Lieut. 1703, and Deputy from Windham 1701 and later.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Thomas Newberry, (No. 18).
5. Daniel Abel, 1706-..... Sarah Crane, 1707-.....
6. Lieut. Jonathan Crane, 1658-1734. Mary Hebard, ....-.....

23. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Faxon* of Braintree, Mass. Deputy from Braintree 1669.

2 and 3, same as descent from Thomas Newberry (No. 18).
4. Josiah Tracy, 1730-1806. Margaret Pettis, 1740-1821.
5. Peter Pettis, ....-.... Abigail Fales, ....-....
6. Samuel Fales, 1683-1733. ..... Elderkin, ....-.....
7. James Fales, 1656-..... Deborah Fisher, 1661-.....
8. Anthony Fisher, ....-1670. Johanna Faxon, ....1696.
9. Thomas Faxon, ....-.... Joan ....., ....-....

24. Seventh in descent from *Anthony Fisher* of Dedham, Mass. Deputy from Dedham 1649.

For line of descent see Thomas Faxon (No. 23).

25. Seventh in descent from *Capt. William Fowler, Jr.*, of Milford, Conn. Lieut. of the Milford Train Band 1665-66; Capt. 1676; Deputy from Milford 1673 to 1680.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Faxon, (No. 23).
7. John Elderkin, 1664-..... Abigail Fowler, 1660-1714.
8. Capt. William Fowler, Jr., ....-1683. Mary Tapp, ....-.....

26. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Bourne* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642 and 1646.

2. William Clark, 1811-1885. Anna Maria Nieukerk, 1820-1857.
3. Cyrenus Clark, 1772-.... Rachel Tracy, 1777-....
4. Josiah Tracy, 1730-1806. Margaret Pettis, 1740-1821.
5. John Tracy 3rd, 1700-..... Margaret Hyde, 1702-.....
6. John Tracy 2nd, 1673-1726. Elizabeth Leffingwell, 1676-1737.
7. John Tracy 1st, 1642-1702. Mary Winslow, 1646-1721.
8. Josiah Winslow, 1605-1674. Margaret Bourne, ....-.....
9. Thomas Bourne, 1581-1664. Elizabeth ....., 1590-1660.

27. Seventh in descent from *Josiah Winslow* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1643 and later.

For line of descent see Thomas Bourne (No. 26).

28. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Tracy* of Salem, Mass., and Hartford and Norwich, Conn. Ensign 1st Co. Conn. Militia 1666; Lieut. New London Co. Dragoons, 1672; Commissary in King Philip's War; Deputy for 27 sessions; Commissioner 1678 and later.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Bourne (No. 26).
8. Lieut. Thomas Tracy, 1610-1685. Mary (....) Mason, ....-....

29. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Marvin* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1654.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Bourne (No. 26).
7. Ensign Thomas Leffingwell, Jr., 1649-1724. Mary Bushnell, 1654-1745.
8. Richard Bushnell, ....-..... Mary Marvin, 1629-1713.
9. Matthew Marvin, ....-..... Elizabeth ....., 1604-.....

30. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell* of Norwich, Conn. Lieut. 1672; served in King

Philip's War and in Capt. Denison's famous band of Indian Fighters; Deputy 1661 to 1710.

2 to 7, same as descent from Matthew Marvin, (No. 29).
8. Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, 1622-1714. Mary White, ....-1711.

31. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Leffingwell, Jr.,* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of Norwich Militia; Deputy from Norwich 1716.

For line of descent see Matthew Marvin (No. 29).

---

COFFIN, WILLIAM KING. (Soc. No. 67).

Eau Claire, Wis.

Born Aug. 9th, 1850, in Jacksonville, Ill.

Married Mary Gove Burroughs Oct. 3d, 1872.

2. William Coffin, 1822-1890. Mary E. Lockwood, 1828-1877.
3. Nathaniel Coffin, 1781-1864. Mary Porter, ....-....
4. James Coffin, 1745-1830. Martha McLellan, 1745-1825.
5. Edmund Coffin, 1708-1789. Shuab Bartlett, ....-1803.
6. Nathaniel Coffin, 1669-1749. Sarah Brocklebank, ....-1750.
7. Tristram Coffin, Jr., 1632-1704. Judith Greenleaf, 1625-1705.
8. Tristram Coffin, 1605-1681. Dionis Stevens, ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Tristram Coffin* of Salisbury, Newbury and Nantucket, Mass. A Royalist and one of the few early settlers of Newbury who came to America on account of the successes of Cromwell; Commissioner of Salisbury 1655. In 1659 he with eight others purchased of Governor Thomas Mayhew the island of Nantucket, the consideration named being "Thirty pounds and two Beaver Hats, one for myself and one for my wife." The first Chief Magistrate of the Island of Nantucket appointed by Governor Lovelace of N. Y., June 19th, 1671, and again by Sir Edmund Andros 1677.

1. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Tristram Coffin* of Newbury, Mass. Lieut. of the Newbury Military Co. 1683; Deputy from Newbury, 1695-1700-02.

For line of descent see Tristram Coffin.

2. Fifth in descent from *Nathaniel Coffin* of Newbury, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1719-20; Member of Governor's Council 1730.

For line of descent see Tristram Coffin.

3. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign of Newbury Military Co. 1639; Lieut. of same Co. 1642; Commissioner for Newbury 1642.

2 to 7, same as descent from Tristram Coffin.
8. Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf, 1600-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-....

4. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Brocklebank* of Sudbury, Mass. Capt. of the Rowley Co. Essex County Regiment 1673; took an active part in King Philip's War and was in command of garrison and military operations near Marlboro. April 21st, 1676, he and his company joined the company of Capt. Wadsworth and were ambushed by Indians near Sudbury, both Captains and most of their men being killed.

2 to 6, same as descent from Tristram Coffin.
7. Capt. Samuel Brocklebank, 1628-1676. Hannah ..... ....-....

5. Fourth in descent from *Hugh McLellan* of Gorham, Me. Served in defense of Narragansett No. 7 in French and Indian War of 1745.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Tristram Coffin.
5. Hugh McLellan, 1710-1787. Elizabeth McLellan, 1709-1804.

6. Eighth in descent from *Judge Abraham Preble* of York, Me. Magistrate of York County 1645-46-58; Associate Judge 1647-48-49-50-59-60-61-62; Treasurer 1654 and later; Commissioner for York 1655-56-57-59-60; Agamenticus (York, Me.) was incorporated as a city by Sir. Ferdinand Gorges in 1641 and the following year the name was changed to Gorgiana. This was the first city government established in New England, and Abraham Preble was one of its early Mayors. He held the first military appointment with the title of Major.

2 and 3, same as descent from Tristram Coffin.
4. Dr. Aaron Porter, 1752-1837. Paulina King, 1759-1833.
5. Richard King, 1718-1775. Isabella Bragdon, ....-1759.
6. Richard King, 1692-.... Hannah Preble, 1697-....
7. Capt. Abraham Preble, 1673-1723. Mary Bragdon, 1675-....
8. Nathaniel Preble, 1648-....
9. Judge Abraham Preble, 1603-1663. Judith Tilden, ....-....

7. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Abraham Preble* of York, Me. Judge of Court of Common Pleas 1715; Capt. of York Militia for many years.

For line of descent see Judge Abraham Preble (No. 6).

8. Fourth in descent from *Richard King* of Scarborough, Me. Commissary of troopers destined for Anapolis Royal 1745; served as Commissary until 1748.

For line of descent see Judge Abraham Preble (No. 6).

9. Eighth in descent from *John Porter, Sr.,* of Hingham and Salem, Mass. Deputy from Hingham 1644; Deputy from Salem 1668.

2 and 3, same as descent from Tristram Coffin.
4. Dr. Aaron Porter, 1752-1837. Paulina King, 1759-1833.
5. Moses Porter, 1719-1811. Mary Chadwick, ....-....
6. Benjamin Porter, 1692-1781. Sarah Tyler, 1696-....
7. John Porter, 1658-1753. Lydia Herrick, 1666-1737.
8. Samuel Porter, ....-.... Hannah Dodge, 1644-1689.
9. John Porter, Sr. 1596-1676. Mary ..... ....-....

10. Sixth in descent from *John Porter* of Wenham, Mass. Deputy from Wenham 1712-24-25.

For line of descent see John Porter Sr. (No. 9).

11. Eighth in descent from *William Dodge* of Beverly, Mass. Served under Capt. George Curwin in King Philip's War 1675-76.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Porter, Sr., (No. 9).
9. William Dodge, ....-.... Elizabeth ..... ....-....

12. Seventh in descent from *Quartermaster Moses Tyler* of Boxford, Mass. Quartermaster of the Essex County Militia 1689.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Porter Sr. (No. 9).
7. Moses Tyler, 1667-1732. Ruth Perly, 1675-1738.
8. Quartermaster Moses Tyler, 1642-.... Prudence Blake, 1650-1689.

13. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Robert Lockwood* of Fairfield, Conn. Sergt. of Fairfield Train Band 1657.

2. William Coffin, 1822-1890. Mary E. Lockwood, 1828-1877.
3. Samuel D. Lockwood, 1789-1874. Mary V. S. Nash, 1800-1875.
4. Joseph Lockwood, 1764-1799. Mary Drake, 1765-1819.
5. Capt. Joseph Lockwood, 1731-1792. Hannah Close, 1740-1806.
6. Joseph Lockwood Jr. 1699-1747. Sarah Hoyt, 1706-1790.
7. Joseph Lockwood, 1675-1759. Elizabeth Ayers,....-1715.
8. Lieut. Jonathan Lockwood, 1634-1688. Mary Ferris, ....-....
9. Sergt. Robert Lockwood, ....-1658. Susanna St. John, ....-....

14. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Jonathan Lockwood* of Greenwich, Conn. Lieut. of Greenwich Co. 1674; Deputy from Greenwich 1671-73-74-76-83.

For line of descent see Sergt. Robert Lockwood (No. 13).

15. Seventh in descent from *Joshua Hoyt* of Stamford, Conn. Deputy from Stamford from 1681 to 1686.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Robert Lockwood (No. 13).
7. Joshua Hoyt, 1671-1745. Mary Pickett, 1677-1732.
8. Joshua Hoyt, 1641-1690. Mary ..... ....-....

16. Seventh in descent from *John Pickett* of Stamford, Conn. Deputy from Stamford 1673-75.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Robert Lockwood (No. 13).
7. Joshua Hoyt. 1671-1745. Mary Pickett, 1677-1732.
8. John Pickett, 1648-.... Mary Crosse,....-1687.

17. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Drake* of Eastchester County, N. Y. Lieut. of Militia in Eastchester County 1700.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. Robert Lockwood (No. 13).
5. Col. Samuel Drake, 1730-1793.
6. Samuel Drake, 1699-1774.
7. Lieut. Joseph Drake, ....-.... Mary Shute, ....-....

---

COLLINS, LOREN WARREN. (Soc. No. 72).
St. Cloud, Minn.
Associate Justice Supreme Court.

Born August 7th, 1838, in Lowell, Mass.
Married Ella Stewart Sept. 4th, 1878.

2. Charles P. Collins, 1810-1880. Abigail Libby, 1811-1890.
3. Shubael Collins, 1774-1844. Abigail Hoyt, 1777-1845.
4. Benjamin Collins, 1741-1778. Elizabeth Page, 1749-1781.

Third in descent from *Benjamin Collins* of New Hampshire. A private in Capt. Johnson's Co. of Col. John Goffe's New Hampshire Reg. which served in the French and Indian War 1760.

1. Eighth in descent from *William Eastow* of Hampton, N. H. Deputy from Hampton 1644-48-49.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Benjamin Collins.
5. Benjamin Page, 1714-1796. Mary Sanborn, 1720-1796.
6. Shubael Sanborn, 1694-1759. Mary Drake, 1693-1775.
7. Abraham Drake, Jr., 1654-1714. Sarah Hobbs, ....-....
8. Morris Hobbs, 1615-1706. Sarah Eastow, ....-1686.
9. William Eastow, ....-1655.

2. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Sanborn* of Hampton, N. H. Ensign of Hampton County Norfolk Reg't. 1675; Lieut. 1679; served as Lieut. in King William's War; Deputy 1685.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Eastow (No. 1).
7. Richard Sanborn, 1655-.... Mary Drake Boulter, 1658-....
8. Lieut. John Sanborn, 1620-1692. Mary Tuck, ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Robert Page* of Hampton, N. H. Deputy from Hampton 1657-68.

2 to 5, same as descent from William Eastow (No. 1).
6. Samuel Page, 1671-1754. Ann Marshall, ....-1726.
7. Francis Page, 1633-.... Meribah Smith, ....-.....
8. Robert Page, 1604-1679. Lucy ....., 1607-1665.

4. Sixth in descent from *Abraham Drake, Jr.,* of Hampton, N. H. Served in Hampton Company in King Philip's War, and in same company in King William's War.

For line of descent see William Eastow (No. 1).

5. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. John Hoyt* of Salisbury, Mass. Sergt. of Salisbury Military Co. 1658.

2 and 3, same as descent from Benjamin Collins.
4. Dr. Philip Hoyt, 1756-.... Elizabeth Kinson, ....-....
5. Ephraim Hoyt, 1716-1767. Abigail Welch, ....-....
6. Ephraim Hoyt, 1671-1741. Hannah Godfrey, ....-1736.
7. Thomas Hoyt, 1641-1691. Mary Brown, ....-....
8. Sergt. John Hoyt, 1610-1696. Frances ....., ....-1642.

6. Sixth in descent from *John Libby* of Scarborough, Maine. Assisted in defending Black Point, Scarborough when attacked by Indians Oct. 12th, 1676.

2. Charles Pierce Collins, 1810-1880. Abigail Libby, 1811-1890.
3. Capt. Reuben Libby, 1743-1827. Abigail (Pinkham) Smith, ....-1852.
4. Joseph Libby, 1715-1778. Margaret Abbott, ....-1794.
5. Abraham Libby, 1688-1767. Sabina Philbrick, 1691-.....
6. Anthony Libby, 1649-1718. Sarah Drake, 1656-1716.
7. John Libby, 1602-1682. Frances ....., ....-....

7. Fifth in descent from *Anthony Libby* of Scarborough, Maine. Served under Capt. Scottow 1677; "was in ye hutts without ye garrison but joyning to it" at Black Point October 12th, 1676.

For line of descent see John Libby (No. 6).

8. Fourth in descent from *Abraham Libby* of Epsom, N. H. Served at Fort William and Mary, New Castle, N. H. 1708.

For line of descent see John Libby (No. 6).

9. Third in descent from *Joseph Libby* of New Durham, N. H. In Capt. Thomas Bell's Co. in Battalion raised for defense of Fort Edward and commanded by Major Thomas Nash 1757.

For line of descent see John Libby (No. 6).

10. Seventh in descent from *Governor Thomas Roberts* of New Hampshire. The last Colonial Governor of New Hampshire 1640.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Libby (No. 6).
6. Joseph Philbrick, 1663-1775. Tryphena Marston, 1663-1729.
7. James Philbrick, ....-1674. Ann Roberts, ....-....
8. Gov. Thomas Roberts, ....-.....

11. Fifth in descent from *Joseph Philbrick* of Hampton, N. H. Deputy from Hampton 1745-49-52.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Roberts (No. 10).

---

## COOK, STEPHEN CHAMPLIN. (Soc. No. 68).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 8th, 1854, in Erie, Pa.

Married Rosa Donna Kendrick Sept. 9th, 1880.

2. John B. Cook, 1818-.... Ellen E. Champlin, 1829-....
3. Stephen Champlin, 1789-1870. Minerva L. Pomeroy, 1799-1859.
4. Stephen Champlin, 1763-1848. Elizabeth Raymond Perry, 1762-1811.
5. Stephen Champlin, 1734-1778. Dinah Browning, 1736-1799.
6. Stephen Champlin, 1710-.... Mercy Hazard, 1716-....
7. Jeffrey Champlin, ....-1718. Hannah Hazard, ....-....
8. Jeffrey Champlin, 1652-1715.

Seventh in descent from *Capt. Jeffrey Champlin* of Kingston, R. I. Governor's Assistant 1696 to 1715; Deputy 1681-82-84-85; Capt. of Militia 1690.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Stukely Westcott* of Salem, Mass., and Providence and Warwick, R. I. Deputy to the Colonial Assembly of R. I. 1651-52-56-60-71; Assistant 1653.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Capt. Jeffrey Champlin.
5. Freeman Perry, 1733-1813. Mercy Hazard, ....-1810.
6. Oliver Hazard, 1710-1773. Elizabeth Raymond, ....-1759.
7. George Hazard, ....-1743. Penelope Arnold, 1669-1742.
8. Caleb Arnold, 1644-1719. Abigail Wilbor, ....-....
9. Governor Benedict Arnold, 1615-1678. Damaris Westcott, ....-1678.
10. Stukely Westcott, 1592-1677.

2. Eighth in descent from *Governor Benedict Arnold* of Providence and Newport, R. I. Assistant 1655; President of the "Four Towns" 1657 to 1662; Commissioner 1660 and 1661; first Governor of R. I. 1663 to 1669; member of the Council of War 1676.

For line of descent see Stukely Westcott (No. 1).

3. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Col. George Hazard* of South Kingstown, R. I. Governor's Assistant 1702-3; Deputy 1701-2-6-7-8-9-12-13; Lieut. Col. of Militia 1719-20.

For line of descent see Stukely Westcott (No. 1).

4. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Wilbor* of Providence, R. I. Deputy 1640-41-64-65; Commissioner 1656-58-59-60-62-63; Governor's Assistant 1665-66-67-68-69-77-78; Trooper 1667; Capt. 1670.

2 to 8, same as descent from Stukely Westcott (No. 1).
9. Samuel Wilbor, ....-1679. Hannah Porter, ....-1722.

5. Seventh in descent from *Edmund Freeman* of Lynn, Plymouth and Sandwich, Mass. Governor's Assistant of Plymouth Colony 1640 to 1645.

2 to 5, same as descent from Stukely Westcott, (No. 1).
6. Benjamin Perry, ....-1749. Susanna Barber, 1697-1748.
7. Edward Perry, ....-1695. Mary Freeman, ....-....
8. Edmund Freeman, 1590-1682. Elizabeth ....., ....-1676.

---

CORSER, ELWOOD SPENCER. (Soc. No. 61).
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born October 3rd, 1835, in Gates, N. Y.
Married Mary Ann Roycraft Oct. 18, 1861.

2. Caleb B. Corser, 1803-1875. Henrietta Spencer, 1809-1840.
3. David Corser 2nd, 1781-1850. Judith Burbank, 1780-1863.
4. David Corser 1st, 1754-1828. Ruth Blaisdell, 1758-1844.
5. John Corser, 1718-1791. Jane Nichols, ....-....

Fourth in descent from *John Corser* of Kingston and Boscawen, N. H. Served as a private in the Regt. commanded by Col. Joseph Blanchard in expedition against Forts Niagara and Crown Point 1755-56.

---

CUSHING, LUTHER STEARNS. (Soc. No. 36).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born July 21st, 1857, in Boston, Mass.

Unmarried.

2. George A. Cushing, 1813-1880. Lucia Mitchell, 1824-....
3. Edmund Cushing, 1774-1851. Mary Stearns, 1776-1866.
4. Charles Cushing, 1744-1809. Hannah Croade, ....-....
5. Jacob Cushing, 1696-1777. Mary Chauncey, ....-1776.
6. Matthew Cushing, 1665-1715. Deborah Jacob, ....-....
7. John Cushing, 1627-1708. Sarah Hawes, ....-1678.

Sixth in descent from *John Cushing* of Plymouth Colony. Deputy 1674 and many years after; Assistant 1689-90-91.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Nicholas Jacob* of Hingham, Mass. Commissioner for Hingham 1646; Deputy 1648-49.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Cushing.
7. Capt. John Jacob, 1630-1693. Mary Russell, 1641-1691.
8. Nicholas Jacob, ....-1657. Mary ....., ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Jacob* of Hingham, Mass. Commanded a foot company at Medfield when the town was attacked by Indians Feb. 21st, 1676; served under Capt. Johnson at Great Swamp Fight, and after the Capt's death was appointed to command his company; engaged in active service until close of King Philip's War; his house was fortified as a garrison by order of General Court; member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1682.

For line of descent see Nicholas Jacob (No. 1).

3. Seventh in descent from *George Russell* of Hingham and Scituate, Mass.; Member of Scituate Co. 1645.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Cushing.
7. Capt. John Jacob, 1630-1693. Mary Russell ,1641-1691.
8. George Russell, 1595-1694. Jane James, (widow) 1606-1689.

4. Sixth in descent from *Maj. Gen. John Walley* of Boston, Mass., and Bristol, R. I. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. for 36 years; 1st Sergt. 1676; Lieut. 1678; Capt. 1679-99-1707; Capt. of Bristol Co. 1684; Maj. of Boston Regt. 1699 and Col. later; Chief Military officer of the expedition against Quebec 1689; commanded a Regt. under Sir William Phipps 1690; Commissioner of War 1693-94; Member of the Council 1693 and 94, and from 1696 to 1706; commissioned Major General about 1700; principal founder of Bristol 1684; Assistant 1684-85-86-90-91; Commissioner of the United Colonies 1684-86-89-90-91; Judge of Superior Court 1700.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Cushing.
6. Charles Chauncey, ....-1711. Sarah Walley, 1684-1726.
7. Maj. Gen. John Walley, 1643-1712. Sarah ....., ....-1711.

5. Eighth in descent from *William Thomas* of Marshfield, Mass. Assistant in Plymouth Colony 1641-42-47-48-50; Member of Council of War 1642.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Cushing.
5. Thomas Croade, ....-.... Rachel Cushing, ....-....
6. John Croade, 1663-.... Deborah Thomas, 1692-....
7. Capt. Nathaniel Thomas, Jr., 1643-1718. Deborah Jacob, 1643-....
8. Capt. Nathaniel Thomas, 1606-1674.
9. William Thomas, 1574-1651.

6. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Thomas* of Marshfield, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in Pequot War 1637; Lieut. under Capt. Miles Standish in Marshfield Co. 1643; Capt. 1644.

For line of descent see William Thomas (No. 5).

7. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Thomas, Jr.*, of Marshfield, Mass. Served as Lieut. in King Philip's War under Maj. Cudworth; Capt. of Marshfield Co. 1681; Member of Council of War 1681-85; Assistant 1685-90; Deputy many times between 1672 and 1691.

For line of descent see William Thomas (No. 5).

8. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Walter Price* of Salem, Mass. Cornet of Salem Foot Co. 1662; Lieut. 1664; Capt. 1664; Deputy from Salem 1665.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Thomas (No. 5).
7. John Croade, ....-.... Elizabeth Price, 1642-....
8. Capt. Walter Price, 1620-1674. Elizabeth ....., 1615-1688.

9. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Richard Beers* of Watertown, Mass. Capt. of Watertown Co. which went to the relief of Brookfield August 7th, 1675; he and sixteen of his men were killed while marching to the relief of Northfield garrison September 4th, 1675.

2 and 3, same as descent from John Cushing.
4. Josiah Stearns, 1747-1822. Mary Covey, 1750-1828.
5. Thomas Stearns, 1710-.... Abigail Reed, ....-....
6. Samuel Stearns, 1678-1721. Phoebe ....., ....-....
7. Isaac Stearns, 1633-1676. Sarah Beers, ....-....
8. Capt. Richard Beers, 1612-1675. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

10. Eighth in descent from *John Jenny* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Co. 1643; Deputy 1641; Assistant 1637-38-39-40.

2. George A. Cushing, 1813-1880. Lucia Mitchell, 1824-....
3. Josiah Mitchell, ....-1851. Elizabeth Delano, 1786-....
4. Jacob Mitchell, 1740-.... Sarah Sturtevant, ....-....
5. Seth Mitchell, 1715-.... Ann Latham, ....-....
6. Thomas Mitchell, ....-1727. Elizabeth Kingman, 1673-....
7. Ensign Jacob Mitchell, ....-1675. Susanna Pope, 1649-1675.
8. Thomas Pope, 1608-1683. Sarah Jenny, ....-....
9. John Jenny, ....-1644. Sarah ....., ....-1655.

11. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Pope* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Co. 1643; member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in Pequot War 1637.

For line of descent see John Jenny (No. 10).

12. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Jacob Mitchell* of Dartmouth, Mass. Ensign of Dartmouth Co. 1674; he and his wife were killed by Indians July, 1675.

For line of descent see John Jenny (No. 10).

13. Seventh in descent from *Experience Mitchell* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Jenny (No. 10).
8. Experience Mitchell, 1609-1689.

14. Seventh in descent from *Henry Kingman* of Weymouth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1638-52.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Jenny (No. 10).
7. John Kingman, ....-.... Elizabeth ..... ....-....
8. Henry Kingman, 1592-1666. Joanna ..... ....-1659.

15. Eighth in descent from *Francis Cooke* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 17th signer of the Compact; member of Capt. Miles Standish Co. 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Jenny (No. 10).
5. Caleb Sturtevant, 1720-1795. Patience Cushman, ....-....
6. James Sturtevant. ....-1756. Susanna Cooke, ....-....
7. Francis Cooke, 1663-.... Elizabeth Latham, ....-....
8. Jacob Cooke, ....-.... Damaris Hopkins, ....-....
9. Francis Cooke, 1582-1663. Esther ....., ....-....

16. Seventh in descent from *Jacob Cooke* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in the Pequot War 1637; member of Plymouth Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke (No. 15).

17. Eighth in descent from *Stephen Hopkins* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 14th signer of the Compact; took part in the "first encounter" at Great Meadow Creek December 8th, 1620; member of

Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in Pequot War 1637; Member of Council of War 1642; Assistant 1633-36.

2 to 8, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 15).
9. Stephen Hopkins, ....-1644. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

18. Eighth in descent from *John Winslow* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Council of War 1653; Deputy from Plymouth 1652-54. He was the eldest brother of Gov. Edward Winslow, and his wife, Mary Chilton, was daughter of James Chilton, the 24th signer of the Mayflower Compact.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 15).
8. Robert Latham, ....-.... Susanna Winslow, ....-....
9. John Winslow, 1597-1674. Mary Chilton, ....-1679.

19. Eighth in descent from *William Latham* of Marshfield, Mass. Member of Marshfield Co. 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 15).
8. Robert Latham, ....-.... Susanna Winslow, ....-....
9. William Latham, ....-....

20. Eighth in descent from *Isaac Allerton* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 5th signer of the Compact; Assistant 1621-23-34; after four visits to England he procured the charter of Plymouth Colony 1629.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Jenny (No. 10).
5. Caleb Sturtevant, 1720-1795. Patience Cushman, 1721-....
6. Ichabod Cushman, 1680-1736. Patience Holmes, 1690-....
7. Rev. Isaac Cushman, 1648-.... Mary Rickards, 1654-1727.
8. Thomas Cushman, 1608-.... Mary Allerton, 1616-1699.
9. Isaac Allerton, 1580-1659. Mary Norris, ....-1621.

21. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Cushman* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Isaac Allerton (No. 20).

22. Eighth in descent from *John Barnes* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in the Pequot War 1637.

2 to 7, same as descent from Isaac Allerton (No. 20).
8. John Rickards, ....-.... Esther Barnes, ....-....
9. John Barnes, ....-1671. Mary Plummer, ....-1651.

23. Eighth in descent from *John Faunce* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Co. 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Isaac Allerton (No. 20).
7. John Holmes, 1663-.... Sarah ....., ....-....
8. John Holmes, 1636-1697. Patience Faunce, ....-....
9. John Faunce, ....-1654. Patience Morton, ....-....

24. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Miles Standish* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. George A. Cushing, 1813-1880. Lucia Mitchell, 1824-....
3. Josiah Mitchell, ....-1851. Elizabeth Delano, 1786-....
4. Judah Delano, 1752-.... Penelope Sampson, 1761-....
5. Stephen Sampson, 1722-.... Abigail Morton, 1732-....
6. Abraham Sampson, 1686-.... Penelope Sampson, ....-....
7. Abraham Sampson, 1658-1727. Lorah Standish, ....-....
8. Alexander Standish, ....-.... Sarah Alden, ....-....
9. Capt. Miles Standish, 1584-1656. Barbara ..... ....-....

25. Seventh in descent from *Alexander Standish* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Capt. Miles Standish Duxbury Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).

26. Eighth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th and youngest signer of the Compact; member of Capt. Miles Standish Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; Member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).
9. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, ....-....

27. Seventh in descent from *Abraham Sampson* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).
8. Abraham Sampson, ..-1686. ..... Nash, ....-....

28. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Nash* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes Co. in Pequot War 1637; Sergt. Plymouth Co. 1643; Lieut. 1645; Chief Marshall of the General Court 1652; Member of Council of War 1658; Deputy 1653.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).
8. Abraham Sampson, ....-1686. ..... Nash, ....-....
9. Lieut. Samuel Nash, ....-....

29. Eighth in descent from *Henry Sampson* of Dux bury, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in Pequot War 1637; member of Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643; a Mayflower passenger, but too young to sign the compact; a nephew of Edward Tilley and regarded as a member of his family.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).
7. Joseph Sampson, ....-....
8. James Sampson, 1650-....
9. Henry Sampson, ....-1684. Ann Plummer, ....-....

30. Eighth in descent from *Ephraim Kempton, Sr.,* of Scituate, Mass. Member of Scituate Co. 1643.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish (No. 24).
6. Thomas Morton, 1690-.... Abigail Pratt, ....-....
7. George Morton, 1645-1693. Joanna Kempton, 1647-....
8. Ephraim Kempton, Jr., ....-1655. Joanna Rawlins, ....-1656.
9. Ephraim Kempton, Sr., ....1645.

31. Seventh in descent from *Ephraim Kempton, Jr.,* of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Ephraim Kempton, Sr. (No. 30).

32. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Ephraim Morton* of Plymouth, Mass. Lieut. of Plymouth Colony Militia 1664; Member of Council of War 1681-85; Deputy many times between 1657 and 1685.

2 to 7, same as descent from Ephraim Kempton, Sr. (No. 30).
8. Lieut. Ephraim Morton, 1623-1693. Ann Cooper, ....-1691.

33. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Rawlins* of Scituate, Mass. Member of Scituate Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Ephraim Kempton, Sr. (No. 30).
9. Thomas Rawlins, ....-.... Sarah ....., ....-....

34. Seventh in descent from *Philip Delano* or *De La Noye* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Lieut. William Holmes' Co. in Pequot War 1637; member of Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2. George A. Cushing, 1813-1880. Lucia Mitchell, 1824-....
3. Josiah Mitchell, ....-1851. Elizabeth Delano, 1786-....
4. Judah Delano, 1752-.... Penelope Sampson, 1761-....
5. Judah Delano, 1724-.... Lydia ....., ....-....
6. Philip Delano, 1678-1761. Elizabeth Dingley, 1681-1756.
7. Philip Delano, ....-1708.
8. Philip Delano, 1602-1681. Hester Dewsberry, ....-....

35. Seventh in descent from *Richard Newton* of Marlboro, Mass. Assisted in defending Marlboro when attacked and destroyed by the Indians in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Philip Delano (No. 34).
7. Jacob Dingley, 1642-1691. Elizabeth Newton, ....-....
8. Richard Newton, ....-1701. Hannah ....., ....-....

36. Seventh in descent from *John Dingley* of Marshfield, Mass. Member of the Marshfield Co. 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Philip Delano (No. 34).
7. Jacob Dingley, 1642-1691. Elizabeth Newton, ....-....
8. John Dingley, 1608-1658.

---

CUTLER, EDWARD HUTCHINS. (Soc. No. 76).
St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born May 3rd, 1848, in Boston, Mass.

Married Lucy Carter Dunbar, June 13th, 1872.

2. William Jonathan Cutler, 1815-1894. Lucia Conant Washburn, 1823-1853.
3. Dr. William Hutchins Cutler, 1787-1867. Abigail Lowe, 1791-1873.
4. Jonathan Cutler, 1762-1837. Keziah Hutchins, 1765-1828.
5. Capt. William Cutler, 1725-1802. Susanna Shepard, ....-1798.
6. Jonathan Cutler, 1688-1746. Abigail Dewey, ....-....
7. Lieut. Thomas Cutler, 1648-1722. Abigail ..... ....-....

Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Cutler,* of Watertown and Lexington, Mass. Served in early Indian Wars; Lieut. of the Lexington Co. under Capt. William Reed.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Ensign James Cutler* of Watertown and Lexington, Mass. Member of Lexington Military Co.; served in King Philip's War.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Cutler.
8. Ensign James Cutler, 1606-1694. Mary (  ) King, ....-1654.

2. Sixth in descent from *Nicholas Hutchins* of Lynn, Mass. Member of Capt. Joseph Gardner's Co. in King Philip's War; wounded at Great Swamp Fight.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Cutler.
5. Capt. Silas Hutchins, 1717-1772. Sarah Leavens, 1727-1814.
6. John Hutchins, 1671-1756. Mary ....., ....-1738.
7. Nicholas Hutchins, ....-1693. Elizabeth Farr, ....-....

3. Eighth in descent from *Joseph Peck* of Hingham, Mass. Deputy from Hingham 1639-40-41-42.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Cutler.
5. Capt. Silas Hutchins, 1717-1772. Sarah Leavens, 1727-1814.
6. Joseph Leavens, 1683-1773. Judith Sabin, 1690-1751.
7. Maj. John Sabin, 1666-1742. Sarah Peck, 1669-1738.
8. Samuel Peck, 1638-1708. Sarah Hunt, 1646-1673.
9. Joseph Peck, 1587-1663.

4. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Peck* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1689-92.

For line of descent see Joseph Peck (No. 3).

5. Seventh in descent from *William Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth many times between 1657 and 1671.

2 to 7, same as descent from Joseph Peck (No. 3).
8. William Sabin, ....-1687. Martha Allen, 1641-....

6. Sixth in descent from *Maj. John Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass., Pomfret, Woodstock and Killingly, Conn. Capt. of Pomfret Train Band 1714.

For line of descent see Joseph Peck (No. 3).

7. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Peter Hunt* of Rehoboth, Mass. Lieut. 1654; Capt. 1682; Deputy from Rehoboth for fifteen years; served in King Philip's War.

2 to 8, same as descent from Joseph Peck (No. 3).
9. Capt. Peter Hunt, ....-1692. Elizabeth Smith, ....-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Sergeant Thomas Hale* of Newbury, Mass. Sergt. of Newbury Co. 1652.

2. William Jonathan Cutler, 1815-1894. Lucia Conant Washburn, 1823-1853.
3. Dr. William Hutchins Cutler, 1787-1867. Abigail Lowe, 1791-1873.
4. Dr. Abraham Lowe, 1755-1834. Charlotte Hale, 1766-1841.
5. Col. Nathan Hale, 1743-1780. Abigail Grout, 1745-1838.
6. Moses Hale, 1703-1762. Elizabeth Wheeler, 1704-1780.
7. Capt. Thomas Hale, 1659-1730. Sarah Northend, 1661-1732.
8. Capt. Thomas Hale, 1633-1688. Mary Hutchinson, 1630-1715.
9. Sergt. Thomas Hale, 1606-1682. Thomasine ....., ....-....

9. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Hale, Jr.,* of Newbury, Mass. Served under Frontenac in King William's War 1689; Capt. of Newbury Militia 1704.

For line of descent see Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).

10. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Hale, Sr.*, of Newbury, Mass. Served in Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's Co. in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).

11. Eighth in descent from *Richard Swan* of Rowley, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and in expediton against Canada; Deputy from Rowley 1666 to 1677.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
6. Col. John Grout, 1704-1771. Joanna Boynton, ....-....
7. Hilkiah Boynton, ....-.... Priscilla Jewett, ....-....
8. Capt. Joseph Boynton, 1645-1730. Sarah Swan, ....-1718.
9. Richard Swan, ....-1678. Ann ....., ....-....

12. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joseph Boynton* of Rowley, Mass. Deputy from Rowley 1697 to 1714; Capt. of provincial forces of Mass. Bay Colony.

For line of descent see Richard Swan (No. 11).

13. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Wood* of Rowley, Mass. Assisted in defense of Groton in King Philip's War 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from Richard Swan (No. 11).
8. Joseph Jewett, 1656-1694. Ruth Wood, 1662-1734.
9. Thomas Wood, 1635-1687. Ann Hunt, 1637-1714.

14. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joseph Jewett* of Rowley, Mass. Member of Capt. Samuel Brocklebank's Co. in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Thomas Wood (No. 13).

15. Seventh in descent from *David Wheeler* of Rowley, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, and drew lot 120 in Narragansett Township No. 6 (now Templeton, Mass.) for his service.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
7. Jethro Wheeler, 1664-.... Hannah French, 1667-....
8. David Wheeler, 1625-.... Sarah Wise, ....-....

16. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Noyes* of Newbury, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1660-79-80.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
7. Jethro Wheeler, 1664-.... Hannah French, 1667-....
8. Corporal John French, ....-1706. Mary Noyes, 1641-....
9. Nicholas Noyes, 1616-1701. Mary Cutting, ....-....

17. Seventh in descent from *Corporal John French* of Ipswich, Mass. Corporal of Capt. Thomas Wheeler's Co. at the siege of Brookfield, in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Nicholas Noyes (No. 16).

18. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Grout* of Sudbury, Mass. Commanded the forces in defense of Sudbury when attacked by Indians April 20th, 1676.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
6. Col. John Grout, 1704-1771. Joanna Boynton, ....-....
7. Jonathan Grout, 1658-1730. Abigail Dix, 1676-1753.
8. Capt. John Grout, 1619-1697. Sarah (Busby) Cakebread, ....-....

19. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Boreman* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich 1635.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
5. Jonathan Lowe, 1708-.... Sarah Perkins, 1711-....
6. Jonathan Lowe, 1665-1750. Mary Thomson, ....-....
7. Deacon Thomas Lowe, 1632-1712. Martha Boreman, 1641-1720.
8. Thomas Boreman, ....-1673. Margaret ....., ....-1679.

20. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Lowe* of Ipswich, Mass. Served in King Philip's war and received a grant of land for his service.

For line of descent see Thomas Boreman (No. 19).

21. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. John Perkins* of Ipswich, Mass. Sergt. of the allied English and Indian forces during the war with the Tarrantines 1631.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. Thomas Hale (No. 8).
5. Jonathan Lowe, 1708-.... Sarah Perkins, 1711-....
6. Abraham Perkins, 1671-.... Abigail Dodge, 1681-....
7. Isaac Perkins, 1650-1726. Hannah Knight, ....-....
8. John Perkins, 1614-1686. Elizabeth ....., ....-1684.
9. Sergt. John Perkins, 1590-1654. Judith ....., ....-....

22. Sixth in descent from *Isaac Perkins* of Ipswich, Mass. Assisted in defending Brookfield when attacked by Indians in King Philip's War, July 24th, 1676.

For line of descent see Sergeant John Perkins (No. 21).

23. Tenth in descent from *Francis Cooke* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 17th signer of the Compact; served in Capt. Miles Standish Co. Plymouth Colony Militia 1643.

2. William Jonathan Cutler, 1815-1894. Lucia Conant Washburn, 1823-1853.
3. Col. Abram Washburn, 1795-1881. Pamelia Keith, 1798-1831.
4. Ensign Nathaniel Washburn, 1766-1843. Salome Simmons, 1770-1851.
5. Capt. Abram Washburn, 1742-1785. Rebecca Leonard, 1744-1831.
6. Nathaniel Washburn, 1713-1750. Mary Pratt, 1716-1790.
7. John Washburn, 1682-1746. Margaret Packard, 1682-1743.
8. John Washburn, 1646-1719. Rebecca Lapham, 1645-1717.
9. John Washburn, 1621-1686. Elizabeth Mitchell, ....-....
10. Experience Mitchell, 1609-1689. Jane Cooke, ....-....
11. Francis Cooke, 1583-1663. Esther ....., ....-....

24. Ninth in descent from *Experience Mitchell* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of the Duxbury Co. Plymouth Colony Militia under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke (No. 23).

25. Eighth in descent from *John Washburn* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Capt. Church's Co. in King Philip's War; Member of Duxbury Military Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke (No. 23).

26. Ninth in descent from *John Washburn* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the expedition against the Narragansetts in 1645.

2 to 9, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23).
10. John Washburn, 1585-1670. Margaret ....., 1586-....

27. Tenth in descent from *Thomas Bourne* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642-45.

2 to 8, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23).
9. Thomas Lapham, ....-1648. Mary Tilden, ....-....
10. Nathaniel Tilden, ....-1641. Lydia Bourne, ....-....
11. Thomas Bourne, 1581-1664. Elizabeth ....., 1590-1660.

28. Ninth in descent from *Henry Kingman* of Weymouth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1638-1652.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23).
8. Nathaniel Packard, ....-1720. Lydia Kingman, ....-....
9. John Kingman, ....-1690. Elizabeth ....., ....-....
10. Henry Kingman, 1592-1666. Joanna ....., ....-1659.

29. Ninth in descent from *John Dunham* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Plymouth many times between 1639 and 1664.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23).
7. Samuel Pratt, 1693-.... Hannah ....., ....-....
8. John Pratt, ....-.... Margaret ....., ....-....
9. Benajah Pratt, 1654-.... Persis Dunham, ....-....
10. John Dunham, 1588-1669. Abigail ....., ....-....

30. Eighth in descent from *William Hoskins* of Scituate, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Co.

2 to 5, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23)
6. Josiah Leonard, 1709-1760. Jemima Washburn, 1710-1784.
7. Josiah Washburn, 1680-1734. Mercy Tillson, ....-....
8. Ephraim Tillson, ....-.... Elizabeth Hoskins, ....-....
9. William Hoskins, ....-1695. Ann Hinde, 1615-....

31. Eighth in descent from *Edmund Tillson* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Colony Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from William Hoskins (No. 30).
9. Edmund Tillson, ....-....

32. Eighth in descent from *Moses Simmons* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Francis Cooke (No. 23).
5. Moses Simmons, 1740-.... Lois Hayward, 1749-....
6. David Simmons, 1716-.... Priscilla ....., ....-....
7. Aaron Simmons, 1672-1757. Martha (Cobb) Tinkham, 1691-1775.
8. Moses Simmons, ....-.... Patience Barstow, ....-....
9. Moses Simmons, ....-1689. Sarah ....., ....-....

33. Ninth in descent from *George Soule* of Plymouth, and Duxbury, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 35th signer of the Compact; member of Capt. Miles Standish Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Duxbury many times between 1645 and 1654.

2 to 7, same as descent from Moses Simmons (No. 32).
8. John Cobb, 1662-1727. Rachel Soule, ....-1727.
9. John Soule, 1632-1707. Esther (Delano) Sampson, ....-....
10. George Soule, ....-1680. Mary Becket, ....-1677.

34. Tenth in descent from *James Hurst* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co.

2 to 7, same as descent from Moses Simmons (No. 32).
8. John Cobb, 1662-1727. Rachel Soule, ....-1727.
9. John Cobb, 1632-.... Martha Nelson, ....-....
10. Henry Cobb, ....-.... Patience Hurst, ....-1648.
11. James Hurst, ....-1657. Catherine ....., ....-....

35. Ninth in descent from *Henry Cobb* of Plymouth and Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Barnstable many times between 1644 and 1662.

For line of descent see James Hurst (No. 34).

36. Ninth in descent from *William Nelson* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

2 to 9, same as descent from James Hurst (No. 34).
10. William Nelson, ....-1680. Martha Ford, ....-....

37. Ninth in descent from *Hon. John Willis* of Duxbury and Bridgewater, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. under Capt. Miles Standish; Deputy from Bridgewater for 25 years.

2 to 5, same as descent from Moses Simmons (No. 32).
6. Josiah Hayward, 1717-1773. Mary Perkins, 1718-1756.
7. Josiah Hayward, 1688-1764. Sarah Kinsley, 1691-1738.
8. Nathaniel Hayward, 1664-1734. Elizabeth Crossman, 1665-1739.
9. Nathaniel Hayward, ....-.... Hannah Willis, ....-....
10. Hon. John Willis, ....-1692. Elizabeth (Hodgkins) Palmer.

38. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Hayward* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co., under Capt. Miles Standish.

2 to 9, same as descent from Hon. John Willis (No. 37).
10. Thomas Hayward, ....-1681. Susanna ....., ....-1678.

39. Ninth in descent from *Stephen Kinsley* of Braintree and Milton, Mass. Deputy from Braintree 1653; Deputy from Milton 1656.

2 to 7, same as descent from Hon. John Willis (No. 37).
8. Samuel Kinsley, 1661-.... Mary Washburn, 1661-....
9. Samuel Kinsley, ....-1662. Hannah Bracket, 1634-....
10. Stephen Kinsley, ....-1673. Elizabeth ....., ....-1668.

40. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Richard Brackett* of Boston and Braintree, Mass. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1636; Chief Military Commander of Braintree Militia for many years; Deputy from Braintree 1655-1680.

2 to 9, same as descent from Stephen Kinsley (No. 39).
10. Capt. Richard Bracket, 1610-1690. Alice ....., 1613-1689.

41. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Browne* of Newbury, Mass. Member of Capt. Samuel Appleton's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Hon. John Willis (No. 37).
7. Thomas Perkins, 1688-1761. Mary Washburn, 1694-1750.
8. Corp. David Perkins, 1653-1736. Elizabeth Browne, 1654-1735.
9. Francis Browne, ....-.... Mary Johnson, ....-....
10. Thomas Browne, 1607-1687. Mary ..... ....-1655.

42. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Samuel Edson* of Bridgewater, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Mem-

ber of Council of War 1675-76; Deputy from Bridgewater 1676.

2. William Jonathan Cutler, 1815-1894. Lucia Conant Washburn, 1823-1853.
3. Col. Abram Washburn, 1795-1881. Pamelia Keith, 1798-1831.
4. Isaac Keith, 1773-1843. Joanna (Pratt) Besse, 1772-1857.
5. Isaac Keith, 1745-1773. Mary Randall, 1745-1777.
6. Josiah Keith, 1706-.... Ruth Manly, 1710-1784.
7. Josiah Keith, ....-1754. Mary Lathrop, 1683-....
8. Rev. James Keith, 1643-1719. Susanna Edson, 1638-1705.
9. Deacon Samuel Edson, 1612-1692. Susanna Orcutt, 1618-1699.

43. Sixth in descent from *Josiah Keith* of Bridgewater, Mass. Served in French and Indian Wars.

For line of descent see Deacon Samuel Edson (No. 42).

44. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Everden* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1667-1668-71-73.

2 to 6, same as descent from Deacon Samuel Edson (No. 42).
7. Thomas Manly, 1680-1743. Lydia Field, 1679-....
8. Capt. John Field, 1645-1698. Elizabeth Everden, ....-1698.
9. Anthony Everden, ....-....

45. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Field* of Taunton, Mass. Member of Capt. Turner's Co. at "Fall's Fight" in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Anthony Everden (No. 44).

46. Seventh in descent from *William Manly* of Easton, Mass. Member of Capt. Turner's Co. March, 1675; member of Capt. David Henchman's Co. August, 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from Anthony Everden (No. 44).
8. William Manly, ....-1717. Rebecca ....., ....-1712.

47. Eighth in descent from *Ensign John Whitman* of Weymouth, Mass. Ensign of the Weymouth Co. 1645; Commissioner for Weymouth 1645-46.

2 to 5, same as descent from Deacon Samuel Edson (No. 42).
6. Samuel Randall, 1709-1782. Martha Dailey, 1722-1777.
7. John Dailey, ....-1757. Mary Whitman, 1683-....
8. Sergt. Abiah Whitman, 1646-1727. Mary Ford, ....-1715.
9. Ensign John Whitman, 1602-1692. Mary ....., ....-....

48. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Drake* of Dedham and Weymouth, Mass. Served in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Ensign John Whitman (No. 47).
7. Deacon Thomas Randall, 1673-1752. Rachel Lincoln, 1677-1715.
8. Thomas Randall, ....-1711. Jane Drake, ....-....
9. Thomas Drake, ....-.... Jane ....., ....-....

49. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Lincoln* of Taunton, Mass. Member of Capt. Isaac Johnson's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Drake (No. 48).
8. Samuel iLncoln, 1637-.... Jane ....., ....-....

50. Eighth in descent from *George Partridge* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. under Capt. Miles Standish.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Deacon Samuel Edson (No. 42).
5. Deacon Seth Pratt, 1729-1795. Hannah Washburn, 1733-1824.
6. Nathaniel Pratt, 1701-1749. Sarah Snow, 1706-1743.
7. Benjamin Snow, ....-1743. Sarah (Allen) Cary, 1667-....
8. Deacon Samuel Allen, 1632-1703. Sarah Partridge, 1639-....
9. George Partridge, ....-1695. Sarah Tracy, 1622-....

51. Seventh in descent from *Deacon Samuel Allen* of Bridgewater, Mass. Member of Capt. Thomas Hayward's Co. in King Philip's War; Deputy from Bridgewater 1693.

For line of descent see George Partridge (No. 50).

52. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Robert Barker* of Duxbury, Mass. Lieut. of the Duxbury Military Co. 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from George Partridge (No. 50).
8. William Snow, 1624-1708. Rebecca Barker, ....-....
9. Lieut. Robert Barker, ....-1692. Lucy Williams, ....-....

53. Seventh in descent from *William Snow* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Co.

For line of descent see Lieut. Robert Barker (No. 52).

54. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Washburn* of Bridgewater, Mass. Served in French and Indian War in expedition against Crown Point 1755.

2 to 5, same as descent from George Partridge (No. 50).
6. Capt. Joseph Washburn, 1705-1766. Deliverance Orcutt, 1702-1790.

---

DAGGETT, GEORGE HENRY. (Soc. No. 6.)
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born in Newburyport, Mass., April 6th, 1852 .
Married Mary Beddoes Hughes July 13th, 1886.

2. Daniel Curtis Daggett, 1828-1883. Mary Elizabeth Brown, 1833-1873.
3. Daniel Daggett, 1804-1871. Elizabeth Nicholas Franklin, 1806-1892.
4. Daniel Daggett, 1775-1838. Margaret Briggs, 1775-1828.
5. Lieut. Daniel Daggett, 1738-1796. Margaret Woodcock, 1742-1829.
6. Lieut. Elihu Daggett, 1710-1769. Rebecca Stanley, 1715-1799.

Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Elihu Daggett,* of Attleboro, Mass. Lieut. in the Provincial Army and took part in the battle at the taking of Frontenac.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *John Doggett,* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth in 1648.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Elihu Daggett.
7. Capt. Mayhew Daggett, 1686-1752. Joanna Bevens, ....-....
8. Dea. John Daggett, 1662-1724. Sarah Norton, ....-....
9. Thomas Daggett, 1630-1691. Hannah Mayhew, 1635-1722.
10. John Doggett, ....-1673.

2. Seventh in descent from *Deacon John Daggett* of Attleboro, Mass. Deputy from Attleboro 1720.

For line of descent see John Doggett (No. 1).

3. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Mayhew Daggett* of Attleboro, Mass. Deputy from Attleboro 1736-37-41-42-44.

For line of descent see John Doggett (No. 1).

4. Ninth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Mayhew* of Martha's Vineyard, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 9, same as descent from John Doggett (No. 1).
10. Gov. Thomas Mayhew, 1592-1682.

5. Eighth in descent from *John Guild* of Dedham, Mass. A member of Major Samuel Appleton's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Elihu Daggett.
7. Jacob Stanley, ....-.... Elizabeth Guild, 1697-....
8. Samuel Guild, 1647-1730. Mary Woodcock, ....-....
9. John Guild, 1616-1682. Elizabeth Crooke, ....-1669.

6. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Guild* of Dedham, Mass. A member of Capt. Samuel Moseley's Co. in King Philip's War. Served at "Woodcock's Garrison" 1675; referred to as Capt. 1700; Deputy from Dedham 1719.

For line of descent see John Guild (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *John Woodcock* of Attleboro, Mass. Deputy 1691-96. He built a public house on the "Bay Road" in Attleboro and fortified it as a garrison during King Philip's War; it was one of a chain of fortifications extending from Boston to Rhode Island, and was not destroyed until 1806, having stood for 137 years.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Guild (No. 5).
9. John Woodcock, 1615-1700. Sarah ..... ....-1676.

8. Seventh in descent from *William Briggs* of Taunton, Mass. Member of Capt. Daniel Henchman's Co. in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Elihu Daggett.
5. Rufus Briggs, ....-....
6. John Briggs, ....-.... Lydia Finney, ....-....
7. John Briggs, 1680-.... Hannah Rockett, ....-....
8. William Briggs, ....-.... Sarah Macomber, ....-1680.

9. Seventh in descent from *Josiah Rockett,* of Medfield, Mass. Served in Medfield Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 7, same as descent from William Briggs (No. 8).
8. Josiah Rockett, ....-.... Mary Twitchell, 1659-1699.

10. Ninth in descent from *Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign of the Newbury Co. 1639; Lieut. 1642; Commissioner for Newbury 1642.

2. Daniel Curtis Daggett, 1828-1883. Mary Elizabeth Brown, 1833-1873.
3. Charles Brown, 1801-1864. Lydia Flanders, 1800-1884.
4. James Brown, 1770-1831. Abigail Swett, 1774-1858.
5. Eliphalet Swett, 1715-.... Marian Lowell, 1735-....
6. Benjamin Swett, 1688-.... Mary Wheeler, 1686-....
7. Joseph Wheeler, 1656-1685. Sarah Badger, 1667-....
8. John Badger, 1643-1691. Elizabeth ....., ....-1669.
9. Giles Badger, ....-1647. Elizabeth Greenleaf, 1622-....
10. Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf, 1600-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-....

11. Seventh in descent from *John Badger* of Newbury Mass. Served in Capt. John March's Co. Essex North Regt. in expedition to Canada 1690.

For line of descent see Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 10).

12. Seventh in descent from *Stephen Swett* of Newbury, Mass. Member of Maj. Samuel Appleton's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 10).
7. John Swett, 1648-1670. Mary Plummer, 1650-....
8. Stephen Swett, 1620-.... Hannah Merrill, ....-1662.

13. Sixth in descent from *Gideon Lowell* of Newbury, Mass. Member of Newbury Co. under Capt. Thomas Noyes 1688.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 10).
6. Stephen Lowell, 1704-.... Marian Collins, 1706-....
7. Gideon Lowell, 1672-1751. Mary Swett, 1671-1734.

14. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Plummer* of Newbury, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Edmund Greenleaf (No 10)
7. John Swett, 1648-1670. Mary Plummer, 1650-....
8. Samuel Plummer, 1619-1702. Mary ....., ....-....

15. Ninth in descent from *Sergt. John Hoyt* of Salisbury, Mass. Sergt. of the Salisbury Co. 1658.

2. Daniel Curtis Daggett, 1828-1883. Mary Elizabeth Brown, 1833-1873.
3. Charles Brown, 1801-1864. Lydia Flanders, 1800-1884.
4. Paul Flanders, 1760-1845. Ann Merrill, 1769-1855.
5. Timothy Flanders, 1732-.... Elizabeth Fitts, ....-....
6. Jedediah Flanders, 1705-.... Elinor Barnard, 1706-....
7. Daniel Flanders, 1675-1735. Sarah Coleby, ....-....
8. John Coleby, 1656-1719. Sarah Eldridge, ....-1700.
9. John Coleby, 1633-.... Frances Hoyt, 1636-....
10. Sergt. John Hoyt, 1610-1696. Frances ..... ....-1642.

16. Seventh in descent from *John Coleby* of Amesbury, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner at the "Fall's Fight" May 19th, 1676.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).

17. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Barnard* of Amesbury, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner at the "Falls Fight" May 19th, 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).
7. Samuel Barnard, 1673-1748. Ann Currier, ....-....
8. Thomas Barnard, 1641-1715. Sarah Peasely, 1642-1718.

18. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Barnard* of Amesbury, Mass. Served under Capt. Thomas Harvey in the Amesbury Co. of "Snow Shoe Men" 1708.

For line of descent see Thomas Barnard (No. 17).

19. Eighth in descent from *Richard Currier* of Amesbury, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and received a grant of land for his service.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).
7. Samuel Barnard, 1673-1748. Ann Currier, ....-....
8. Thomas Currier, 1646-1712. Mary Osgood, 1650-1705.
9. Richard Currier, 1616-1687. Ann ....., ....-1676.

20. Seventh in descent from *Abraham Fitts* of Ipswich, Mass. Member of Major Samuel Appleton's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).
6. Richard Fitts, 1705-1791. Sarah Brown, 1708-1754.
7. Richard Fitts, 1672-1744. Sarah Thorne, ....-1713.
8. Abraham Fitts, ....-1692. Rebecca Burley, ....-1709.

21. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Ephraim Brown* of Salisbury, Mass. Served in Military Co. raised in Salisbury, Amesbury and Bradford, 1688.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).
6. Richard Fitts, 1705-1791. Sarah Brown, 1708-1754.
7. Ephraim Brown, 1680-1752. Lydia Eastman, 1683-1722.
8. Sergt. Ephraim Brown, 1650-1693. Sarah ....., ....-....

22. Seventh in descent from *Daniel Merrill* of Newbury and Salisbury, Mass. Member of Newbury Co. under Capt. Thomas Noyes 1688; Member of Lieut. Col. Thomas Noyes Co. of "Snow Shoe Men" 1706.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 15).
5. Daniel Merrill, 1734-1788. Mollie O. Silloway, ....-....
6. Daniel Merrill, 1696-1784. Sarah Moore, 1704-....
7. Daniel Merrill, 1671-.... Esther Chase, 1674-....
8. Daniel Merrill, 1642-1717. Sarah Clough, 1646-1706.

23. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Aquilla Chase* of Newbury, Mass. Member of Newbury Co. under Capt. Thomas Noyes 1688.

2 to 7, same as descent from Daniel Merrill (No. 22).
8. Sergt. Aquilla Chase, 1652-1720. Esther Bond, 1655-....

24. Sixth in descent from *Jonathan Moore* of Newbury, Mass. Member of Lieut Col. Thomas Noyes Co. of Newbury 1707.

2 to 6, same as descent from Daniel Merrill (No. 22).
7. Jonathan Moore, 1681-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....

---

DOBBIN, EDWARD SAVAGE. (Soc. No. 71.)

Faribault, Minn.

Born May 14th, 1875, in Faribault, Minnesota.

Unmarried.

2. James Dobbin, 1833-.... Elizabeth L. Bacon, 1837-....
3. Nathaniel Bacon, 1801-1873. Jane Savage Sweatman, 1801-1841.
4. David Bacon, 1760-.... Hannah Tarbox, ....-.....
5. Nathaniel Bacon, 1729-.... Ann Lattimer, 1734-....
6. Nathaniel Bacon, 1707-.... Esther Hubbard, ....-1742.
7. Nathaniel Bacon, 1674-1759. Hannah Wetmore, ....-1722.

Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Nathaniel Bacon,* of Middletown, Conn. At the session of the General Court of Conn. held in October, 1728, he was appointed Lieut. of the Train Band in Middletown; Deputy from Middletown in 1734.

---

EBERLEIN, CHARLES WOOD. (Soc. No. 126)

St. Paul, Minn.

Born October 3rd, 1863, in McConnelsville, Ohio.

Unmarried.

2. Adam L. Eberlein, 1823-1892. Eliza Turner Wood, 1826-....
3. Frederick Wood, 1797-1835. Eliza Kenner Turner, 1799-1890.
4. Charles Turner, 1762-1802; Rebecca Kenner, 1773-1851.
5. Col. Rodham Kenner, 1740-1783. Elizabeth Plater, 1750-1805.
6. Col. George Plater, ....-1750. Rebecca Bowles, ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Col. George Plater* of Maryland. A member of the Council of State; Naval Officer of the Patuxent and Secretary of the Province of Maryland.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Sergt. John Perkins* of Ipswich, Mass. Sergt. of the allied English and friendly Indian forces during the war with Tarratines 1631; "freed from ordinary training" in March, 1650, being above 60 years of age; Deputy from Ipswich 1636.

2. Adam L. Eberlein, 1823-1892. Eliza Turner Wood, 1826-.....
3. Frederick Wood, 1797-1835. Eliza Kenner Turner, 1799-1890.
4. William Wood, 1766-1806. Mary Hoyt, 1761-1828.
5. Moses Hoyt, 1716-1764. Anne (Colby) Nelson, 1719-1800.
6. Ambrose Colby, 1700-.... Elizabeth Lawrence, 1702-....
7. Samuel Colby, Jr., 1671-.... Dorothy ....., ....-....
8. Samuel Colby, Sr., 1638-1716. Elizabeth Sargent, 1648-1737.
9. William Sargent, ....-1674. Judith Perkins, 1618-....
10. Sergt. John Perkins, 1590-1654. Judith ....., ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Colby, Sr.*, of Amesbury, Mass. Served under Capt. Turner in King Philip's War and took part in the "Fall's Fight" May 19th, 1676; Deputy from Amesbury 1689.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).

3. Fourth in descent from *Moses Hoyt* of Newbury, Mass. Served in expedition against Louisburg 1745 and died in 1764 from wounds received in that campaign;

received a grant of money from the General Court for his services.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).

4. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. John Hoyt* of Salisbury, Mass. Sergt. of the Salisbury Military Company 1658.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).
6. Joseph Hoyt, 1666-1720. Dorothy Worthen, ....-....
7. John Hoyt, Jr., 1638-1696. Mary Barnes, ....-....
8. Sergt. John Hoyt, 1610-1696. Frances ....., ....-1642.

5. Sixth in descent from *John Hoyt, Jr.,* of Amesbury, Mass. Member of Amesbury Military Company 1680; killed by Indians at Andover 1696.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Hoyt (No. 4).

6. Eighth in descent from *John Coolidge* of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown 1658.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).
7. Benjamin Lawrence, 1666-.... Ann (Coolidge) Phillips, ....-....
8. Nathaniel Coolidge, ....-.... Mary Bright, 1639-....
9. John Coolidge, ....-1691. Mary ....., ....-....

7. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Henry Bright* of Watertown, Mass. Surveyor of Arms and Ammunition in Watertown 1640; Sergt. of the Watertown Military Company 1664.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Coolidge (No. 6).
9. Sergt. Henry Bright, 1602-1686. Anne Goldstone, 1615-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Richard Kenner* of Northumberland County, Va. Member of the House of Burgesses from Northumberland County 1688-91.

2 and 3, same as descent from Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).
4. Charles Turner, 1762-1802. Rebecca Kenner, 1773-1851.
5. Col. Rodham Kenner, 1740-1777. Elizabeth Plater, 1744-1803.
6. Rodham Kenner, ....-1743. Susanna Opie, 1719-1749.
7. Richard Kenner, ....-1725. Elizabeth Winder, 1691-....
8. Capt. Rodham Kenner, 1671-1706. Hannah Fox, 1671-....
9. Capt. Richard Kenner, ....-1691. Eliza Rodham, ....-....

9. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Rodham Kenner* of Northumberland County Va. Member of the House of Burgesses from Northumberland County 1695-96-97.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Kenner (No. 8).

10. Fourth in descent from *Col. Rodham Kenner* of Northumberland County, Va. Member from Northumberland County of the House of Burgesses and Virginia Conventions 1774-75-76; 10th signer of the Westmoreland Protest against the Stamp Act, Feb. 27th, 1766.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Kenner (No. 8).

11. Ninth in descent from *Col. William Claiborne* of King William County, Va. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Richard Kenner (No. 8).
8. Capt. Thomas Winder, ....-.... Elizabeth Brereton, ....-....
9. Col. Thomas Brereton, ....-1688. Jane Claiborne, ....-1671.
10. Col. William Claiborne, 1587-1676. Jane Buller, ....-....

12. Eighth in descent from *Col. Thomas Brereton* of Northumberland County, Va. Member of the House of Burgesses from Northumberland County 1680; Chief Military Officer of the county 1680.

For line of descent see Col. William Claiborne (No. 11).

13. Ninth in descent from *Col. William Ball* of Lancaster County, Va. Empowered by Virginia Assembly 1676 to impress men, horses, provisions, etc., for defense of the county against the Indians; commissioned Civil and Military officer of Lancaster County, Va., by the King in 1680.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Richard Kenner (No. 8).
9. Capt. David Fox, 1647-.... Hannah Ball, 1650-....
10. Col. William Ball, 1615-1680. Hannah Atherold, ....-....

14. Eighth in descent from *Capt. David Fox* of Lancaster County, Va. Chief Military officer of Lancaster County 1680; Member of the House of Burgesses from Lancaster County 1677-80-92-93.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Richard Kenner (No. 8).
9. Capt. David Fox, 1647-.... Hannah Ball, 1650-....

15. Seventh in descent from *Josiah Wood* of Charlestown, Mass. Served under Capt. John Cutler in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).
5. Thomas Wood, Jr., 1740-1814. Mary Davenport, 1746-1795.
6. Thomas Wood, 1708-.... Rebecca Osborne, 1711-1801.
7. Joseph Wood, 1674-1743. Mary Blaney, 1679-1743.
8. Josiah Wood, 1629-1691. Lydia Bacon, 1638-1712.

16. Sixth in descent from *Sergt. James Davenport* of Dorchester, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1727; 1st Sergt. of the Company 1732.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. John Perkins (No. 1).
5. Thomas Wood, 1740-1814. Mary Davenport, 1746-1795.
6. Capt. William Davenport, 1717-1773. Sarah Gerrish, 1716-1802.
7. Sergt. James Davenport, 1693-1759. Grace Tileston, 1694-1721.

17. Fifth in descent from *Capt. William Davenport* of Newburyport, Mass. Capt. of the company in expedition against Quebec 1759; was with his company on the Plains of Abraham, Sept. 13th ,1759, and was present at the surrender of Quebec a few days later. In March 1760 he enlisted men "for the reduction of Canada."

For line of descent see Sergt. James Davenport (No. 16).

---

## EDWARDS, EDWARD JUNIUS. (Soc. No. 13).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born Feb. 27th, 1854, in Oquawka, Ill.
Married Mary Jordan Jan. 1, 1877.

2. John Edwards, 1814-1896. Nancy Stockton, 1828-....
3. Israel Farnsworth Stockton, 1778-1859. Sally Hall Lord, 1789-1864.
4. Richard Stockton, 1739-1814. Sarah Stockton, 1745-1813.
5. Joseph Stockton, ....-1741. Mary Farnsworth, ....-....
6. Job Stockton, ....-1732. Anna Petty, ....-1746.
7. Lieut. Richard Stockton, 1606-1707. Abigail ....., ....-1714.

Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Richard Stockton* of Flushing, L. I. Commissioned Lieut. of Flushing Horse Guards April 22nd, 1655.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Governor John Haynes* of Boston, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Assistant and Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony 1635; President of first General Court of Conn. 1637; first Governor of Conn. 1639 and every alternate year until 1654; Lieut. Governor of Conn. for five years between 1640 and 1652; Commissioner of United Colonies 1650; Served as Col. of Massachusetts Reg. in Pequot War.

2. John Edwards, 1814-1896. Nancy Stockton, 1828-....
3. Israel Farnsworth Stockton, 1788-1859. Sally Hall Lord, 1789-1864.
4. William Lord, 1763-1820. Lydia Durkee, 1759-1820.
5. Ebenezer Lord, 1730-1800. Temperance Edgerton, 1738-1804.
6. Rev. Benjamin Lord, D. D., 1694-1784. Anne Taylor, 1696-1748.
7. Rev. Edward Taylor, 1642-1729. Ruth Wyllys, ....-1730.
8. Samuel Wyllys, 1632-1709. Ruth Haynes, 1639-....
9. Governor John Haynes, 1594-1654. Mable Harlackenden, 1614-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Gov. George Wyllys* of Hartford, Conn. Trooper in the Pequot War; Assistant 1639; Deputy Governor of Conn. 1641 and Governor 1642.

2 to 8 same as descent from John Haynes (No. 1).
9. Gov. George Wyllys, ....-1645. Mary ....., ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Honorable Samuel Wyllys* of Hartford, Conn. Assistant from 1654 to 1685; Commissioner of the United Colonies from Conn. 1661-62-64-67; Patentee of Conn. and trooper of First Conn. Cav.

For line of descent see Gov. George Wyllys (No. 2).

4. Ninth in descent from *John Brown* of Plymouth, and Swansea, Mass. One of the Duxbury Co. commanded by Miles Standish; Commissioner of the United Colonies from 1644 to 1646; Member of the Council of War of Plymouth Colony 1642-46-53; Assistant 17 years from 1636 to 1653.

2 to 6 same as descent from John Haynes (No. 1).
7. Benjamin Lord, 1667-1714. Elizabeth Pratt, 1673-1714.
8. William Lord, 1623-1678. Lydia Brown, ....-....
9. John Brown, Jr., ....-1679. ..... Buckland, ....-....
10. John Brown, ....-1662. Dorothy ....., 1584-1674.

5. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Lord* of Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1709-10.

For line of descent see John Brown (No. 4).

6. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Pratt* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford and Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 21 times between 1666 and 1678. In 1661 he was appointed Lieut. of the Train Band of Saybrook; a Member of the Hartford Co. in the Pequot War; Served in Council of War.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Haynes (No. 1).
7. Benjamin Lord, 1667-1714. Elizabeth Pratt, 1673-1714.
8. Ensign John Pratt, 1644-1726. Sarah Jones, ....-....
9. Lieut. William Pratt, 1600-1678. Elizabeth Clark, ....-....

7. Seventh in descent from *Ensign John Pratt* of Saybrook, Conn. Ensign of the Train Band of Saybrook 1684; Deputy from Saybrook 1684-89-91.

For line of descent see Lieut. William Pratt (No. 6).

8. Ninth in descent from *John Clark* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Milford and Saybrook, Conn. Member of the Hartford Co. which served in the expedition against the Pequots 1637; Deputy from Saybrook nearly every session from 1641 to 1664; Deputy from Milford 1665; named as patentee in Conn. Royal Charter.

2 to 9 same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 6).
10. John Clark, ....-1673.

9. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Gabriel Harris* of New London, Conn. Ensign New London Train Band 1665.

2 to 5 same as descent from John Haynes (No. 1).
6. Lieut. John Edgerton, 1690-.... Phebe (Harris) (Crank) (Prentice)
7. Lieut. Joseph Harris, 1673-.... Mary Stevens, 1677-....
8. Ensign Gabriel Harris, ....-1684. Elizabeth Abbott, ....-1702.

10. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Harris* of New London, Conn. Ensign of North Co. New London 1708; Lieut. 1721; Member of Governor's Council 1719.

For line of descent see Ensign Gabriel Harris (No. 9).

11. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. John Edgerton* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of the Second Norwich Train Band 1724; Lieut. 1725.

For line of descent see Ensign Gabriel Harris (No. 9).

12. Eighth in descent from *Robert Cross* of Ipswich, Mass. Served in Pequot War and received a grant of land for his services.

2 to 4 same as descent from John Haynes (No. 1).
5. Jeremiah Durkee, 1727-1775. Abigail Adams, 1726-....
6. Dea. William Durkee, 1700-1753. Susanna Sabin, 1704-1735.
7. Dea. John Durkee, 1664-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-1711.
8. William Durkee, 1630-.... Martha Cross, ....-1727.
9. Robert Cross, ....-.... ....., ....., ....-....

13. Eighth in descent from *William Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1657-59-60-61-70-71.

2 to 6 same as descent from Robert Cross (No. 12).
7. Ensign Ebenezer Sabin, 1671-1739. Susanna ....., ....-....
8. Benjamin Sabin, 1644-.... Sarah Polly, 1650-1678.
9. William Sabin, ....-1687. ..... ..... ....., ....-1660.

14. Seventh in descent from *Benjamin Sabin* of Rehoboth and Roxbury, Mass., and Woodstock and Pomfret, Conn. Deputy from Pomfret 1719-23.

For line of descent see William Sabin (No. 13).

15. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Ebenezer Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass., and Woodstock and Pomfret, Conn. Served as Ensign in expedition against Canada 1700; Deputy from Pomfret 1719.

For line of descent see William Sabin (No. 13).

16. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Adams* of Braintree and Concord, Mass. Chief Sergt. of Concord Train Band 1660; Ensign 1678; Lieut. 1682; served in King Philip's War in Capt. Samuel Adams Co.; Commissioner 1661-1674.

2 to 5 same as descent from Robert Cross (No. 12).
6. Thomas Adams, 1688-.... Abigail Davenport, 1693-1733.
7. Samuel Adams, 1652, ....-.... Mary ....., ....-1718.
8. Lieut. Thomas Adams, 1612-1688. Mary Blackmore, 1612-1694.

17. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Adams* of Chelmsford, Mass., and Canterbury, Conn. Deputy from Canterbury 1711-13-14-15-16-17.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Adams (No. 16).

18. Seventh in descent from *Quartermaster John Smith* of Dorchester, Mass. Quartermaster of Suffolk Reg. 1652.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Adams (No. 16).
7. Ensign Charles Davenport, 1652-1720. Waitstill Smith, 1659-1747.
8. Quartermaster John Smith, ....-.... Katherine....., ....-....

19. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Charles Davenport* of Dorchester, Mass. Ensign of Dorchester Train Band.

2 to 6 same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Adams (No. 16).
7. Ensign Charles Davenport, 1652-1720. Waitstill Smith, 1659-1747.

---

FARRINGTON, ROBERT IRVING. (Soc. No. 52).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 5th, 1861, in Providence, R. I.
Married Caroline Boswell Burger Dec. 1st, 1885.

2. Preston Metcalf Farrington, 1825-.... Caroline Thayer, 1828-....
3. Nathan Farrington, 1793-1879. Julia Ann Merrifield, 1793-1865.
4. John Merrifield, 1749-1828. Molly Metcalf, 1758-1817.
5. Michael Metcalf, 1719-1774 Hannah Adams, 1721-1789.
6. Michael Metcalf, 1687-1754. Abiel Colburn, 1694-1776.
7. Eleazer Metcalf, 1653-1742. Melatiah Fisher, 1667-1742.
8. Samuel Fisher, ....-1704. Melatiah Snow, 1638-1693.

Seventh in descent from *Samuel Fisher* of Wrentham, Mass. Deputy from Wrentham 1689 to 1692.

1. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Eleazer Metcalf* of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass. Appointed Ensign of the Wrentham Co. July 5th, 1689.

For line of descent see Samuel Fisher.

2. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Colburn* of Dedham, Mass. Served in King Philip's War 1675 as a private in Capt. Samuel Moseley's Co.

2 to 6, same as descent from Samuel Fisher.
7. Samuel Colburn, 1655-1694. Mercy Partridge, ....-1726.

---

FIELD, JOHN IRELAND HOWE. (Soc. No. 97).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born November 22nd, 1868, in Westchester Co., N. Y.
Married Carolyn Sarah (Southworth) Field April 27th, 1893.

2. Elbert Field, 1833-1889. Lydia Purdy Howe, 1839-....
3. William Howe, 1807-1889. Lydia Purdy, 1808-1873.
4. Isaac Purdy, ....-.... Lydia Clift, 1779-1808.
5. Lemuel Clift, 1755-1781. Sarah Hall, ....-....
6. Samuel Clift, ....-.... Lydia Daggett, 1712-1790.
7. Samuel C. Daggett, 1685-1745. Bethia Waterman, 1687-1746.
8. Joseph Waterman, 1639-1665. Sarah Snow, ....-....
9. Anthony Snow, ....-.... Abigail Warren, ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Anthony Snow* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1656 and many times thereafter until 1678. Deputy from Plymouth 1679-80-81.

---

## FIELD, THADDEUS CRANE. (Soc. No. 111).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born November 1st, 1836 in Westchester County, N. Y. Married Julia Ingersoll March 3d, 1859.

2. Oliver Field, 1808-1840. Lydia Crane, 1813-1891.
3. Thaddeus Crane, 1779-1849. Charlotte Titus, 1781-1825.
4. John Titus, 1752-1830. Sarah Norton, ....-1793.
5. Capt. John Titus, 1684-1754. Martha (Oldfield) Huggins, ....-....
6. Abiel Titus 1641-1737. .....Scudder, ....-....
7. Robert Titus. 1600-.... Hannah ....., ....-1679.

Sixth in descent from *Robert Titus* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1648-49-50.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fourth in descent from *Capt. John Titus* of Huntington, L. I. Capt. of the Second Huntington Company 1722.

For line of descent see Robert Titus.

2. Seventh in descent from *Edward Griswold* of Windsor and Killingworth, Conn. Deputy from Windsor 1656-58-59-60-62; Deputy from Killingworth constantly between 1667 and 1689.

2 and 3, same as descent from Robert Titus.
4. Thaddeus Crane, ....-.... Lydia Read Baxter, ....-....
5. Joseph Crane, ....-.... Mary Couch, ....-....
6. Lieut. Jonathan Crane, 1658-1735. Deborah Griswold, 1661-1704.
7. Lieut. Francis Griswold, 1635-1671.
8. Edward Griswold, 1607-.... Margaret ....., ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Francis Griswold* of Norwich, Conn. Lieut. of the Norwich Train Band 1665-66; Deputy from Norwich 1664-65-66-67-68-71.

For line of descent see Edward Griswold (No. 2).

4. Fifth in descent from *Lieut .Jonathan Crane* of Windham, Conn. Ensign at Windham 1695; Lieut. 1703; Deputy from Windham many times between 1701 and 1722.

For line of descent see Edward Griswold (No. 2).

5. Fourth in descent from *Joseph Crane* of North Salem N. Y. Served in Capt. Nathaniel Richards' Co. in expedition against Canada 1746.

For line of descent see Edward Griswold (No. 2).

6. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Couch,* of Fairfield, Conn. Lieut. at Fairfield 1709; Capt. 1710; Deputy from Fairfield 1710-12-20-33-34.

2 to 5, same as descent from Edward Griswold (No. 2).
6. Capt. Samuel Couch, ....-1741.

7. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Robert Feakes* of Watertown, Mass. Lieut. in Capt. Patrick's Company of Colonial forces 1632; Deputy from Watertown 1634-35-36.

2. Oliver Field, 1808-1840. Lydia Crane, 1813-1891.
3. William Van Wyck Field, 1767-1843. Sybilla Aiken, 1767-....
4. William Field, ....-.... Hannah Van Wyck, ....-....
5. Samuel Field, 1696-1788. Mary Palmer, ....-....
6. Benjamin Field, ....-1732. Hannah Bourne, 1665-1705.
7. John Bourne, 1627-1695. Hannah Feakes, ....-1677.
8. Robert Feakes, ....1663. Elizabeth Fones, ....-....

8. Fifth in descent from *Benjamin Field* of Flushing, L. I. A member of Capt. Jonathan Wright's Co. at Flushing 1715.

For line of descent see Lieut. Robert Feakes (No. 7).

9. Fourth in descent from *Samuel Field* of Flushing, L. I. Member of Capt. Jonathan Wright's Co. at Flushing 1715.

For line of descent see Lieut. Robert Feakes (No. 7).

10. Seventh in descent from *John Briggs* of Portsmouth, R. I. Assistant 1648; Commissioner for Portsmouth 1654-55-56-61; Deputy from Portsmouth 1664-65-66-68-69.

2 and 3, same as descent from Lieut. Robert Feakes (No. 7).
4. Jonathan Aiken, ....-.... Lillian Ferris, ....-....
5. David Aiken, 1680-.... Sarah Allen, ....-....
6. John Aiken, 1663-1746. Mary Briggs, 1671-....
7. Thomas Briggs, ....-1720. Mary Fisher, ....-1717.
8. John Briggs, 1609-1690.

11. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Briggs* of Dartmouth, Mass. Member of Capt. Peleg Sanford's Troop of Horse 1667.

For line of descent see John Briggs (No. 10).

12. Seventh in descent from *Edward Fisher* of Portsmouth, R. I. Commissioner from Portsmouth 1660; Deputy from Portsmouth 1671-72.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Briggs (No. 10).
8. Edward Fisher, ....-1677. Judith ....., ....1683.

---

## FLETCHER, PARIS. (Soc. No. 79).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 7th, 1863, at Bridport, Vermont.
Married Carolyn Gates June 19th, 1889.

2. Albert A. Fletcher, 1835-.... Delia G. Murray, 1836-....
3. Paris Fletcher, 1794-.... Anna Miner, 1794-....
4. Benjamin Miner, Jr., 1767-.... Polly Hemenway, 1772-....
5. Capt. Benjamin Miner, 1742-.... Anna Champlin, 1745-....
6. Joseph Champlin, 1709-.... Rebecca Chesebrough, ....-.....
7. Capt. Christopher Champlin, Jr., 1684-1734. Elizabeth Denison, 1689-1769.
8. George Denison, Jr., 1653-1711. Mercy Gorham, 1659-1725.
9. Capt. George Denison, 1620-1694. Ann Borodell, 1615-1712.

Eighth in descent from *Capt. George Denison* of Stonington, Conn. Capt. in the New London Co. Forces in King Philip's War and served under Maj. John Mason and Maj. Talcott. In the "Great Swamp Fight" Dec. 19th, 1675, he was second in command to Maj. Robert Treat; served also on the frontier and captured the Indian Chief Canonchet; Assistant and Deputy from Stonington for 15 sessions.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *John Howland* of Plymouth, Mass. One of the Mayflower passengers and the 13th signer of the Compact. He took part in the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek Dec. 8th, 1620; Assistant to Governor Winthrop 1633-35; Deputy 1641 and later; Commander of the Kennebec trading post 1634.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
9. Capt. John Gorham, 1621-1676. Desire Howland, ....-....
10. John Howland, 1593-1673. Elizabeth Tilly, ....-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Gorham* of Plymouth, Mass. Capt of the Second Plymouth Co. and commanded this Co. in the "Great Swamp Fight" Dec. 19th, 1675; died of fever in the service at Swansea Feb. 5th, 1676.

For line of descent see John Howland (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Miner* of Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Stonington six times

between 1665 and 1680; in command of the troops at Mystic, Conn., 1665; Deputy from Pequot 1650.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
6. Clement Miner, 1706-.... Abigail Hemstead, ....-....
7. Benjamin Miner, 1673-1710. Mary Saxton, 1681-1750.
8. Joseph Miner, 1644-1711. Marcia Greenslade Avery, 1648-....
9. Capt. Thomas Miner, 1607-1690. Grace Palmer, ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Capt. James Avery* of Stonington, New London and Lyme, Conn. Ensign, Lieut. and Capt. of the New London Co. and served in the "Great Swamp Fight" 1675 and throughout King Philip's War; Deputy from 1658 to 1680.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Thomas Miner (No. 3).
9. Capt. James Avery, 1620-1694. Joanna Greenslade, ....-....

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joseph Saxton* of New London, Conn. Served under Capt. Moseley 1675, and after his death under Lieut. Nathaniel Reynolds; Capt. of Militia later.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Thomas Miner No. 3).
8. Capt. Joseph Saxton, 1656-1715. Hannah Denison Chesebrough,, 1643-....

---

## FRAZER, SHELDON LORD. (Soc. No. 40).

Duluth, Minn.

Born October 8th, 1845, in Steubenville, Ohio.

Married Elsie McDowell Backus October 29, 1874.

2. Abner Lord Frazer, 1821-.... Martha Johnstone McDowell, 1823-1894.
3. Eliphalet Frazer, ....-..... Betsey Lord, 1784-....
4. Abner Lord, Jr., 1760-1821. Mary Selden, 1761-1800.
5. Capt. Abner Lord, 1733-1790. Temperance Colt, 1731-1797.
6. Thomas Lord, Jr., 1694-..... Esther Marvin, 1707-1792.
7. Capt. Reinold Marvin, 1669-1737. Phoebe Lee, 1677-1707.
8. Lieut. Reinold Marvin, 1633-1676. Sarah Clark, 1644-1716.

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Reinold Marvin* of Lyme and Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Lyme 1670 and from 1672 to 1676; Sergt. of the Saybrook Train Band 1661 and afterwards Lieut. of the same.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *William Peck* of New Haven, Conn. One of the original proprietors of New Haven; Deacon from 1659 to 1694; Deputy from New Haven.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin.
5. Col. Samuel Selden, 1723-1777. Elizabeth Ely, 1724-....
6. Richard Ely 3rd, 1697-1777. Elizabeth Peck, 1705-1730.
7. Samuel Peck, 1678-1735. Elizabeth Lee, 1681-1731.
8. Joseph Peck, 1641-1718. Sarah ....., 1636-1726.
9. William Peck, 1601-1694. Elizabeth ....., ....-1683.

2. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Peck* of Lyme, Conn. Ensign of Lyme Train Band 1678; Deputy from Lyme many times between 1690 and 1710.

For line of descent see William Peck (No. 1).

3. Fifth in descent from *Richard Ely 3rd* of New Haven and Hartford, Conn. Ensign of New Haven Co. 1723; Lieut. 1728; Capt. of Hartford Co. 1733.

For line of descent see William Peck (No. 1).

4. Fourth in descent from *Col. Samuel Selden* of Lyme, Conn. Major 3rd Battalion of Militia 1774; Col. 1776; Col. 4th Battalion at later date; Deputy from Lyme from 1762 until 1776.

For line of descent see William Peck (No. 1).

5. Sixth in descent from *Joseph Selden* of Hartford and Lyme, Conn. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin.
5. Col. Samuel Selden, 1723-1776. Elizabeth Ely, 1724-....
6. Capt. Samuel Selden, 1695-1745. Deborah Dudley, 1701-1800.
7. Joseph Selden, 1651-1724. Rebecca Church, 1665-1729.

6. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Selden* of Lyme, Conn. Lieut. 1738; Capt. 1740; Deputy from Lyme 1744.

For line of descent see Joseph Selden (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *George Clark* of Milford, Conn. One of the original proprietors of Milford and deputy 1666; was also Ensign of the Train Band.

2 to 8 same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin.
9. George Clark, 1610-1690.

8. Sixth in descent from *Richard Ely 2nd* of Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Lyme many times between 1719 and 1737.

For line of descent see Lieut. Reinold Marvin.

9. Ninth in descent from *John Clark* of Hartford and Milford, Conn. Served in Pequot War; Deputy from Hartford many times between 1641 and 1665; one of the patentees named in Connecticut Royal Charter; Deputy from Milford many times.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin.
5. Col. Samuel Selden, 1723-1776. Elizabeth Ely, 1724-....
6. Capt. Samuel Selden, 1695-1745. Deborah Dudley, 1701-1800.
7. Joseph Dudley, 1643-.... Sarah Pratt, 1680-....
8. John Pratt, 1644-1726. Sarah Jones, ....-....
9. Lieut. William Pratt, 1600-1678. Elizabeth Clark, ....-....
10. John Clark, ....-....

10. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Pratt* of Saybrook, Conn. Served in the Hartford Co. during the Pequot War; appointed Lieut. of the Saybrook Co. in 1661 and was Lieut. of the same Co. during King Philip's War; Deputy for 13 years between 1666 and 1678.

For line of descent see John Clark (No. 9).

11. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Thomas Lee* of Hartford, Conn. Ensign 1676; Sergt. 1685; Deputy from Hartford 1676 and 1685.

2 to 6 same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin.

7. Thomas Lord, 1645-1730. Mary Lee, 1670-....
8. Ensign Thomas Lee, ....-1705. Sarah Kirtland, 1646-....

12. Seventh in descent from *Andrew Warner* of Hadley, Mass. Member of Capt. Richard Lord's first Troop of Horse, also member of Hampshire Troop of Horse of Hadley, Mass., 1663.

2. Abner Lord Frazer, 1821-.... Martha Johnstone McDowell, 1823-1893.
3. Alexander Johnstone McDowell, 1788-1872. Mary Sheldon, 1767-1835.
4. Joseph Sheldon, 1729-1814. Sarah Collyer, ....-....
5. Isaac Sheldon, 1688-.... Elizabeth Pratt,, ....-....
6. Isaac Sheldon, 1656-1712. Sarah Warner, 1667-....
7. Daniel Warner, ....-1692. Mary ....., ....-1672.
8. Andrew Warner, ....-1684. Mary ....., ....-....

13. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Daniel Warner* of Hatfield, Mass. Served in Pequot War; Ensign of Hatfield Troop of Horse, Hampshire Reg. 1674.

For line of descent see Andrew Warner (No. 12).

---

## GHEEN, EDWARD HICKMAN. (Soc. No. 54).

Commander U. S. Navy.
Stationed at Zamboango, Mindanao.

Born Dec. 11th, 1845, at Concord, Chester Co., Pa.

Married Florence Monfort Oct. 17th, 1883.

Naval Cadet—1863-1867.
Ensign—1869.
Master—1870.
Lieutenant—1871.
Lieutenant Commander—1891.
Commander—1898.

SERVICE.

Received his appointment to the Naval Academy in 1863, and graduated in 1867. Made his first cruise on the Asiatic Squadron attached to the U. S. S. "Piscataqua," and the U. S. Flagship "Delaware." During the cruise he was made Ensign and Master. On his return in 1871, he was made Lieutenant and stationed in Washington on signal duty. In January, 1872, he was ordered to the U. S. Monitor "Mahopac" at Norfolk, and thence in April to the U. S. S. "Supply" and on her arrival at Rio de Janiero, to the U. S. Flagship "Lancaster," on which he made a three years' cruise with the South Atlantic Squadron. In 1876 he was attached to the Receiving Ship "Potomac" at Philadelphia, and from 1877 to 1880 to the U. S. S. "Alliance" of the Mediterranean Squadron. In 1881 he was on duty at the League Island Yard, Philadelphia, and a member of the class in Torpedo Instruction at Newport. From 1881 to 1883 he served on the

U. S. Flagship "Tennessee" of the North Atlantic Squadron; from 1883 to 1887 as Officer in charge and Aide to the Commandant of Cadets at the Naval Academy; from 1887 to 1890 as Executive officer of the U. S. S. "Yantic" of the North Atlantic Squadron. In 1891 he was made Lieut. Commander, and from 1891 to 1894 Inspector of steel for new cruisers at Pittsburg and Thurlow; in charge Branch Hydrographic office, Philadelphia, and Equipment Officer League Island Navy Yard. In Oct., 1894, he was made Executive Officer of the U. S. Monitor "Miantonomoh." Dec., 1894, to Oct., 1896, he served as Executive Officer of the U. S. S. "Minneapolis" of the North Atlantic and Mediterranean Squadron. In Jan., 1879, he went to duty at the Hydrographic office, Washington. In March, 1898, was promoted to Commander and in June took command of the U. S. S. "Frolic," formerly the yacht "Comanche," serving in the waters of Cuba and Porto Rico until the close of hostilities, when he returned to the Hydrographic Office at Washington.

In June, 1899, he took command of the U. S. S. "Marietta" at Boston, sailed Oct. 17 from Norfolk for Manila via the Suez Canal, reaching Manila in January, 1890, in time for the severe engagement at Taal, when the "Marietta" co-operated with the 38th and 46th Inf. In March he commanded the naval forces in Gen. Bates' expedition to Northern Luzon, and during the summer commanded the Squadron operating on the west coast of Samar, with headquarters at Cebu. In October he went with the "Marietta" to China returning to Manila and is now at Zamboango, Mindanao.

2. Edward Gheen, 1808-1873. Phoebe Hickman, 1816-1877.
3. Francis Hickman, 1784-1834. Hannah James, 1792-1832.
4. Jesse James, ....-.... Elizabeth Hoopes, ....-....
5. Joseph James, 1709-.... Hannah Hickman, 1715-....

Fourth in descent from *Joseph James* of Chester Co., Pa. A member of the Assembly of the Province of Pa. for the County of Chester 1753-54-55.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Daniel Williamson* of Chester County, Pa. Member of the Assembly from Chester County 1708-09-20-21-22-27.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Joseph James.
5. John Hoopes, 1733-....Phoebe Williams, 1731-....
6. Abraham Hoopes, 1713-1795. Mary Williamson, 1715-....
7. John Williamson, 1690-1760. Sarah Smedley, 1694-1789.
8. Daniel Williamson, ....-1728. Mary Smith, ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Joshua Hoopes* of Bucks County, Pa. Member of the Assembly from Bucks Co. many times between 1686 and 1711.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Joseph James.
5. John Hoopes, 1733-.... Phoebe Williams, 1731-....
6. Abraham Hoopes, 1713-1795. Mary Williamson, 1715-....
7. Daniel Hoopes, 1670-.... Jane Worrilow, ....-....
8. Joshua Hoopes, ....-1723. Isabel ....., ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Daniel Hoopes* of Chester County, Pa. Member of the Assembly from Chester County 1708-09.

For line of descent see Joshua Hoopes (No. 2).

4. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Mendenhall* of Chester County, Pa. Member of the Assembly from Chester County 1714.

2 and 3, same as descent from Joseph James.
4. Thomas Hickman, ....-1825. Mary Jefferis, 1750-1812.
5. Francis Hickman, 1708-.... Ann Marshall, 1719-....
6. Thomas Marshall, 1694-1740. Hannah Mendenhall, 1696-1770.
7. Benjamin Mendenhall, ....-.... Ann Pennell, ....-.....

## GILBERT, FREDERICK LEE. (Soc. No. 24).

### Duluth, Minn.

Born January 31st, 1853, in Albany, N. Y.
Married Elizabeth Birney Jennison Nov. 7th, 1877.

2. Prosper Lee Gilbert, 1820-1870. Mary Rockwell Olmstead, 1830-1898.
3. John Ingersoll Olmstead, 1805-1872. Caroline Rockwell, 1807-1863.
4. David Olmstead, 1770-1842. Dorcas Smith, 1771-1842.
5. Capt. David Olmstead, 1748-1813. Abigail Ingersoll, 1751-....
6. Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll, 1713-1778. Dorcas Moss, 1725-1811.

Fifth in descent from *Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll* of Ridgefield, Conn. Chaplain to the troops engaged on and near Lake Champlain in the French and Indian War 1758.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Richard Olmstead* of Hartford and Norwalk, Conn. Captain of the Norwalk Co. in the Pequot War 1637 and for his services in that campaign he received a grant of land in "Soldier's Field," Hartford, Conn.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll.
5. Capt. David Olmstead, 1748-1813. Abigail Ingersoll, 1751-....
6. Nathan Olmstead, 1717-1805. Millicent Goodrich, 1723-1746.
7. Capt. Daniel Olmstead, 1684-.... Hannah Ketchum, ....-....
8. Lieut. John Olmstead, 1649-1705. Mary Benedict, ....-....
9. Capt. Richard Olmstead, ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Olmstead* of Ridgefield, Conn. Ensign of the Ridgefield Train Band 1732; Deputy from Ridgefield 1742-43.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Olmstead (No. 1).

## *GILBERT, MAHLON NORRIS. (Soc. No. 75).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Coadjutor Bishop of Minnesota.

Born March 23rd, 1848, in Laurens, N. Y.

Married Frances Pierpont Carvill May 18th, 1880.

2. Norris Gilbert, 1811-1877. Lucy Todd, 1813-1891.
3. Elijah Gilbert, 1775-1862. Lois Ward, 1773-1856.
4. Ambrose Ward, 1747-1819. Lois Meigs, 1750-1826.
5. Jonathan Meigs, ....-1765.
6. Capt. Jonathan Meigs, 1672-1739. Hannah Willard, 1698-...
7. Josiah Willard, ....-1674. Hannah Hosmer, ....-....
8. Major Simon Willard, 1605-1676. Mary Sharpe, ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Major Simon Willard* of Concord and Charlestown, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

**Deceased.*

---

## GREENE, CHARLES LYMAN, M. D. (Soc. No. 121).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 21st, 1862, in Gray, Maine.

Married Jessie Rice Oct. 6th, 1886.

2. Dr. William Warren Greene, 1831-1881. Elizabeth Lawrence, ....-....
3. Jacob Holt Greene, 1802-.... Sarah (Frye) Jewett, ....-....
4. Samuel Frye, ....-.... Mary Gordon, ....-....
5. Col. Joseph Frye, 1711-1794. Mehitable Poore, ....-....

Fourth in descent from *Col. Joseph Frye* of Andover, Mass. Deputy from Andover 1750 to 1754; Ensign in the 5th Co. Col. Hale's Reg. in the expedition to Louisburg 1745; Col. in command of expedition to Crown Point 1757 and taken prisoner at Fort William Henry; commissioned Major General by the Provincial Congress June 21st, 1775.

1. Eighth in descent from *Daniel Thurston* of Newbury, Mass. Trooper in King Philip's War and served under Capt. Samuel Appleton.

2 and 3, same as descent from Col. Joseph Frye.
4. Thomas Greene, 1775-1809. Tabitha Holt, 1779-....
5. Lieut. Thomas Greene, 1743-.... Lydia Kilbourne, 1748-....
6. Lieut. Joseph Kilbourne, 1719-1806. Sarah Thurston, 1719-1753.
7. Daniel Thurston 3rd, 1690-1720. Lydia Leaver, 1684-1754.
8. Daniel Thurston 2nd, 1661-1738. Mary Dresser, ....-1700.
9. Daniel Thurston, ....1693. Ann Pell, ....-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. John Dresser* of Rowley, Mass. Lieut. in the Provincial forces of Mass. Bay Colony.

2 to 8, same as descent from Daniel Thurston (No. 1).
9. Lieut. John Dresser, 1640-1724. Martha Thorley, ....-1700.

3. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Greene,* of Rowley, Mass., and Waterford, Maine. Lieut. in the French and Indian Wars.

For line of descent see Daniel Thurston (No. 1).

4. Ninth in descent from *Richard Swan* of Rowley, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and in the expedition to Canada; Deputy from Rowley 1666 and later.

2 to 6, same as descent from Daniel Thurston (No. 1.)
7. Joseph Kilbourne 2nd, 1683-1723. Mary Clarke, 1683-1771.
8. Joseph Kilbourne, 1652-1706. Mary Trumbull, ....-1715.
9. John Trumbull, ....-1647. Ann Swan, ....-....
10. Richard Swan, ....-....

5. Seventh in descent from *Peleg Lawrence,* of Watertown, Mass. Served in King William's War 1691 and 1692.

2. Dr. William Warren Greene, 1831-1881. Elizabeth Lawrence, ....-....
3. Nathaniel Lawrence, 1799-....
4. Ephraim Lawrence, 1765-....
5. Capt. Asa Lawrence, 1737-.... Abigail King, ....-....
6. Peleg Lawrence, 1701-1757. Ruth ....., 1700-1757.
7. Eleazer Lawrence, 1674-1754. Mary Scripture, 1679-1761.
8. Peleg Lawrence, 1647-1692. Elizabeth Morse, 1647-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Scripture* of Concord, Mass. Served under Capt. Joseph Sill in King Philip's War 1675; served also in King William's War 1691 and 1692.

2 to 7, same as descent from Peleg Lawrence (No. 5).
8. Samuel Scripture, ....-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....

7. Eighth in descent from *John Osgood* of Andover, Mass. Deputy from Andover 1651.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Daniel Thurston (No. 1).
5. Jacob Holt, Jr., 1739-.... Rhoda Abbott, 1741-....
6. Jacob Holt, 1714-1760. Mary Osgood, 1706-1745.
7. Stephen Osgood, Jr., 1670-1749. Hannah Blanchard, 1682-1774.
8. Stephen Osgood, 1638-1691. Mary Hooker, ....-....
9. John Osgood, 1595-1651. ....., ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Blanchard* of Charlestown and Andover, Mass. Served in King Philip's War in Capt. John Cutlers Co.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Osgood (No. 7).
8. Samuel Blanchard, 1629-1707. Mary Sweetser, ....-....

9 Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Chandler* of Roxbury and Andover, Mass. Lieut. 1683; Deputy from Andover 1678 to 1681.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Osgood (No. 7).
6. Ephraim Abbott, 1710-1745. Hannah Phelps, ....-....
7. Samuel Phelps, Jr., 1684-.... Hannah Dane, 1687-1746.
8. Samuel Phelps, 1651-1746. Sarah Chandler, 1661-1757.
9. Lieut. Thomas Chandler, 1630-1717. Hannah Brewer, ....-....

---

GREENLEAF, FRANKLIN LEWIS. (Soc. No. 26).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born October 7th, 1847, in Boston, Mass.

Married Florence Mary Cahill Jan. 13th, 1875.

2. Gardner Greenleaf, 1789-1864. Rebecca Jane Caldwell, 1814-1887.
3. Gardner Greenleaf, 1765-1801. Lydia Nickerson Hart, 1763-1863.
4. Gardner Greenleaf, 1726-1808. Catherine Thompson, 1730-1768.
5. Stephen Greenleaf, 1690-1753. Mary Gardner, ....-1775.
6. Samuel Greenleaf, 1665-1694. Sarah Kent, 1667-....
7. Stephen Greenleaf, 1628-1690. Elizabeth Coffin, ....-1678.
8. Edmund Greenleaf, 1590-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-1663.

Seventh in descent from *Capt. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury and Boston, Mass. Ensign 1639; Lieut. 1642 to 1644; "Head of the Militia" under Capt. Gerrish 1644 and Capt. of the Newbury Co. 1645.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Stephen Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign of the Newbury Military Company 1670; Lieut. 1685; Capt. of Newbury Company in expedition to Canada under Sir William Phipps 1690; Deputy from Newbury 1676-86.

For line of descent see Edmund Greenleaf.

2. Seventh in descent from *Tristram Coffin* of Salisbury, Newbury and Nantucket, Mass. A Royalist and one of the few early settlers of Newbury who came to America on account of the successes of Cromwell; Commissioner for Salisbury 1655; in 1659 he with eight others purchased of Governor Thomas Mayhew the Island of Nantucket, the consideration named being "Thirty pounds and two Beaver Hats, one for myself and one for my wife"; the first Chief Magistrate of the Island of Nantucket appointed by Governor Lovelace of N. Y., June 19th, 1671, and again by Sir Edmund Andros 1677.

2 to 7, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
8. Tristram Coffin, 1609-1681. Dionis Stevens, ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Edward Woodman* of Newbury, Mass. Lieut. of the Newbury Company 1637; served in Pequot War; Deputy from Newbury many times between 1636 and 1670; Commissioner for Newbury 1638-41-46-50.

2 to 6, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
7. John Kent, 1645-1718. Sarah Woodman, 1642-....
8. Lieut. Edward Woodman, 1612-.... Joanna ....., ....-....

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Hugh Mason* of Watertown, Mass. Lieut. of the Watertown Military Company 1633; Capt. from 1652 to 1678; Commander in Chief (with Capt. William Hudson) of Mass. forces in expedition against Dutch at Manhattoes 1664; Capt. of Watertown Company in Sudbury Fight April 21st, 1676; Deputy from Watertown many times between 1634 and 1677.

2 to 5, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
6. Thomas Gardner, 1684-.... Mary Willis, 1682-....
7. Capt. Andrew Gardner, 1641-1690. Sarah Mason, 1651-....
8. Capt. Hugh Mason, 1605-1678. Esther ....., 1610-1692.

5. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Andrew Gardner* of Boston, Mass. Ensign at Boston 1685; Deputy 1689; Capt. of the Muddy River (Roxbury) Co. in Sir William Phipp's expedition against Canada 1690.

For line of descent see Capt. Hugh Mason (No. 4).

6. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Willis* of Medford, Mass. Deputy from Medford 1703-05.

2 to 5, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
6. Thomas Gardner, 1684-.... Mary Willis, 1682-....
7. Thomas Willis, 1638-1725. Grace Fay, 1645-1716.

7. Seventh in descent from *George Fowle* of Concord, Mass. Surveyor of Arms and Ammunition in Concord, 1639.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
5. Jonathan Thompson, 1690-1752. Abigail Fowle, ....-1759.
6. Capt. James Fowle, Jr., 1667-1714. Mary Richardson, 1668-1748.
7. Lieut. James Fowle, Sr., 1642-1692. Abigail Carter, ....-....
8. George Fowle, 1610-1682. Mary ....., ....-....

8. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. James Fowle, Sr.,* of Woburn, Mass. Lieut. of Woburn Military Company.

For line of descent see George Fowle (No. 7).

9. Fifth in descent from *Capt. James Fowle, Jr.,* of Woburn, Mass. Capt. of Woburn Military Company.

For line of descent see George Fowle (No. 7).

10. Seventh in descent from *William Green* of Woburn, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from George Fowle (No. 7).
7. Joseph Richardson, 1643-1718. Hannah Green, 1647-1721.
8. William Green, ....-.... Hannah Carter, ....-....

11. Sixth in descent from *Joseph Richardson* of Woburn, Mass. Served in Major Samuel Appleton's Company at Great Swamp Fight, December 19th, 1675.

For line of descent see William Green (No. 10).

12. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Blodgett* of Chelmsford, Mass. Served in West Middlesex Regiment and in garrison at Chelmsford.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edmund Greenleaf.
5. Jonathan Thompson, 3rd, 1690-1752. Abigail Fowle, ....-1759.
6. Jonathan Thompson, 2nd, 1663-1748. Frances Whitmore, 1671-.....
7. Jonathan Thompson, 1st, ....-1691. Susanna Blodgett, 1637-1698.
8. Thomas Blodgett, 1605-1642. Susanna ....., ....-1661.

13. Sixth in descent from *Francis Whitmore* of Cambridge, Mass. Trooper under Maj. Simon Willard in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Blodgett (No. 12).
7. Francis Whitmore, 1625-1685. Margaret Harty, ....-1686.

---

## HADLEY EMERSON. (Soc. No. 104).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Dec. 27th, 1857, in Marion, Mass.

Married Mary Miller Luce Sept. 15th, 1887.

2. Andrew J. Hadley, 1820-1897. Louisa Brett, 1822-....
3. Pliny Brett, 1790-1870. Fanny Bishop, ....-....
4. Rufus Brett, 1751-.... Susanna Cary, 1755-....
5. Simeon Brett, 1720-1792. Mehitabel Packard, ....-....
6. Seth Brett, ....-.... Sarah Alden, 1688-....
7. Isaac Alden, ....-.... Mehitabel Allen, 1665.
8. Joseph Alden, 1624-1697. Mary Simmons, ....-....
9. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, ....-....

Eighth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th signer of the Compact; Member of Capt. Miles Standish Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; Member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

---

## HAWKS, JOSEPH MATTHEW. (Soc. No. 53).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Jan. 21st, 1852, in Mt. Vernon, Maine.

Unmarried.

2. Rev. Joseph Hawks, 1814-.... Mary Winslow Simmons, 1822-1875.
3. Bryant Simmons, ....-.... Rachel Winslow, 1794-....
4. Job. Winslow, 1745-1833. Mary Robinson, 1752-1824.
5. Nathan Winslow, 1713-1772. Charity Hall,....-....
6. James Winslow, 1687-1773. Elizabeth Carpenter, ....-....
7. Lieut. Job. Winslow, 1641-1720. Ruth ....., ....-....

Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Job. Winslow* of Freetown, Mass. In command of the Freetown Train Band 1702; served in King Philip's War 1675; Deputy 1686.

1. Seventh in descent from *Kenelm Winslow* of Plymouth, Salem and Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642-43-52-53.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Job. Winslow.
8. Kenelm Winslow, 1599-1672. Eleanor (Newton) Adams, 1598-1681.

2. Eighth in descent from *William Carpenter* of Weymouth and Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1641-42-43; Deputy from Rehoboth 1656.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Job. Winslow.
7. Benjamin Carpenter, 1658-1727. Renew Weeks, 1660-1703.
8. Joseph Carpenter, 1633-1675. Margaret Sutton, 1635-1700.
9. William Carpenter, 1605-1659. Abigail,....., ....-1687.

---

## *HERSEY, DUDLEY HALL. (Soc. No. 63).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born December 25th, 1846, in Bangor, Me.
Married Arville Estelle Wardwell Jan. 4th, 1868.

2. Samuel Freeman Hersey, 1812-1875. Jane Anne Davis, 1818-1862.
3. James Hersey, 1783-.... Olive Freeman, ....-....
4. James Hersey, 1758-.... Alathea Poole, 1762-....
5. Samuel Poole 3rd, 1736-1830. Ruth Fullerton, 1738-1835.

Fourth in descent from *Samuel Poole 3rd* of Abington Mass. Served in French and Indian War and was engaged at the capture of Fort Frontenac August 27th, 1758.

**Deceased.*

---

## HERSEY, ROSCOE FREEMAN. (Soc. No. 57).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 18th, 1841, in Milford, Maine.

Married Celestia Wardwell Jan. 4th, 1864.

2. Samuel Freeman Hersey, 1812-1875. Jane Anne Davis, 1818-1862.
3. James Hersey, 1783-.... Olive Freeman, ....-....
4. James Hersey, 1758-.... Alathea Poole, 1762-....
5. Samuel Poole 3rd, 1736-1830. Ruth Fullerton, 1738-1835.

Fourth in descent from *Samuel Poole 3rd* of Abington, Mass. Served in the French and Indian War and was engaged at the capture of Fort Frontenac Aug. 27th, 1758.

---

## HINCKLEY, NATHANIEL BENT. (Soc. No. 138.)
St. Paul, Minn.

Born February 21st, 1843, at Milton, Mass.

Married Isabella Mack November 29th, 1881.

Sixth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Hinckley* of Barnstable, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. Thomas Hewes Hinckley, 1814-1897. Sally Ann Bent, 1814-1857.
3. Robert Hinckley, 1774-1833. Esther Messenger, 1779-....
4. Thomas Hinckley, ....-.... Susanna Hewes, ....-....
5. Ebenezer Hinckley, 1713-.... Hannah Nightingale, ....-....
6. Ebenezer Hinckley, 1673-1721. Mary Stone, ....-....
7. Governor Thomas Hinckley, 1618-1706. Mary Glover, 1630-1703.

---

## HOWARD, CHARLES EDWARD NASON.
## (Soc. No. 85).

Lieut. 45th Regt. U. S. V. stationed in Philippine Islands. Born November 10th, 1873, in Buffalo, N. Y.

Unmarried.

2. Charles Bartlett Howard, 1844-.... Caroline Elizabeth Nason, 1853-.....
3. Elisha King Nason, 1833-.... Caroline Elizabeth Burrows, 1834-1888.
4. Ezra Burrows, 1806-1862. Caroline Elizabeth Butler, 1808-1849.
5. Rev. Samuel Herrick Butler, 1785-1851. Judith Livingston, 1785-1856.
6. Capt. Gilbert James Livingston, 1758-1833. Susannah Lewis, 1761-....
7. James Livingston, 1728-1761. Judith Newcomb, 1733-.....
8. Gilbert Livingston, 1690-1746. Cornelia Beekman, 1693-1742.
9. Robert Livingston, 1654-1728. Alida Van Schuyler, 1658-.....

Eighth in descent from *Robert Livingston* of New York. First Lord or Proprietor of the Manor of Livingston; Member of the New York Provincial Council 1698 to 1701; Member of the Assembly 1709 to 1711 and 1716 to 1725.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Lieut. Wilhelmus Beekman* of New York. Lieut. of the Burgher Corps of New Amsterdam 1652 to 1658; Lieut. of the Militia under Dutch 1673; Vice Director on the South River 1658 to 1664; Schout at Esopus 1664; Deputy Mayor of New York 1681 to 1683.

2 to 8, same as descent from Robert Livingston.

9. Col. Henry Beekman, 1649-1716. Joanna de Loper, 1650-....
10. Lieut. Wilhelmus Beekman, 1623-1707. Catherine de Bourgh, ....-.....

2. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Filyp Pieterse Van Schuyler* of New York. Capt. of the New York Provincial forces 1667; Capt. of a Company of Foot at Schenectady 1669.

2 to 9, same as descent from Robert Livingston.
10. Capt. Filyp Pieterse Van Schuyler, 1628-1683. Margaretha Van Slichtenhorst, ....-1709.

3. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Jacob Mitchell* of Mass. Ensign of the Massachusetts Militia; he and his wife were killed by Indians early during King Philip's War.

2. Charles Bartlett Howard, 1844-.... Caroline Elizabeth Nason, 1853-.....
3. Osier Howard, 1813-1851. Patience Maxim, 1816-1894.
4. Oliver Howard, 1771-1820. Anna Washburn, 1777-1817.
5. Solomon Washburn, 1754-..... Anne Mitchell, 1755-.....
6. Seth Mitchell, 1715-1802. Ann Latham, ....-.....
7. Thomas Mitchell, ....-1727. Elizabeth Kingman, 1673-.....
8. Jacob Mitchell, 1649-1675. Susanna Pope, 1649-1675.

---

HUNTER, EDWARD. (Soc. No. 132.)

Lieut. Col. and Deputy Judge Advocate General, U. S. A.
St. Paul, Minn.

Born November 22nd, 1839, in Gardiner, Me.

Married Caroline Clay Hoff March .., 1870.

Cadet U. S. Military Academy July 1st 1860 to June 23rd, 1865.

2nd Lieutenant 12th Infantry June 23rd, 1865.

1st Lieutenant 12th Infantry June 23rd, 1865.

Transferred to 1st Cavalry Feb. 19th, 1870.

Captain 1st Cavalry Aug. 21st, 1879.

Major and Judge Advocate Dec. 10th, 1888.

Lieut. Col. and Deputy Judge Advocate General Jan. 3rd, 1895.

2. John P. Hunter,....-.... Mary A. Stone, ....-....
3. James Hunter, Jr., ....-....
4. Col. James Hunter, 1735-1809. ..... Williams, ....-....
5. Capt. Adam Hunter, ....-1781.

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Adam Hunter* of Topsham and Brunswick, Me. Commissioned Captain by Governor Shirley of Mass., March 4th, 1754, with authority to raise an independent company in Topsham and parts adjacent in the county of York.

## SERVICE.

Joined regiment September, 1865, and was in garrison at Richmond, Va., from that date to March, 1866 and at Washington D. C., March, 1866, to February, 1867.

As Quartermaster 3d Battalion, 12th Infantry, February 23d, 1866, to August 11th, 1866. On Quartermaster's duty, at Washington, D. C., February 5th to April 3d, 1867, and as Quartermaster 12th Infantry, August 11th, 1866, to February 28th, 1869.

On duty as Aid-de-Camp and Acting Assistant Adjutant General to General Getty at Santa Fe, N. M., (District of New Mexico) May 1st, 1867, to April 6th, 1869. In the field during the fall and winter of 1868-69, in a campaign against hostile Indians, and was recommended for promotion by brevet for "great energy, zeal, ability and devotion to duty."

In garrison at Angel-Island, Cal., May 6th, 1869, to May, 1870, and was Adjutant 12th Infantry, October 31st, 1869, to February 19th, 1870.

Transferred to 1st Cavalry February 19th, 1870. On frontier duty at Camp Warner, Or., June 7th to Octo-

ber 1870. Quartermaster 1st Cavalry, September 19th, 1870, to May 1st, 1873. In garrison at Benicia, Cal., November 12th, 1874, to October 25th, 1876. At Camp Halleck, November, 1876, to February, 1877. Presidio, San Francisco, Cal., February 19th to November 12th, 1877. (On Nez Perces Expedition, June 22d to October 25th, 1877.) Stationed at Fort Walla Walla, W. T., and Adjutant 1st Cavalry, November 26th, 1877, to August 21st, 1879. (In the field June 7th to September 22d, 1878.) Promoted Captain 1st Cavalry, August 21st, 1879. At Fort Colville, W. T., commanding Co. "H," 1st Cavalry, October 8th to 18th, 1879. Absent with leave from October 18th, 1879 ,to April 7th, 1880, (reporting on latter date at Headquarters Military Division of the Pacific, San Francisco, Cal., and placed on duty awaiting steamer until April 16th, 1880). Left San Francisco, Cal., April 16th, 1880, and arrived at Fort Walla Walla, W. T., April 22d, 1880. Left Fort Walla Walla May 3d, 1880, and arrived at Fort Colville, W. T., May 14th, 1880. Left Fort Colville, W. T., July 14th, 1881, with Co. "H," 1st Cavalry, for duty in connection with construction of road from Fool's Prairie to Spokane Falls, W. T., returning to Fort Colville August 27th, 1881. At Fort Walla Walla, W. T., and camp at mouth of Foster Creek, W. T., and Fort Assinniboine, M. T., until July 11th, 1884. Left Fort Assinniboine, M. T., October 14th, 1886, for duty at Washington, D. C., examining claims of States and Territories. Resigned commission as Captain 1st Cavaly, only, to accept commission as Major and Judge Advocate U. S. Army, Dec. 10th, 1888. On duty at San Francisco, Cal., as Judge Advocate, Di-

vision of the Pacific and Department of California, from October 1st, 1889, until relieved August 2d ,1895. Promoted Lieut.-Colonel and Deputy Judge Advocate General, U. S. Army, January 3d, 1895. On duty at St. Paul, Minnesota, as Judge Advocate, Department of Dakota, from September 13th, 1895, to May 3d, 1898. Reported to General Brooke, May 7th, 1898, at Chicamauga Park, Ga., and accompanied him to Porto Rico as Judge Advocate and Mustering Officer. In charge of civil affairs, District of Guayama, Porto Rico, from August 1st to September 1st, 1898. Was Secretary and Recorder of the Commission on Evacuation by Spain of Porto Rico and the adjacent islands, from August 29th to October 18th, 1898, and Judge Advocate of the Department of Porto Rico from its organization until October 4th, 1898. On sick leave of absence from October 24th, 1898, to January 3d, 1899, reporting on latter date at St. Paul, Minnesota, for duty as Judge Advocate, Department of Dakota. In addition to his duties as Judge Advocate, Department of Dakota, performed the duties of Adjutant General of the Department, from November 7th, 1899, to date.

---

## HURD, RUKARD. (Soc. No. 1).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, July 15th, 1858.

Married Katherine Grant Hatfield Jan. 21st, 1880.

2. **Edward Hurd, 1829-1873. Harriet Morris Duncan, 1835-1862.**
3. **Rukard Hurd, 1794-1871. Mary Osborn, 1805-1899.**
4. **Nathan Hurd, 1758-1805. Sarah Orton, 1765-1805.**
5. **Capt. Nathan Hurd, Jr., 1727-1800. Anna Mitchell, 1730-1800.**
6. **Capt. Nathan Hurd, Sr., 1693-1779. Eunice Hinman, 1696-1792.**
7. **Sergt. Benjamin Hurd, 1666-1754. Sarah Kimberly, 1672-1749.**
8. **John Hurd, ....-1681. Ann Porter Judson, ....-....**

Seventh in descent from *John Hurd* of Windsor and Stratford, Conn. Deputy 1657-58; Constable for Stratford 1657.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Nathan Hurd, Jr.,* of Woodbury, Conn. Quartermaster Troop of Horse, 13th Conn. Reg. 1766; Cornet 1768; Lieut. 1769; Capt. 1771; Capt. 8th Co. 1st Battalion Col. Gold Selleck Silliman's Reg. 1776.

**For line of descent see John Hurd.**

2. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Nathan Hurd, Sr.,* of Stratford and Woodbury, Conn. Capt. of Train Band in the Northern Parts of Stratford and Woodbury 1754.

**For line of descent see John Hurd.**

3. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Edward Hinman* of Stratford, Conn. Sergt. at Arms in the Life Guard of King Charles 1st; associated with Capt. John Underhill in Military Service with Stuyvesant against the Indians.

**2 to 6, same as descent from John Hurd.**
7. **Benjamin Hinman, 1662-1713. Elizabeth Lum, ....-....**
8. **Sergt. Edward Hinman, ....-1682. Hannah Stiles, ....-....**

4. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Hinman* of Woodbury, Conn. Deputy from Woodbury 1711.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Hurd.

7. Benjamin Hinman, 1662-1713. Elizabeth Lum, ....-....

5. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Kimberly* of Stratford, Conn. Marshall of New Haven Colony from 1653 to 1661. Deputy from New Haven 1639.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Hurd.

8. Abraham Kimberly, ....-1680. Hannah ....., ....-....

9. Thomas Kimberly, ....-1673. Alice ....., ....-1659.

6. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Wheeler* of Milford, Conn. Ensign of Milford Military Co. 1653; Deputy from Milford 1670.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Hurd.

6. David Mitchell, 1692-1757. Sarah Galpin, 1697-....

7. Deacon Matthew Mitchell, ....-1736. Mary Thompson, 1655-1711.

8. David Mitchell, ....-.... Sarah Wheeler, ....-....

9. Ensign Thomas Wheeler, ....-.... Joan ....., ....-....

7. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Mitchell* of Wethersfield, Conn. Took part in the encounter with Indians on Conn. River 1636; Deputy to First General Court of Conn. which declared war against the Pequots 1637; served in Pequot War under Lieut. Lion Gardiner 1637; Governor's Assistant 1638.

2 to 8, same as descent from Ensign Thomas Wheeler (No. 6).

9. Matthew Mitchell, 1590-1645.

8. Fourth in descent from *Capt. John Osborn* of Litchfield, Conn. Capt. of the First Litchfield Train Band 1769.

2 and 3, same as descent from John Hurd.

4. Ethan Osborn, 1758-.... Elizabeth Riley, 1775-1847.

5. Capt. John Osborn, 1728-1814. Lois Peck, 1732-1819.

## JAYNES, FREMONT NATHAN. (Soc. No. 106).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born in East Calais, Vt., July 8th, 1856.

Married Minnie Lawrence December 26th, 1881.

2. Henry Clinton Jaynes, 1827-.... Almira L. Jacob, 1827-....
3. Nathan Janes, 1781-1869. Celinda Dexter, 1777-....
4. Solomon Janes, 1748-1812. Beulah Fiske, 1757-1848.
5. Jonathan Janes, 1713-.... Irene Bradford, 1719-....
6. Lieut. Joseph Bradford, 1675-1747. Ann Fitch, 1675-1717.
7. Major William Bradford, 1624-1704. Widow Wiswall, ....-....
8. Gov. William Bradford, 1590-1657. Alice Southworth, 1590-1670.

Seventh in descent from *Governor William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Major William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

For line of descent see Gov. William Bradford.

2. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Bradford* of Lebanon, Conn. Ensign of Lebanon Train Band 1702; Lieut. 1708; Deputy from Lebanon 1707-09-12-14; Member of Governor's Council to treat with Indians 1720.

For line of descent see Gov. William Bradford.

3. Seventh in descent from *Elder William Jeanes* of New Haven, Conn., and Northampton, Mass. Signer of the "Fundamental Agreement" New Haven Colony 1639; Member of New Haven General Court 1648; Deputy from Northampton 1657.

2 to 5, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
6. William Janes, 1692-.... Abigail Loomis, 1691-1752.
7. Abel Janes, 1644-1718. Mary Judd, 1658-1735.
8. Elder William Jeanes, 1610-1690. Mary ....., ....-1662.

4 Sixth in descent from *Abel Janes* of Lebanon, Conn. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

For line of descent see Elder William Jeanes (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *Deacon John Moore* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Windsor continuously from 1665 to 1677.

2 to 5, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
6. William Janes, 1692-.... Abigail Loomis, 1691-1752.
7. Josiah Loomis, 1661-1735. Mary Rockwell, 1662-1701.
8. Nathaniel Loomis- ....-1688. Elizabeth Moore, ....-....
9. Deacon John Moore, ....-.... Abigail ....., ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Nathaniel Loomis,* of Windsor, Conn. Served as trooper under Major John Mason in First Conn. Cavalry 1658.

For line of descent see Deacon John Moore (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Thomas Judd* of Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Farmington many times between 1647 and 1679.

2 to 5, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
6. William Janes, 1692-.... Abigail Loomis, 1691-1752.
7. Abel Janes, 1644-1718. Mary Judd, 1658-1735.
8. Sergt. William Judd, ....-1690. Mary Steele, 1638-1718.
9. Deacon Thomas Judd, 1608-1688.

8. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. William Judd* of Farmington, Conn. Sergt. of the Farmington Military Co.

For line of descent see Thomas Judd (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *John Steele* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, and Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Cambridge to the First General Court of Mass. 1635; Member of Board of Magistrates to govern people of Conn. 1636; Member of First General Court of Conn.,

which declared war against the Pequots 1637; Deputy from Hartford and Farmington from 1638 to 1659; Secretary of Conn. Colony 1636-37-38-39.

2 to 8, same as descent from Deacon Thomas Judd (No. 7).
9. John Steele, ....-1665. Rachel ....., ....-1653.

10. Sixth in descent from *Rev. James Fitch* of Saybrook, Norwich and Lebanon, Conn. First Minister of Saybrook and Norwich; preached to the Indians in their own language and rendered valuable services in securing their fidelity; Chaplain of Conn. forces in King Philip's War under Major Treat 1675, and under Major Talcott 1676; received a grant of land for his service.

2 to 6, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
7. Rev. James Fitch, 1622-1702. Priscilla Mason, 1641-..

11. Seventh in descent from *Major John Mason* of Norwich, Conn. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 6, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
7. Rev. James Fitch, 1622-1702. Priscilla Mason, 1641-....
8. Major John Mason, 1600-1672. Ann Peck, 1619-....

12. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Nathan Fiske* of Watertown, Mass. Lieut of Watertown Military Co.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
5. Lieut. Henry Fiske, 1706-1790. Mary Stone, 1715-....
6. Deacon Nathan Fiske, 1672-1741. Sarah Coolidge, 1678-....
7. Lieut. Nathan Fiske, 1642-1694. Elizabeth Fry, ....-1696.

13. Fifth in descent from *Deacon Nathan Fiske* of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown 1727-28-29-32.

For line of descent see Lieut. Nathan Fiske (No. 12).

14. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Henry Fiske* of Watertown and Sturbridge, Mass. Lieut. of Colonial forces.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
5. Lieut. Henry Fiske, 1706-1790. Mary Stone, 1715-....

15. Seventh in descent from *Deacon John Whipple* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich many times between 1640 and 1653.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
5. Lieut. Henry Fiske, 1706-1790. Mary Stone, 1715-....
6. David Stone, 1672-1750. Mary Rice, 1674-....
7. Simon Stone, Jr., 1631-1708. Mary Whipple, 1634-1720.
8. Deacon John Whipple, 1605-1669. Sarah ....., ....-1658.

16. Sixth in descent from *Simon Stone, Jr.*, of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown many times between 1678 and 1690.

For line of descent see Deacon John Whipple (No. 15).

17. Seventh in descent from *John Coolidge* of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown 1658.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Governor William Bradford.
5. Lieut. Henry Fiske, 1706-1790. Mary Stone, 1715-....
6. Deacon Nathan Fiske, 1672-1741. Sarah Coolidge, 1678-1723.
7. Ensign John Coolidge, 1630-1691. Hannah Livermore, ....-....
8. John Coolidge, 1604-1691. Mary ....., ....-....

18. Sixth in descent from *Ensign John Coolidge* of Watertown, Mass. Ensign in King Philip's War 1676.

For line of descent see John Coolidge (No. 17).

19. Seventh in descent from *Edmund Rice* of Sudbury, Mass. Deputy from Sudbury 1640-43-52-53-54; Commissioner for Sudbury 1641-46-48.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. William Bradford.
5. Lieut. Henry Fiske, 1706-1790. Mary Stone, 1715-....
6. David Stone, 1672-1750. Mary Rice, 1674-....
7. Joseph Rice, 1637-.... Mary Beers, 1643-1677.
8. Edmund Rice, 1594-1663. Tamazine ....., 1599-1654.

20. Sixth in descent from *Joseph Rice* of Marlboro, Mass. His dwelling house was fortified and used as a garrison during King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Edmund Rice (No. 19).

21. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Richard Beers* of Watertown, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 7, same as descent from Edmund Rice (No. 19).
8. Capt. Richard Beers, 1612-1675. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

22. Ninth in descent from *Richard Warren* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the twelfth signer of the Compact; served under Capt. Miles Standish in the first encounter at Great Meadow Creek, December 8th, 1620.

2. Henry Clinton Jaynes, 1827-.... Almira L. Jacob, 1827-....
3. Nathan Janes, 1781-1869. Celinda Dexter, 1777-....
4. Luen Dexter, 1751-1838. Vashti Sturtevant, 1756-....
5. Zadock Sturtevant, 1724-.... Priscilla Howe, ....-....
6. Josiah Sturtevant, 1690-.... Hannah Church, 1719-....
7. Richard Church, 1668-.... Mary ....., ....-....
8. Nathaniel Church, ....-.... Sarah Barstow, ....-....
9. Sergt. Richard Church, 1608-1668. Elizabeth Warren, ....-1670.
10. Richard Warren, ....-1628. Elizabeth Jouatt, ....-....

23. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Richard Church* of Plymouth, Mass. Served in Pequot War under Lieut. William Holmes 1637; member of Plymouth Military Company 1643.

For line of descent see Richard Warren (No. 22).

24. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Sturtevant* of Plymouth Mass. Member of Plymouth Military Company under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Warren (No. 22).
7. Samuel Sturtevant Jr., 1654-1736. Mercy ....., 1653-1714.
8. Samuel Sturtevant, 1622-.... Ann ....., ....-....

25. Seventh in descent from *Nicholas Jacob* of Hingham, Mass. Deputy from Hingham 1648-49; Commissioner for Hingham 1646.

2. Henry Clinton Jaynes, 1827-.... Almira L. Jacob, 1827-....
3. Deacon Silas Jacob, 1785-1837. Lydia Pike, 1788-....
4. Whitman Jacob Jr., 1759-1825. Hannah Walker, ....-1840.
5. Rev. Whitman Jacob, 1727-.... Rebecca ....., ....-....
6. Nathaniel Jacob, 1683-1772. Mary Whitman, ....-1774.
7. Joseph Jacob, 1646-1708. Hannah ....., 1650-....
8. Nicholas Jacob, ....-1657. Mary ....., ....-1681.

26. Seventh in descent from *Ensign John Whitman* of Weymouth, Mass. First military officer at Weymouth and Ensign 1645; Commissioner for Weymouth 1645-46; Messenger to Narragansetts 1654.

2 to 6, same as descent from Nicholas Jacob (No. 25).
7. Rev. Zachariah Whitman, 1644-1726. Sarah Alcock, 1650-1715.
8. Ensign John Whitman, 1602-1692. Ruth ....., ..-1662.

27. Eighth in descent from *George Alcock* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury 1634-35-36-37.

2 to 6, same as descent from Nicholas Jacob (No. 25).
7. Rev. Zachariah Whitman, 1644-1726. Sarah Alcock, 1650-1715.
8. Dr. John Alcock, 1627-1667. Sarah Palgrave, 1621-1665.
9. George Alcock, ....-1640. ..... Hooker, ....-1630.

28. Eighth in descent from *John Bridge* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1637-38-39-41.

2. Henry Clinton Jaynes, 1827-.... Almira L. Jacob, 1827-....
3. Deacon Silas Jacob, 1785-1837. Lydia Pike, 1788-....
4. John Pike Jr., 1762-.... Beulah Bemis, ....-....
5. Abijah Bemis, 1722-.... Dinah Hagar, 1728-....
6. John Bemis, 1686-.... Ann Livermore, 1690-....
7. Samuel Livermore, 1640-1690. Ann Bridge, 1646-1727.
8. Matthew Bridge, ....-1700. Ann Danforth, ....-1704.
9. John Bridge, ....-1665. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

29. Seventh in descent from *Matthew Bridge* of Lexington, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1643.

For line of descent see John Bridge (No. 28).

30. Seventh in descent from *Corporal John Livermore* of New Haven, Conn. Corporal in New Haven Military Company 1647.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 28).
8. Corporal John Livermore, 1606-1684. Grace ....., ....-1690.

31. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Danforth* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1636-37.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 28).
9. Nicholas Danforth, 1585-1638. Elizabeth ....., ....-1629.

32. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Flagg* of Watertown, Mass. Member of Watertown Train Band; released from Military Service April 5th, 1681, on account of advanced age.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 28).
6. William Hagar 3rd, ....-.... Mary Flagg, 1690-....
7. Michael Flagg, 1651-1711. Mary Bigelow, 1649-1704.
8. Thomas Flagg, 1616-1698. Mary ....., 1619-....

33. Sixth in descent from *Michael Flagg* of Watertown, Mass. Served under Capt. Nathaniel Davenport in King Philip's War and took part in Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675.

For line of descent see Thomas Flagg (No. 32).

34. Seventh in descent from *John Bigelow* of Watertown, Mass. A volunteer in Pequot War 1637; served under Capt. Nathaniel Davenport in King Philip's War and took part in Great Swamp Fight, December 19th, 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Flagg (No. 32).
8. John Bigelow, 1617-1703. Mary Warren, ....-1691.

35. Sixth in descent from *William Hagar, Jr.*, of Watertown, Mass. Served under Capt. Nathaniel Daven-

port in King Philip's War and took part in Great Swamp Fight Dec. 19th, 1675.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 28).
6. William Hagar 3rd, ....-.... Mary Flagg, 1690-....
7. William Hagar Jr., 1659-1731. Sarah Benjamin, 1663-1745.

36. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Bartlett* of Watertown, Mass. Ensign of Watertown Military Company 1645.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 28).
5. John Pike, ....-.... Mehitable Hayward, ....-....
6. Onesipherus Pike, ....-.... Mary Sanderson, 1701-....
7. John Sanderson, 1677-.... Hannah Stratton, ....-....
8. Jonathan Sanderson, 1646-1735. Abial Bartlett, 1651-1723.
9. Ensign Thomas Bartlett, 1594-1654. Hannah ....., ....-1676.

37. Sixth in descent from *John Sanderson* of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown 1711-1712.

For line of descent see Ensign Thomas Bartlett (No. 36).

---

## JEWETT, STEPHEN. (Soc. No. 10).

Faribault, Minn.

Born May 20th, 1844, in New Haven, Conn.

Unmarried.

2. Henry Hatch Jewett, 1821-1849. Elizabeth S. Gregory, 1821-1850.
3. Rev. Stephen Jewett, 1783-1861. Elizabeth Backus, 1789-1863.
4. Erastus Backus, 1761-1791. Mary Fitch, 1761-....
5. Col. Eleazer Fitch, 1726-1796. Amy Bowen, ....-....
6. Joseph Fitch, 1681-1741. Anne Whiting, 1698-1778.
7. Rev. James Fitch, 1622-1702. Priscilla Mason, 1641-....
8. Major John Mason, 1600-1672. Anne Peck, ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Major John Mason* of Conn. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

1. Sixth in descent from *Rev. James Fitch* of Norwich and Saybrook, Conn. Chaplain in the Conn. forces during most of King Philip's War. He accompanied Maj. Treat's army Jan., 1676, and performed many important services during the war in securing the fidelity of the Indians, in caring for them when they surrendered and in many other ways.

For line of descent see Maj. John Mason.

2. Ninth in descent from *Governor William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 6, same as descent from Maj. John Mason.
7. Rev. Samuel Whiting, ....-1725. Elizabeth Adams, 1681-1766.
8. Rev. William Adams, 1650-1685. Alice Bradford, 1661-1745.
9. Maj. William Bradford, 1624-1704. Alice Richards, ....-1671.
10. Gov. William Bradford, 1588-1657. Alice Southworth, ....-1623.

3. Eighth in descent from *Major William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

For line of descent see Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).

4. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Richards* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1648.

2 to 9 same as descent from Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).
10. Thomas Richards, ....-.... Wealthy Ann Loring, ....-....

5. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Pratt* of Saybrook, Conn. Served in the Hartford Co. during the Pequot War; Lieut. of the Saybrook Co. 1661 and

Lieut. of the same Co. during King Philip's War; Deputy for 13 years between 1666 and 1678.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Maj. John Mason.
5. Nathaniel Backus, 1727-1787. Elizabeth Waterman, 1730-1765.
6. Nathaniel Backus, 1704-1773. Hannah Baldwin, 1699-....
7. Nathaniel Backus, 1669-1728. Elizabeth Tracy, 1676-1739.
8. Lieut. William Backus, 1640-1721. Elizabeth Pratt, 1642-1730.
9. Lieut. William Pratt, 1622-1678. Elizabeth Clark.

6. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. William Backus* of Norwich and Saybrook, Conn. Sergt. in the Militia Co. of Norwich; Ensign 1680; Lieut. 1693; Deputy 1680-83-84-89.

For line of descent see Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).

7. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Bourne* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1640-45.

2 to 7 same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).
8. John Tracy, 1642-1702. Mary Winslow, 1646-1721.
9. Josiah Winslow, 1606-1674. Margaret Bourne, ....-1683.
10. Thomas Bourne, ....-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Josiah Winslow* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642-46-47-59; Member of Council of War 1671.

For line of descent see Thomas Bourne (No. 7).

9. Seventh in descent from *John Tracy* of Norwich, Conn. Deputy from Norwich 1694-97-98-99-1701.

For line of descent see Thomas Bourne (No. 7).

10. Seventh in descent from *John Lay, Jr.*, of Lyme, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and was wounded at Great Swamp Fight.

2 to 6 same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).
7. Thomas Baldwin, 1662-1741. Abigail Lay, 1673-....
8. John Lay, Jr., 1633-1696. Sarah ....., ....-1702.

11. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Birchard* of Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1650-51.

2 to 6 same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).
7. Thomas Baldwin, 1662-1741. Abigail Lay, 1673-....
8. John Baldwin, ....-.... Hannah Birchard, ....-....
9. Thomas Birchard, ....-1684. Mary ....., ....-1655.

12. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Tracy* of Norwich and New London, Conn. Ensign of the First Train Band in Norwich 1666; Lieut. of the New London Co. Dragoons 1673; Commissary 1675; Deputy 17 sessions between 1667 and 1684; Commissioner for Norwich 1678-81 and '84.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).
8. John Tracy, 1642-1702. Mary Winslow, 1646-1721.
9. Lieut. Thomas Tracy, 1610-1685. .....Mason, ....-....

13. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Waterman* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign of the Norwich Co. 1708.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. William Pratt (No. 5).
6. John Waterman, 1672-.... Elizabeth Bassett, ....-....
7. Thomas Waterman, 1644-1708. Miriam Tracy, 1649-....

14. Seventh in descent from *Rev. John Whiting* of Hartford, Conn. Chaplain of Hartford forces in King Philip's War 1675.

2 to 6, same as descent from Maj. John Mason.
7. Rev. Samuel Whiting, ....-1725. Elizabeth Adams, 1681-1766.
8. Rev. John Whiting, 1635-1686. Sybil Collins, ....-....

15. Eighth in descent from *Richard Warren* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 12th signer of the Compact; served under Capt. Miles Standish in the "first encounter" December 8th, 1620.

2 and 3 same as descent from Major John Mason.
4. Stephen Jewett, 1735-1823. Sarah Hatch, 1743-1814.
5. Michael Hatch, ....-.... Priscilla Sprague, 1713-....
6. Jeremiah Sprague, 1682-1759. Priscilla Knight, 1685-1775.
7. Anthony Sprague, 1636-1719. Elizabeth Bartlett, ....-1713.
8. Robert Bartlett, ....-1676. Mary Warren, ....-....
9. Richard Warren, 1583-1628. Elizabeth Jouatt, ....-1673.

16. Eighth in descent from *Hon. Richard Miles* of New Haven, Conn. Deputy from New Haven 1648-49; Clerk of Artillery 1648.

2. Henry Hatch Jewett, 1821-1849. Elizabeth S. Gregory, 1821-1850.
3. Francis Hoyt Gregory, 1789-.... Elizabeth Shaw, ....-....
4. Moses Gregory, ....-.... Esther Hoyt, 1769-1855.
5. Capt. Jabez Gregory, 1738-1821. Mercy St. John, ....-....
6. Ebenezer Gregory, 1683-1761. Mary Fitch, ....-....
7. Thomas Gregory, 1648-.... Elizabeth Pardee, 1660-....
8. George Pardee, ....-.... Martha Miles, ....-....
9. Hon. Richard Miles, ....-1667. Catherine ....., ....-....

17. Eighth in descent from *John Bouton* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk many times between 1669 and 1677.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Hon. Richard Miles (No. 16)
5. Asa Hoyt, 1744-.... Ruth Kellogg, ....-....
6. Samuel Kellogg, 1706-1754. Ann ....., ....-....
7. Samuel Kellogg, 1673-.... Sarah Platt, 1687-....
8. Daniel Kellogg, ....-1689. Bridget Bouton, ....-....
9. John Bouton, ....-....

18. Seventh in descent from *Daniel Kellogg* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1670-79-80-83.

For line of descent see John Bouton (No. 17).

19. Eighth in descent from *George Clark* of Milford, Conn. Deputy from Milford eight times between 1666 and 1676.

2 to 7 same as descent from John Bouton (No. 17).
8. John Platt, ....-.... Hannah Clark, ....-....
9. George Clark, ....-1690.

20. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Walter Hoyt* of Norwalk, Conn. Sergt. of Norwalk Train Band 1659; Deputy from Norwalk eight times between 1667 and 1681.

2 to 5 same as descent from John Bouton (No. 17).
6. Nathan Hoyt, 1718-1799. Elizabeth Lockwood, 1721-....
7. Deacon Daniel Hoyt, 1681-1756. Elizabeth ....., ....-....
8. Zerubbabel Hoyt, 1650-....
9. Walter Hoyt, ....-....

## JEWETT, WILLIAM PARKER. (Soc. No. 114).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Aug. 25th, 1848, in Plainfield, Conn.

Married first Mary Louise Bowe Feb. 5th, 1873; she died and he married Ella Petrie Lamb Aug. 29th, 1880.

2. Dr. Charles Jewett, 1807-1879. Lucy Adams Tracy, 1811-1898.
3. Fanning Tracy, 1773-1857. Lucy Adams, 1779-1817.
4. Eliashib Tracy, 1748-1786. Zerviah Adams, 1749-1829.
5. Phineas Tracy, 1721-1760. Mehitabel Adams, 1723-1809
6. Eliashib Adams, ....-....Mehitabel Standish, ....-....
7. Miles Standish, ....-1728. Mehitabel Adams, ....-....
8. Josiah Standish, 1634-1690. Sarah Allen, ....-....
9. Capt. Miles Standish, 1584-1656. Barbara ..... ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Capt. Miles Standish* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

No. 1. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Josiah Standish* of Duxbury and Bridgewater, Mass. Ensign at Duxbury 1654; Lieut. at Bridgewater 1660; Capt. at Duxbury 1682; Deputy from Duxbury many times between 1665 and 1682; Member of Council of War 1658 and 1681.

For line of descent see Capt. Miles Standish.

2. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Adams* of Chelmsford, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644; Chief Sergt. of the Chelmsford Military Co. 1659; Ensign 1678; Lieut. 1682; Commissioner for Chelmsford 1667; Deputy from Chelmsford 1673.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish.
5. Parker Adams, 1722-.... Freelove Fanning, ....-....
6. Capt. Joseph Adams, 1683-1752. Eunice Spaulding, 1685-1726.
7. Samuel Adams, 1653-1718.
8. Lieut. Thomas Adams, 1612-1688. Mary Blackmer, ....-....

3. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Adams* of Canterbury, Conn. Lieut. of Canterbury Train Band 1715; Capt. 1725; Deputy from Canterbury many times between 1715 and 1743; Justice of the Peace from 1724 to 1740.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Adams (No. 2).

4. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Tracy* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign 1st Co. of Connecticut Militia 1666; Lieut. New London County Dragoons 1672; Commissary in King Philip's War; Deputy from Norwich for twenty-seven sessions; Commissioner for Norwich 1678 and later.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish.
6. Solomon Tracy, 1688-1751. Sarah ....., ....-1765.
7. Dr. Solomon Tracy, 1651-1732. Sarah Bliss, ....-....
8. Lieut. Thomas Tracy, 1610-....

5. Sixth in descent from *Dr. Solomon Tracy* of Canterbury, Conn. Ensign of Canterbury Co. 1700; Sergt. 1701; Lieut. 1702; Deputy from Canterbury for twenty sessions between 1698 and 1717.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 4).

6. Fifth in descent from *Solomon Tracy* of Canterbury, Conn. Deputy from Canterbury twenty-two sessions between 1726 to 1750.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Tracy (No. 4).

7. Seventh in descent from *Rev. James Fitch* of Norwich, Conn. Chaplain of the Conn. forces in King Phil-

ip's War under Major Treat in 1675, and under Major Talcott in 1676.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. Miles Standish.
4. William Adams, 1752-1840. Phyllis Ensworth, 1753-1809.
5. Phineas Adams, ....-1789. Lydia Fitch, 1734-1817.
6. Lieut. Col. Jabez Fitch, 1702-1784. Lydia Gale, 1700-1753.
7. Major James Fitch, 1649-1727. Alice Bradford, 1661-1745.
8. Rev. James Fitch, 1622-1702. Abigail Whitfield, ....-....

8. Sixth in descent from *Major James Fitch* of Canterbury, Conn. Capt. of Militia 1680; Sergt. Major of New London County Troops later; served in Indian wars and against the French 1702.

For line of descent see Rev. James Fitch (No. 7).

9. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Col. Jabez Fitch* of Canterbury, Conn. Capt. 1740; Lieut. Col. Eleventh Reg. Conn. Militia 1771; Deputy from Canterbury many times between 1734 and 1775; Probate Judge from 1759 to 1779.

For line of descent see Rev. James Fitch (No. 7).

10. Eighth in descent from *Governor William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. James Fitch (No. 7).
8. Major William Bradford, 1624-1704. Alice Richards, ....-1661.
9. Gov. William Bradford, 1588-1657. Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, ....-1675.

11. Seventh in descent from *Major William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. James Fitch (No. 7).
8. Major William Bradford, 1624-1704. Alice Richards, ....-1661.

---

## JOHNSON, CHARLES WILLIAMSON.

(Soc. No. 60.)

St. Paul, Minn.

Born January 20th, 1845, in Johnstown, N. Y.
Married Maria C. Bronson June 14th, 1875.

2. William H. Johnson, 1814-1868. **Harriet Livermore McCarthy, 1819-....**
3. John McCarthy, 1763-1832. **Elizabeth Ker, 1774-1864.**
4. Nathan Ker, 1736-1804. **Anna Livermore, 1743-1812.**
5. Samuel Livermore, 1701-1773. **Hannah Brown, 1707-1762.**

Fourth in descent from *Samuel Livermore* of Waltham, Mass. Deputy from Waltham from 1745 to 1763 except 1748.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *John Bridge* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1637-38-39-41.

2 to 5, same as descent from Samuel Livermore.
6. Jonathan Livermore, 1678-1705. Rebecca Barnes, 1680-1765.
7. Samuel Livermore, 1640-1690. Anna Bridge, 1646-1727.
8. Matthew Bridge, ....-1700. Anna Danforth, 1620-1704.
9. John Bridge, ....-1665. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Matthew Bridge* of Lexington, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1643.

For line of descent see **John Bridge (No. 1).**

3. Seventh in descent from *Corporal John Livermore* of Watertown, Mass., and New Haven, Conn. Corporal of New Haven Company 1647.

2 to 7, same as descent from **John Bridge (No. 1).**
8. Corporal John Livermore, 1606-1684. Grace ....., ....-1690.

4. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Danforth* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1636-37.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Bridge (No. 1).
9. Nicholas Danforth, 1585-1638. Elizabeth ....., ....-1629.

5. Fourth in descent from *John Little* of Schenectady, N. Y. Served under Capt. John Duncan in Grenadier Co. of Second Battalion, Albany County Militia 1767.

2. William H. Johnson, 1814-1868. Harriet Livermore McCarthy, 1819-....
3. Oran Johnson, 1783-1835. Sarah Lobdell, 1793-1867.
4. Abijah Lobdell, ....-.... Mary Little, ....-....
5. John Little, 1745-1822. Leah Crawford, ....-....

---

## KNAPP, HENRY ENO. (Soc. No. 88).

Menomonie, Wis.

Born March 14th, 1851, at Fort Madison, Iowa.
Married Jessie Thomas June 12th, 1879.

2. John Holly Knapp, 1825-1888. Caroline Maria Field, 1828-1854.
3. John Holly Knapp, 1791-1837. Harriet Seely, 1792-1884.
4. Jabez Knapp, 1754-1803. Hannah Holly, ....-....
5. Caleb Knapp, 1731-.... Amy Rundell, ....-....
6. Samuel Knapp, 1695-1751. Martha ....., ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Knapp* of Danbury, Conn. Lieut. of the Danbury Co. 1716; Deputy from Danbury same year.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Knapp* of Stamford, Conn. Ensign of Stamford Train Band 1707; Lieut. of same Co. 1710; Capt. of the West Co. 1716; Deputy from Stamford 1714.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Knapp.
7. John Knapp, 1664-1749. Hannah Ferris, ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *John Holly* of Stratford and Greenwich, Conn. Deputy from Stratford 1670 and from Greenwich 1673.

2 and 3, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Knapp.
4. Jonas Seely, 1752-1814. Elizabeth Sayre, 1753-1835.
5. Eliphalet Seely, Jr., 1730-.... Sarah Scrivener, ....-....
6. Ensign Eliphalet Seely, 1701-.... Sarah Holly, 1705-....
7. Elisha Holly, 1659-.... Martha Holmes, ....-....
8. John Holly, 1605-1681. Mary ....., ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Elisha Holly* of Stamford, Conn. Deputy from Stamford 1700-1-4.

For line of descent see John Holly (No .2).

4. Fifth in descent from *Ensign Eliphalet Seely* of Canaan, Conn. Ensign of Canaan Train Band 1743.

For line of descent see John Holly (No .2).

5. Seventh in descent from *Zechariah Field* of Northampton and Hatfield, Mass. Served in the Pequot War and received a grant of land for his service.

2. John Holly Knapp, 1825-1888. Caroline Maria Field, 1828-1854.
3. Theodore Field, Jr., 1799-1873. Elmira Allen, 1802-1857.
4. Theodore Field, 1769-1841. Kate Parker, 1773-1846.
5. Capt. Seth Field, 1712-1792. Susanna Doolittle, 1726-1787.
6. Capt. Zechariah Field, 1685-1746. Sarah Mattoon, ..-1752.
7. Sergt. Samuel Field, 1651-1697. Sarah Gilbert, 1655-....
8. Zechariah Field, ....-1666. Mary Stanley, ....-....

6. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Zechariah Field* of Northfield, Mass. Feb. 29th, 1704, Deerfield was attacked by the Indians and Sarah Mattoon, then a girl 17 years old was captured and carried to Canada. Zechariah Field was then Capt. of the Deerfield Co. which followed and fought the Indians on Deerfield Meadows in a brave but unsuccessful attempt to rescue the captives. Sarah Mattoon was afterwards ransomed and he married her De-

cember 21st, 1711. He served as Sergt. in Capt. Nathaniel Kellogg's Co. in "Father Rasle's" war 1725; Captain 1743.

For line of descent see Zechariah Field (No. 5).

7. Sixth in descent from *Sergt. Samuel Field* of Hatfield, Mass. Served as Sergeant under Capt. Turner in the fight at Turner's Falls and was killed by Indians June 24th, 1697.

For line of descent see Zechariah Field (No. 5).

8. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Seth Field* of Northfield, Mass. Served under Capt. Kellogg 1733; Capt. in Col. Israel William's Reg't. 1759; was active in defense of the frontier during French & Indian War.

For line of descent see Zechariah Field (No. 5).

9. Sixth in descent from *Philip Mattoon* of Springfield and Deerfield, Mass. Served under Major Appleton in the Narragansett campaign and under Capt. Turner in the fight at Turner's Falls.

2 to 6, same as descent from Zechariah Field (No. 5).
7. Philip Mattoon, ....-1696. Sarah Hawks, 1657-1751.

10. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Samuel Chapin* of Roxbury and Springfield, Mass. Was for many years appointed by the General Court of Mass. together with John Pynchon and Eleazer Holyoke to govern Springfield. At its burning in King Philip's War he participated in repelling the attack and for his services the General Court granted him 200 acres of land, May 18th, 1664.

2 to 7, same as descent from Zechariah Field (No. 5).
8. Thomas Gilbert, ....-1662. Catherine Chapin, ....-1712.
9. Deacon Samuel Chapin, ....-1675. Cicely ....., ....-1682.

11. Seventh in descent from *Sergeant Abraham Doolittle* of New Haven and Wallingford, Conn. Deputy from Wallingford 1668-71-72-79-83-84.

2 to 5, same as descent from Zechariah Field (No. 5).
6. Rev. Benjamin Doolittle, 1695-1748. Lydia Todd, ....-....
7. John Doolittle, 1655-.... Mary Peck, ....-....
8. Sergt. Abraham Doolittle, 1619-1690.

12. Fifth in descent from *Rev. & Dr. Benjamin Doolittle* of Northfield, Mass. Surgeon in the garrison at Fort Dummer and Ashulots; combined the two professions of theology and medicine and rendered efficient service as surgeon in the battles and skirmishes of the "Old French War."

For line of descent see Sergt. Abraham Doolittle (No. 11).

13. Eighth in descent from *Corporal John Moss* of New Haven and Wallingford, Conn. Deputy from New Haven 1667 to 1670; Deputy from Wallingford 1671-1673; Corporal 1642.

2 to 7, same as descent from Sergt. Abraham Doolittle (No. 11).
8. John Peck, 1638-1724. Mary Moss, 1647-1725.
9. Corp. John Moss, 1604-1707.

14. Seventh in descent from *William Bradley* of New Haven, Conn. Deputy from New Haven 1675-76.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Abraham Doolittle (No. 11).
7. Samuel Todd, 1645-..... Mary Bradley, 1653-....
8. William Bradley, ....-... Alice Prichard, ....-....

15. Seventh in descent from *William Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1657 and later.

2 and 3, same as descent from Zechariah Field (No. 5).
4. Moses Allen, 1773-1841. Olive Rich, 1775-1825.
5. John Allen, 1732-.... Elizabeth Allen, 1743-1803.
6. Nehemiah Allen, 1699-1785. Mary Parker, ....-1771.
7. Joseph Allen, 1652-1703. Hannah Sabin, 1654-1730.
8. William Sabin, ....-1687.

## LEWIS, GEORGE WINTHROP. (Soc. No. 32).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 7th, 1857, in Red Wing, Minn.
Married Margaret Lee Feb. 14th, 1883.

2. Martin Brown Lewis, 1820-.... Emma Harriet Williams, 1826-....
3. John Livy Lewis, 1779-1863. Lora Brown, 1761-....
4. Rev. John Lewis, 1746-1792. Mary Hubbard, 1752-1786.
5. Col. Leverett Hubbard, 1728-1794. Sarah Whitehead, 1729-1769.
6. Col. John Hubbard, 1703-1773. Elizabeth Stevens, 1703-1744.
7. Rev. John Hubbard, 1677-1705. Mabel Russell, 1677-1730.
8. John Hubbard, 1648-1709. Ann Leverett, 1652-1719.
9. Sir John Leverett, 1616-1679. Sarah Sedgwick, ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Maj. Gen. John Leverett.* An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Gov. John Haynes* of Massachusetts and Conn. Elected Governor of the Mass. Bay Colony May 6th, 1635. He afterwards removed to Conn. where he was Assistant 1639; Lieut. Gov. of the Colony of Conn. five years between 1640 and 1652, and Gov. of the Colony for eight years between 1639 and 1653.

2 to 7, same as descent from Maj. Gen. John Leverett.
8. Rev. Daniel Russell, 1646-.... Mehitable Wyllis, 1658-1676.
9. Samuel Wyllis, 1632-1709. Ruth Haynes, 1639-....
10. Gov. John Haynes, 1594-1653. Mabel Harlakenden, 1614-....

2. Ninth in descent from *Gov. George Wyllis* of Conn. Assistant 1639; Lieut. Gov. 1641 and the third Gov. of the Colony 1642.

2 to 9, same as descent from Gov. John Haynes (No. 1).
10. Gov. George Wyllys, ....-1645. Mary ....., ....-....

3. Eighth in descent from *Gov. William Bradford,* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 6, same as descent from Maj. Gen. John Leverett.
7. Ensign Samuel Stevens, 1656-1712. Melatiah Bradford, ....-....
8. Maj. William Bradford, 1624-1703. Alice Richards, ....-1671.
9. Governor William Bradford, 1588-1657. Alice Carpenter, 1590-1670.

4. Fourth in descent from *Col. Leverett Hubbard* of New Haven, Conn. Physician and Surgeon of Conn. forces in expedition to Crown Point 1756; Capt. 1st Co. 2nd Reg. Conn. Forces 1768; Lieut. Col. later; Col. 1773.

For line of descent see Maj. Gen. John Leverett.

5. Ninth in descent from *William Hubbard* of Ipswich Mass. Deputy from Ipswich, 1638 and 1646; Assistant 1654.

2 to 8, same as descent from Maj. Gen. John Leverett.
9. Rev. William Hubbard, 1621-1704. Mary Rogers, 1628-1685.
10. William Hubbard, 1594-1670. Judith Knapp, 1610-....

6. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Eldad Lewis* of Southington, Conn. Lieut. of Southington Train Band 1748; Capt. 7th Co. 1st Conn. Reg. 1758; Member of Waterbury Co. which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Maj. Gen. John Leverett.
5. Capt. Eldad Lewis, 1711-1784. Jerusha Cowles, ....-....

7. Eighth in descent from *William Hopkins* of Stratford, Conn. Assistant 1641 and 1642.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Maj. Gen. John Leverett.
5. Capt. Eldad Lewis, 1711-1784. Jerusha Cowles, ....-....
6. Ensign Isaac Lewis, 1685-1761. Abigail Curtis, ....-1727.
7. William Lewis, 1656-1725. Phoebe Moore, 1669-1725.
8. Capt. William Lewis, ....-1690. Mary Hopkins, 1641-1728.
9. William Hopkins, ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Capt. William Lewis* of Farmington, Conn. Capt. of Farmington Military Co. 1684; Deputy from Farmington 1689-90.

For line of descent see William Hopkins (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *Deputy Governor Roger Ludlow* of Fairfield, Conn. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. Martin Brown Lewis, 1820-..... Emma Harriet Williams, 1826-.....
3. Britten Moores Williams, 1802-1840. Eliza Williams, 1805-1893.
4. Richard Brewster Williams, 1780-1858. Margaret Marsh, 1781-1862.
5. Jonas Williams, 1722-.... Abigail Brewster, ....-....
6. Samuel Brewster, 1718-1802. Mary Woods, ....-....
7. John Brewster, ....-....
8. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster, 1620-1690. Sarah Ludlow, ....-....
9. Deputy Governor Roger Ludlow, 1590-1665. ..... Endicott, ....-....

---

LIGHTNER, WILLIAM HURLEY. (Soc. No. 23).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born May 3rd, 1856, in Reading Pa.

Married Carrie Drake Oct. 29, 1885.

2. Rev. Milton Clarkson Lightner, 1820-1880. Martha Hurley, 1825-....
3. Nathaniel Ferree Lightner, 1787-1847. Maria Ellmaker, 1792-1823.
4. John Adam Lightner, 1743-1798. Leah Ferree, 1757-1841.
5. Joel Ferree, 1731-1801. Mary Copeland, ....-....
6. Philip Ferree, 1687-1783. Leah Mary Dubois, 1687-1758.
7. Abraham Dubois, 1659-1731. Margaret Deyo, ....-....
8. Louis Dubois, 1626-1695. Catherine Blancon, ....-.....

Seventh in descent from *Louis Dubois* of Esopus, Ulster Co., New York. Served in the rescuing expedition against the Indians after the massacre at Esopus, June 7th, 1663.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Abraham Du Bois* of Esopus, N. Y. Served in Capt. Peter De Mont's Co. in regiment commanded by Col. Thomas Farmar 1715; took part in second expedition against Canada, 1717.

For line of descent see Louis Du Bois.

---

## LITTLE, HENRY LYMAN. (Soc. No. 101).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born August 9th, 1857, in Boscawen, N. H.
Married Erba Mond Carskaddon Dec. 26th, 1893.

2. George Little, 1825-.... Louisa Little, 1836-1866.
3. Simeon Bartlett Little, 1797-1874. Harriet Boyd, 1798-1850.
4. Capt. Benjamin Little, 1760-1846. Rhoda Bartlett, 1765-1814.
5. Enoch Little, 1728-1816. Hannah Hovey, 1734-1801.
6. Tristram Little, 1681-1765. Sarah Dole, 1689-1780.
7. Moses Little, 1657-1691. Lydia Coffin, ....-....
8. Tristram Coffin, 1632-1704. Judith Greenleaf, 1625-1705.
9. Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, 1590-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-1663.

Eighth in descent from *Capt. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury and Boston, Mass. Ensign 1639; Lieut. 1642 to 1644; "Head of Militia" under Capt. Gerrish 1644 and Capt. of the Newbury Co. 1645.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Moses Little* of Newbury, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and received a grant of land for his services.

For line of descent see Capt. Edmund Greenleaf.

2. Sixth in descent from *Richard Bartlett* of Newbury, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1679-80-81-84-85.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf.
5. Simeon Bartlett, 1722-.... Hannah Herbert, ....-....
6. Stephen Bartlett, 1691-.... Hannah Webster, 1692-....
7. Richard Bartlett, 1649-1724. Hannah Emery, 1654-....

3. Ninth in descent from *John Tuttle* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich 1644; Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1644.

2. George Little, 1825-.... Louisa Little, 1836-1866.
3. Simeon Bartlett Little, 1797-1874. Harriet Boyd, 1798-1850.
4 Deacon James Boyd, 1768-1835. Frances Baldwin, 1771-1828.
5. Nahum Baldwin, 1734-1788. Martha Low, 1734-1802.
6. Isaac Baldwin 1700-.... Mary Flagg, 1702-....
7. Ebenezer Flagg, 1678-1746. Elizabeth Carter, 1680-....
8. Lieut. John Carter, 1653-.... Ruth Burnham, 1658-....
9. Lieut. Thomas Burnham, ....-1694. Mary Tuttle, 1635-....
10. John Tuttle, 1596-1656. Joanna ....., ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Burnham* of Ipswich, Mass. Ensign at Ipswich 1675; Lieut. 1683; Deputy from Ipswich 1683-84-85.

For line of descent see John Tuttle (No. 3).

5. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Carter* of Woburn, Mass. Member of Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's Co. in King Philip's War; Sergt. at Woburn 1682 and Lieut. from 1700 to 1727.

For line of descent see John Tuttle (No. 3).

6. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Carter* of Woburn, Mass. Ensign at Woburn 1653 and Lieut. 1668; Capt. 1672; Capt. of the Woburn Co. in King Philip's War; Commissioner for Woburn from 1664 to 1674.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Tuttle (No. 3).
9. Capt. John Carter, 1616-1692. Elizabeth ....., 1613-1691.

7. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Gershom Flagg* of Woburn, Mass. 1st Lieut. under Capt. Wiswall in King William's War; killed by Indians at Wheelwright Pond in Lee, N. H., July 6th, 1690.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Tuttle (No. 3).
8. Lieut. Gershom Flagg, 1641-1690. Hannah Leffingwell, 1648-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Ezekiel Richardson* of Charlestown, Mass. Deputy from Charlestown 1635.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Tuttle (No. 3).
7. Henry Baldwin, Jr., 1664-1739. Abigail Fiske, 1674-....
8. Henry Baldwin, ....-1698. Phoebe Richardson, 1632-1716.
9. Ezekiel Richardson, ....-1647. Susanna ....., ....-....

9. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. David Fiske* of Lexington, Mass. Lieut. at Lexington for many years; Deputy from Lexington 1689.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Tuttle (No. 3).
7. Henry Baldwin, Jr., 1664-1739. Abigail Fiske, 1674-....
8. Lieut. David Fiske, 1624-1711. Seaborn Wilson, ....-1721.

10. Eighth in descent from *Tristram Coffin* of Salisbury, Newbury and Nantucket, Mass. A Royalist and one of the few early settlers of Newbury who came to America on account of the successes of Cromwell; Commissioner for Salisbury 1655. In 1659 he with others purchased of Governor Mayhew the island of Nantucket, the consideration named being "Thirty pounds and two Beaver hats, one for myself and one for my wife." The first Chief Magistrate of the Island of Nantucket appointed by Governor Lovelace of N. Y., June 19th, 1671, and again by Sir Edmund Andros 1677.

2. George Little, 1825-.... Louisa Little, 1836-1866.
3. Enoch Little, 1802-1875. Appiah (Coffin) Coggswell, ....-....
4. Lieut. Thomas Coffin, 1777-1853. Hannah Kilbourne, ....-1835.
5. Capt. Peter Coffin, 1722-.... Rebecca Hazleton, 1741-....
6. John Coffin, 1694-1762. Judith Greenleaf, 1692-1762.
7. Nathaniel Coffin, 1669-1749. Sarah (Brocklebank) Dole 1668-1750.
8. Lieut. Tristram Coffin, 1632-1704. Judith (Greenleaf) Somerby, 1625-1705.
9. Tristram Coffin, 1609-1681. Dionis Stevens, ....-....

11. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Tristram Coffin* of Newbury, Mass. Lieut. of the Newbury Military Co. 1683; Deputy from Newbury 1695-1700-02.

For line of descent see Tristram Coffin (No. 10).

12. Sixth in descent from *Nathaniel Coffin* of Newbury, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1719-20; Member of the Council 1730.

For line of descent see Tristram Coffin (No. 10).

13. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Samuel Brocklebank* of Sudbury, Mass. Capt. of the Rowley Company Essex County Regiment 1673; took an active part in King Philip's War and was in command of garrison and military operations near Marlboro. April 21st, 1676, he and his company joined the company of Capt. Wadsworth and were ambushed by Indians near Sudbury, both Captains and most of their men being killed.

2 to 7, same as descent from Tristram Coffin (No. 10).

8 Capt. Samuel Brocklebank, 1628-1676. Hannah ....., ....-....

14. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Stephen Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign of the Newbury Military Company 1670; Lieut. 1685; Capt. of Newbury Company in expedition to Canada under Sir William Phipps 1600, and was drowned at Port Royal during his service on this expedition; Deputy from Newbury 1676-86.

2 to 6, same as descent from Tristram Coffin (No. 10).

7. Edmund Greenleaf, 1670-1740. Abigail Somerby, 1670-....

8. Capt. Stephen Greenleaf, 1628-1690. Elizabeth Coffin, ....-1678.

15. Seventh in descent from *Hannaniah Ordway* of Newbury, Mass. His dwelling house at Newbury was fortified as a garrison during the Indian Wars.

2 to 5, same as descent from Tristram Coffin (No. 10).
6. Lieut. Thomas Hazleton, 1707-.... Joanna Hills, 1717-....
7. Benjamin Hills, 1684-1762. Rebecca Ordway, 1690-1769.
8. Hannaniah Ordway, 1665-1758. Abigail ....., ....-....

16. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Hills* of Chester, N. H. Deputy from Chester 1745.

For line of descent see Hannaniah Ordway (No. 15).

17. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Hazleton* of Chester, N. H. Lieut. of Capt. James Todd's Co. in regiment commanded by Col. Peter Gilman in expedition to Crown Point 1755.

For line of descent see Hannaniah Ordway (No. 15).

18. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Hills* of Charlestown, Malden and Newbury, Mass. Commissioner for Charlestown 1645; Deputy from Charlestown 1647; Speaker of the House 1647; Deputy from Malden many years between 1650 and 1664; Deputy from Newbury 1667-69; Capt. of Militia at Malden for many years.

2 to 5, same as descent from Tristram Coffin (No. 10).
6. Lieut. Thomas Hazleton, 1707-.... Joanna Hills, 1717-....
7. Benjamin Hills, 1684-1762. Rebecca Ordway, 1690-1769.
8. Samuel Hills, 1652-.... Abigail Wheeler, 1656-....
9. Capt. Joseph Hills, 1602-1688. Anne (.....,) Lunt, ....-....

19. Ninth in descent from *William Fiske, Sr.,* of Wenham, Mass. Deputy from Wenham 1647-49-50-52.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Tristram Coffin (No. 10).
5. Eliphalet Kilbourne, 1752-1844. Mary Thurlow, ....-....
6. Jedediah Kilbourne, Jr., 1725-1820. Hannah Platts, 1729-....
7. Cornet Jedediah Kilbourne, 1699-1759. Susanna Fiske, ....-1764.
8. Joseph Fiske, 1672-1745. Susan Warner, 1676-1742.
9. Lieut. William Fiske, 1643-1728. Sarah Kilham, 1649-1737.
10. William Fiske, Sr., 1613-1654. Bridget Muskett, ....-....

20. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Fiske* of Wenham, Mass. Ensign at Wenham 1683; Lieut. later; Deputy from Wenham 1701-04-11-14.

For line of descent see William Fiske, Sr., (No. 19).

21. Sixth in descent from *Cornet Jedediah Kilbourne* of Rowley, Mass. Cornet of Capt. John Pearson's Troop of Horse 1757.

For line of descent see William Fiske, Sr., (No. 19).

22. Seventh in descent from *Nicholas Noyes* of Newbury, Mass. Commissioner for Newbury 1654-57; Deputy from Newbury 1660-79-80.

2. George Little, 1825-.... Louisa Little, 1836-1866.
3. Enoch Little, 1802-1875. Appiah (Coffin) Coggswell, ....-....
4. Enoch Little, 1763-1848. Polly Noyes, 1771-1833.
5. James Noyes, 1745-1831. Jane Little, 1746-1792.
6. Capt. James Noyes, 1705-1757. Sarah Little, 1708-1757.
7. James Noyes, 1657-.... Hannah Knight, 1664-....
8. Nicholas Noyes, 1614-1701. Mary Cutting, ....-....

---

McLEAN, JOHN, M. D. (Soc. No. 51).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 23rd, 1854, in Cincinnati, Ohio.
Married Jane Elizabeth Riley April 27th, 1881.

2. Nathaniel Collins McLean, 1818-.... Caroline Thew Burnet, 1820-1856.
3. Judge Jacob Burnet, 1770-1853. Rebecca Wallace, 1778-1867.
4. Robert Wallace, ....-.... Rebecca Chambers, 1751-1834.
5. Dr. David Chambers, ....-.... Edith Claypoole, 1723-1800.
6. Joseph Claypoole, 1677-1744. Edith Ward, ....-1736.
7. James Claypoole, 1634-1687. Helena Merces, ....-1688.

Sixth in descent from *James Claypoole* of Philadelphia, Pa. Member of the Assembly for Philadelphia Co. 1686. Registrar General of the Province 1686.

---

## *MAYO, CHARLES EDWIN. (Soc. No. 25).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born October 26th, 1827, in Brewster, Mass.
Married Caroline E. Fitch, May 7th, 1861.

2. Jeremiah Mayo, 1786-1867. Mary Paddock Clark, 1791-1877.
3. Asa Mayo, 1755-1823. Sarah Seabury, 1760-1835.
4. Thomas Mayo, 1725-1778. Elizabeth Wing, 1729-1816.
5. Joseph Mayo, 1696-1774. Abigail Myrick, ....-....
6. John Mayo, 1656-1726. Hannah Freeman, 1665-1744.
7. Capt. John Freeman, 1627-1719. Mercy Prence, 1631-1711.
8. Governor Thomas Prence, 1600-1673. Patience Brewster, ....-1634.

Seventh in descent from *Governor Thomas Prence* of Plymouth, Mass. Served in Pequot War 1637; Governor of Plymouth Colony 1634 and 1638, and from 1657 to 1672.

*Deceased.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Freeman* of Eastham, Mass. Capt. of a company in King Philip's War 1675; Member of Council of War 1667 and 1676; Deputy from Eastham many years; Governor's Assistant.

For line of descent see Governor Thomas Prence.

2. Fifth in descent from *John Mayo* of Harwich, Mass. Deputy from Harwich many times.

For line of descent see Governor Thomas Prence.

3. Seventh in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th signer of the Compact; Member of Capt. Miles Standish Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy

1640 to 1650; member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

2 and 3, same as descent from Governor Thomas Prence.

4. Ichabod Seabury, 1734-1788. Temperance (Pearce) Gibbs, 1724-1793.

5. Joseph Seabury, 1678-1755. Mary Ladd, 1699-1734.

6. Samuel Seabury, 1640-1681. Martha Pabodie, 1652-....

7. William Pabodie, 1614-1707. Elizabeth Alden, 1623-1717.

8. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Commissary Constant Southworth* of Duxbury, Mass. Served as a volunteer in Pequot War and Commissary in King Philip's War; Governor's Assistant nine years; Treasurer of Plymouth Colony sixteen years; Deputy from Duxbury seventeen years.

2. Jeremiah Mayo, 1786-1867. Mary Paddock Clark, 1791-1877.

3. Isaac Clark, 1761-1819. Temperance Sears, 1764-1859.

4. Kimball Clark, 1734-1801. Mary Paddock, 1739-1789.

5. Ebenezer Paddock, 1704-1767. Mary Sears, 1708-1791.

6. John Sears, 1678-1738. Priscilla Freeman, 1686-1764.

7. Samuel Freeman, Jr., 1662-1744. Elizabeth Sparrow, ....-....

8. Samuel Freeman, Sr., 1638-1712. Mercy Southworth, ....-....

9. Commissary Constant Southworth, 1614-1679. Elizabeth Collier, ....-....

5. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Clarke* of Plymouth, Mass. First volunteer from Plymouth for the Pequot War; Deputy from Plymouth 1651-55.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Commissary Constant Southworth, (No. 4).

5. Seth Clark, 1709-.... Huldah Doane, 1707-....

6. Thomas Clarke, 1672-1759. Sarah Gray, ....-1727.

7. Andrew Clarke, 1635-1706. Mehitable Scotto, 1648-1712.

8. Thomas Clarke, 1605-1697. Susanna Ring, ....-....

6. Sixth in descent from *Lieut .Jonathan Sparrow* of Eastham, Mass. 1st Lieut. of Capt. John Gorham's

Company in King Philip's War, and took part in Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675; Deputy from Eastham to General Court of Plymouth, and also to General Court at Boston after the union of the Colonies.

2 and 3, same as descent from Commissary Constant Southworth (No. 4).

4. Edmund Sears, 1712-1796. Hannah Crowell, 1725-1822.
5. Paul Sears, 1669-1740. Mercy Freeman, 1674-1747.
6. Thomas Freeman, 1653-1716. Rebecca Sparrow, 1655-1741.
7. Lieut. Jonathan Sparrow, 1630-1706. Rebecca Bangs, 1635-....

---

MITCHELL, REV. EDWARD CRAIG. (Soc. No. 34).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 21st, 1836, in St. Louis, Mo.
Married Louisa C. Fernald May 9th, 1865; she died, and he married Annie Iungerich July 8th, 1876.

2. Edward Phillips Mitchell, 1812-1880. Elizabeth Virginia Tyndale, 1812-1866.
3. Robinson Tyndale, 1775-1842. Sarah Biles Thorn, 1792-1859.
4. William Biles Thorn, 1766-1796. Elizabeth Hutchins, 1769-.... 1832.
5. Thomas Thorn, 1733-1801. Susannah Biles, ....-1806.
6. William Biles, 3d, ....-.... Ann Stevenson, 1704-1734.
7. William Biles, 2nd, ....-.... Sarah Langhorne, ....-....
8. William Biles, ....-1710. Johannah ....., ....-....

Seventh in descent from *William Biles* of Delaware and Pa. A signer of the Great Charter of Pa.; Member of the First Council of Pa. 1683; Member of Assembly from Buck's Co. 1686-89-94-96-1704-08-10; Treasurer 1684-1704; Judge of Court of Inquiry 1700.

1. Eighth in descent from *Capt. William Lawrence* of Newtown, N. Y. Capt. of Queen's County Militia 1665 to 1680; commanded Flushing Foot Co. at the surrender of New York by the Dutch 1673; served as Magistrate under the Dutch and held both civil and military offices upon Long Island under the English.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Biles.
7. Thomas Stevenson, 3rd, 1673-1719. Sarah (Jennings) Pennington, ....-....
8. Thomas Stevenson, 2nd, 1648-.... Elizabeth Lawrence, ....-1686.
9. Capt. William Lawrence, 1623-1680.

2. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Stevenson 3rd,* of Buck's County, Pa. Member of Provincial Assembly from Buck's Co. 1710 to 1719.

For line of descent see Capt. William Lawrence (No. 1).

3. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Jennings* of Burlington, N. J. Deputy Governor of West Jersey 1680-81-82; Gov. of West Jersey 1683-84 and member of the West Jersey Assembly 1685; Member of the Council of Proprietors of West Jersey 1687; Receiver General of Pa. 1690; Member of Governor's Council West Jersey 1702; Speaker of New Jersey Assembly 1707.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. William Lawrence (No. 1)
8. Samuel Jennings, ....-1708. Ann Olive, ....-....

---

*MONFORT, DELOS ABRAM. (Soc. No. 44).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born April 6th, 1835, in Hamden, N. Y.
Married Mary Jane Edgerton March 29th, 1860.

2. Jared Goodrich Monfort, 1810-1864. Loretta Fuller, 1808-1876.
3. Abram Monfort, 1783-1822. Eleanor Goodrich, 1785-1851.
4. Jared Goodrich, 1745-1831. Zilla Betts, ....-....
5. Elnathan Goodrich, 1718-.... Elizabeth Showers, ....-....
6. William Goodrich 3d, 1686-1743. Margaret Orvis, 1687-....
7. William Goodrich 2d, 1661-1737. Grace Riley, ....-....
8. Ensign William Goodrich, ....-1676. Sarah Marvin, 1632-1702.

Seventh in descent from *Ensign William Goodrich* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of Wethersfield Military Co. 1663; Deputy from Wethersfield 1660 to 1666.
**Deceased.*

---

MONFORT, FREDERICK DELOS. (Soc. No. 45).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born March 6th, 1868, in St. Paul, Minn.

Unmarried.

2. Delos Abram Monfort, 1835-1899. Mary Jane Edgerton, 1834-....
3. Jared Goodrich Monfort, 1810-1864. Loretta Fuller, 1808-1876.
4. Abram Monfort, 1783-1822. Eleanor Goodrich, 1785-1851.
5. Jared Goodrich, 1745-1831. Zilla Betts, ....-....
6. Elnathan Goodrich, 1718-.... Elizabeth Showers, ....-....
7. William Goodrich 3d, 1686-1743. Margaret Orvis, 1687-....
8. William Goodrich 2d, 1661-1737. Grace Riley, ....-....
9. Ensign William Goodrich, ....-1676. Sarah Marvin, 1632-1702.

Eighth in descent from *Ensign William Goodrich* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of the Wethersfield Co. 1663; Deputy from Wethersfield from 1660 to 1666.

1. Ninth in descent from *Governor Thomas Mayhew.* An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 and 3, same as descent from Ensign William Goodrich.
4. Nathan Fuller, Jr., 1772-1845. Chloe Williams, 1772-1847.
5. Nathan Fuller, Sr., 1739-1811. Phoebe Harris, 1740-1822.
6. Abiel Fuller, 1713-1783. Beulah Daggett, 1719-1808.
7. Mayhew Daggett, 1686-1752. Joanna Biven, 1687-....
8. John Daggett, 1662-1724. Sarah Norton, ....-....
9. Thomas Daggett, 1630-1691. Hannah Mayhew, 1635-1722.
10. Gov. Thomas Mayhew, 1592-1682. Grace Paine, ....-....

2. Ninth in descent from *Governor William Bradford* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. Delos Abram Monfort, 1835-1899. Mary Jane Edgerton, 1834-....
3. Erastus Edgerton, 1785-1837. Sophronia Willis, 1794-1869.
4. Nathan Edgerton, 1763-1821. Sarah Belcher, ....-....
5. Nathan Edgerton, 1734-.... Lucy Smith, 1735-....
6. Peter Edgerton, 1705-..... Hannah Ripley, 1708-1751.
7. Samuel Edgerton, 1670-1748. Alice Ripley, 1683-1768.
8. Joshua Ripley, 1658-1739. Hannah Bradford, 1662-1738.
9. Major William Bradford, 1624-1693. Alice Richards, ....-1671.
10. Gov. William Bradford, 1588-1657. Alice Carpenter, ....-1670.

3. Eighth in descent from *Major William Bradford* of Plymouth Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

For line of descent see Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).

4. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Jeremiah Ripley* of Windham, Conn. Ensign of the Windham Co. 1720; Lieut. of the same Co. 1722; Deputy from Windham 1719-20-22-25.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).
7. Lieut. Jeremiah Ripley, 1662-1737. Mary Gager, ....-1731.

5. Seventh in descent from *Joshua Ripley* of Windham, Conn. Deputy from Windham for 19 years between 1699 and 1722; Commissioner from Windham 1693 and many times afterwards.

For line of descent see Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).

6. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Joshua Wills* of Windsor, Conn. Lieut. of the Windsor troop 1698.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).
4. Azariah Willis, 1772-1810. Diadamia Douglas, 1775-1872.
5. Col. Solomon Wills, 1731-1807. Elizabeth Lathrop, 1740-....
6. Capt. Joshua Wills, 1700-1767. Millicent Yeomans, ....-1737.
7. Joshua Wills, 2d, 1672-.... Elizabeth Skinner, 1669-....
8. Lieut. Joshua Wills, 1647-1721. Azubah Lamson, ....-1676.

7. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Joshua Wills* of Tolland, Conn. Lieut of the Tolland Co. 1651; Capt. 1656; Deputy from Tolland 13 years between 1749 and 1764.

For line of descent see Lieut. Joshua Wills (No. 6).

8. Fourth in descent from *Col. Solomon Wills* of Tolland, Conn. Ensign of 12th Co. 1st Conn. Reg't. 1758; 2nd Lieut. of 7th Co. same Reg't. 1759; 1st Lieut. of 4th Co. same Reg't 1761; 1st Lieut. of 2nd Co. same Reg't. 1762; Capt. of the South Co. of Tolland 1770; served in campaign in Cuba 1762 acting as Capt. in the Reg't commanded by Capt. Israel Putnam; of 98 men but 22 returned, and from the Tolland contingent of 27 men only 4 returned; served as Sergeant in Capt. Stoughton's Co. of Tolland 1756 and 1757 under Col. Schuyler and Maj. Israel Putnam in the Crown Point and Ft. Wm. Henry expeditions; Deputy from Tolland 23 times; Associate Judge of the County Court for seven years.

For line of descent see Lieut. Joshua Wills (No. 6).

9. Ninth in descent from *Hugh Calkins* of Gloucester, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from Gloucester 1650-51; Deputy from New London six years between 1654 and 1660, and from Norwich six years between 1663 and 1671; on committee at New London to raise men for the impending war 1653.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Joshua Wills (No. 6).
5. William Douglas, 1743-1811. Hannah Cole, 1741-1795.
6. Asa Douglas, 1715-1792. Rebecca Wheeler, 1718-1809.
7. William Douglas, 3d, 1672-1719. Sarah Proctor, ....-....
8. William Douglas, 2d, 1645-1725. Abiah Hough, 1648-1715.
9. William Hough, ....-1683. Sarah Calkins, ....-....
10. Hugh Calkins, 1600-1690. Anne ....., ....-....

10. Eighth in descent from *Commissary William Douglas* of New London, Conn. Commissary in King Philip's War 1676; Deputy from New London 1672.

2 to 8, same as descent from Hugh Calkins (No. 9).
9. Commissary William Douglas, 1611-1682. Anne Mattles, 1610-1685.

11. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joseph Lathrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Lieut. of the Barnstable Co. 1668; Capt. of the same Co. 1683; a Member of the Council of War 1681, and again 1685; Deputy from Barnstable 15 years between 1666 and 1690.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Joshua Wills (No. 6).
6. John Lathrop, 1699-1752. Anne ....., ....-....
7. Hope Lathrop, 1671-1736. Elizabeth ....., 1677-1763.
8. Joseph Lathrop, 1624-1702. Mary Ansell, ....-....

12. Ninth in descent from *Matthew Marvin* of Norwalk, Conn. One of the pioneers and original settlers of Hartford and also of Norwalk; Deputy from Norwalk 1654.

2 to 9, same as descent from Ensign William Goodrich.
10. Matthew Marvin, 1600-1680. Elizabeth ....., ....-1687.

13. Ninth in descent from *Corporal John Daggett* of Rehoboth, Mass. Corporal at Edgartown 1651; Deputy from Rehoboth 1648; Assistant for Martha's Vineyard 1655; one of the original proprietors of Rehoboth and also of Edgartown.

2 to 9, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Mayhew (No. 1).
10. Corp. John Daggett, ....-1673.

14. Tenth in descent from *Edmund Hobart* of Hingham, Mass. Deputy from Hingham 1639-40-42.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. William Bradford (No. 2).
9. John Ripley, ....-1684. Elizabeth Hobart, 1632-1692.
10. Peter Hobart, 1604-....
11. Edmund Hobart, 1570-1646. Margaret Dewey, ....-....

15. Ninth in descent from *Robert Titus* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth 1648-49-50; Commissioner 1648-49-50-54.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Mayhew (No. 1).
7. John Fuller, 1674-.... Joanna Shepardson, ....-....
8. John Fuller, 1647-1676. Abigail Titus, 1652-.....
9. John Titus, 1627-1689. Rachel ....., ....-1658.
10. Robert Titus, 1600-.... Hannah ....., ....-1679.

16. Sixth in descent from *Mayhew Daggett* of Attleboro, Mass. Deputy from Attleboro 1736-37-41-42-44-46.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Mayhew (No. 1).

17. Eighth in descent from *Rev. John Lathrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Minister at Scituate 1634; first minister of Barnstable 1639; member of Barnstable Military Company under Capt. Thomas Dimmock 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Joseph Lathrop (No. 11).
9. John Lathrop, 1584-1653.

## MOORE, ALBERT RANDELL. (Soc. No. 27).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 14th, 1869, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Married Caroline Eloise Weed June 23d, 1898.

2. James Elbert Moore, 1847-1894. Eliza Adrianna Randell, 1846-....
3. James Lent Moore, 1820-.... Rachel Ostrander, ....-....
4. David Moore, Jr., 1791-1860. Mary Brinkerhoff, 1795-....
5. David Moore, Sr., 1756-1823. Jemima Hallett, ....-1846.
6. John Moore, 1721-1806. Patience Moore, 1722-....
7. Samuel Moore, Jr., ....-1758. Charity Hallett, 1685-....
8. Capt. Samuel Moore, 1662-1717. Mary Reed, ....-1738.

Seventh in descent from *Capt. Samuel Moore* of Newtown, Queen's Co., Long Island. Lieut. of Newtown Militia; Commissioned Capt. 1689; served in expedition against the Indians after the burning of Schenectady, Feb. 8th, 1690.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Rev. John Moore* of Southampton, L. I. Deputy from Southampton 1644; Commissioner for Southampton 1644.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
9. Rev. John Moore, ....-1657.

2. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Sackett* of Newtown, L. I. Lieut. of Capt. Samuel Moore's Co. in Newtown 1689.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
8. Lieut. Joseph Sackett, 1656-1719. Elizabeth Betts, ....-....

3. Eighth in descent from *William Hallett, Sr.,* of Flushing, L. I. Deputy from Flushing 1664; Magistrate for Flushing 1662-64.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
6. Samuel Hallett, ....-1798. Jemima Betts, ....-....
7. Joseph Hallett, 1677-1750. Lydia Blackwell, ....-....
8. Capt. William Hallett, 1647-1729. Sarah Woolsey, ....-....
9. William Hallett, Sr., 1616-1706.

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. William Hallett* of Newtown, L. I. Capt. of a Foot company at Newtown.

For line of descent see William Hallett, Sr., (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Richard Betts* of Newtown, L. I. Capt. of the Newtown Militia 1663; Member of New York Provincial Assembly from Newtown 1656-63-64-73.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
6. Samuel Hallett, ....-1798. Jemima Betts, ....-....
7. Capt. Daniel Betts, ....-1759. Mary Fish, 1687-1757.
8. Thomas Betts, ....-1709. Mary Whitehead, ....-....
9. Capt. Richard Betts, 1613-1713. Joanna ....., ....-....

6. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Betts* of Newtown, L. I. Capt. of the Newtown Company of New York Militia 1738.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Betts (No. 5).

7. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Whitehead* of Newtown, L. I. Capt. of Militia in support of Major Ingoldsby against Leisler 1691; Member of Assembly from Queen's County 1691-1704.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Richard Betts (No. 5).
9. Capt. Daniel Whitehead, 1646-1704. Abigail Stevenson, ....-....

8. Tenth in descent from *Capt. Jan Strycker* of New Amsterdam and Midwout, L. I. Member of Great

Landtag, New Amsterdam 1664; member of Hempstead convention 1665; Schepen 1673; Capt. of Midwout Military Company 1673; Deputy to Great Conference at New Orange 1674.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
5. George Brinkerhoff, 1773-1830. Rebecca Berrien, ....-....
6. Abraham Berrien, 1751-1830. Mary Moore, ....-1788.
7. Richard Berrien, 1726-1802. Grace Riker, 1729-1771.
8. Cornelius Berrien, 1698-1767. Sarah Hallett, 1704-1797.
9. John Berrien, 1698-.... Ruth Edsall, ....-1711.
10. Cornelis Jansen Berrien, ....-1689. Jannetie Strycker, ....-....
11. Capt. Jan Strycker, 1615-1697.

9. Eighth in descent from *Joris Jansen de Rapalie* of Breuckelen (Brooklyn), N. Y. Representative for Commonalty 1641; one of the "Twelve men" 1641; Magistrate for Breuckelen 1641-55-56-57-60-62.

2. James Elbert Moore, 1847-1894. Eliza Adrianna Randell, 1846-..
3. William Randell, ....-.... Adrianna Morrell, ....-....
4. William Morrell, 1772-1846. Catherine Debevoise, 1778-....
5. Johannes Debevoise, 1742-1812. Adrianna Remsen, ....-1812.
6. Jans Debevoise, 1704-1777. Jane Rapelje, 1707-1781.
7. Lieut. Joris Rapelje, 1675-1741. Agnes Berrien, 1675-1756.
8. Ensign Daniel Rapalje, 1650-1725. Sarah Klock, 1652-1731.
9. Joris Jansen de Rapalie, ....-.... Catalyntie Trico, 1605-1689.

10. Seventh in descent from *Ensign. Daniel Rapalje* of Breuckelen (Brooklyn), N. Y. Ensign of the Breuckelen militia 1673.

For line of descent see Joris Jansen de Rapalie (No. 9).

11. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Joris Rapelje* of Brooklyn, N. Y. Lieut. of His Majesty's forces in Queen's County, N. Y.

For line of descent see Joris Jansen de Rapalie (No. 9).

MYERS, WALTER FREDERICKS. (Soc. No. 82).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 30th, 1853, in Hempstead, L. I.
Married Mary Frances Hovey Oct. 7th 1875.

2. James Myers, 1810-1897. Mary Skidmore Wright, 1809-1885.
3. Peter M. Myers, 1777-1815. Mary Van Schoonhoven, ....-....
4. Michael Myers, 1753-1814. Catherine Herter, 1758-1839.
5. Capt. Henry Herter, 1730-1822. Catherine Piper, 1734-1802.

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Henry Herter* of Herkimer Co., N. Y. Served in the French and Indian War, was captured by the Indians and carried to Canada 1757.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Alexander Bryan* of Milford, Conn. Ensign at Milford 1665; Commissioner for Milford 1666 and Governor's Assistant 1678.

2. James Myers, 1810-1897. Mary S. Wright, 1809-1886.
3. Benjamin Wright, 1809-1886. Martha Harriman, 1789-1853.
4. James Harriman, ....-.... Magdalen Skinner, ....-....
5. Stephen Harriman, ....-....
6. Rev. John Harriman, 1647-1705. Hannah Bryan, 1654-.....
7. Richard Bryan, ....-.... Mary Pantry, ....-....
8. Ensign Alexander Bryan, 1602-1679. Ann Baldwin, ....-1661.

2. Fifth in descent from *Rev. John Harriman* of Elizabeth, N. J. Deputy from Elizabeth 1693-94-95-98; Speaker 1694 and later.

For line of descent see Ensign Alexander Bryan (No. 1).

## NOYES, CHARLES PHELPS. (Soc. No. 5.)

St. Paul, Minn.

Born in Lyme, Connecticut, April 24th, 1842.

Married Emily Hoffman Gilman Sept. 1st, 1874.

2. Col. Daniel Rogers Noyes, 1793-1877. Phoebe Griffin Lord, 1797-1875.
3. Lt. Col. Thomas Noyes, 1754-1819. Lydia Rogers, 1760-1798.
4. Col. Joseph Noyes, 1727-1802. Barbara Wells, 1734-1814.
5. Capt. Thomas Noyes, 1679-1755. Elizabeth Sanford, 1680-1762.
6. Gov. Peleg Sanford, 1639-1701. Mary Coddington, 1654-1693.
7. Gov. William Coddington, 1601-1678. Ann Brinley, 1628-1708.

Sixt hin descent from *Gov. William Coddington* of Rhode Island. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Stanton* of Boston, Mass., and Hartford and Stonington, Conn. He served in the Pequot War as an Indian Interpreter and soldier; was Court Interpreter 1638 and thereafter for many years; as Interpreter General assisted the ministers who preached to Indians and translated Pierson's Catechism into the Indian language; Deputy Magistrate 1651; County Commissioner 1655 to 1676; Deputy to the General Assembly of Conn. 1666 to 1674.

2, 3, 4 and 5, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
6. Rev. James Noyes, 1640-1719. Dorothy Stanton, 1651-1743.
7. Thomas Stanton, 1615-1676. Ann Lord, ....-1688.

2. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Noyes* of Stonington, Conn. Captain of the First Train Band in Stonington; Deputy 1713, 1717, 1718, 1725, 1729 and 1733.

For line of descent see Governor William Coddington.

3. Sixth in descent from *Peter Tallman* of Newport and Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy from Portsmouth 1662 and 1665; Deputy from Warwick 1661; General Solicitor for the Colony of Rhode Island 1661; Commissioner for Warwick and Portsmouth 1661 and 1662.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
4. William Rogers, 1709-1772. Sarah Sanford, 1723-1776.
5. John Rogers, Jr., 1668-1727. Sarah Lawton, 1676-1731.
6. Isaac Lawton, 1650-1732. Elizabeth Tallman, ....-1701.
7. Peter Tallman, ....-1708. Ann ....., ....-.....

4. Fifth in descent from *Gov. Peleg Sanford,* of Newport, R. I. Assistant 1667 and for many years thereafter; Deputy 1670 and 1677; General Treasurer of the Colony from 1678 to 1681; Governor of Rhode Island from 1680 to 1683; was sent to England as agent for the Colony 1677 and again 1683; was appointed a member of Sir Edmund Andros' Council in 1687 but declined to serve; Capt. of a Troop of Horse July 24th, 1667; Major 1679 and Lieut. Col. 1687.

For line of descent see Gov. William Coddington.

5. Fifth in descent from *Rev. James Noyes,* First Pastor of the First Church of Stonington, Conn. Senior member of the first board of trustees of Yale College and one of its founders; Chaplain of the force under command of Capt. George Dennison that captured Canonchet, Chief Sachem of the Narragansett Indians April, 1676. The General Court of Conn. voted him 200 acres of land for important services rendered in that expedition.

2, 3, 4 and 5, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
6. Rev. James Noyes, 1640-1719. Dorothy Stanton, 1651-1743.

6. Sixth in descent from *John Sanford* of Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, R. I. Cannoneer for the Fort

at Boston 1634, and again 1636; Sergeant at Portsmouth, R. I., 1640; Lieut. 1644; Secretary, Treasurer, General Recorder and Assistant to the General Court of Rhode Island 1647 to 1649; Chief Magistrate or "President" of Portsmouth and Newport 1653.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
7. John Sanford, ....-1653. Bridget Hutchinson, 1618-1698.

7. Seventh in descent from *William Hutchinson* of Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy from Boston 1635 and 1636, and with his noted wife Ann (Marbury) Hutchinson was banished from Mass. in 1637. One of the original proprietors of the Island of Aquidneck and one of the founders of the Rhode Island Colony; Chief Magistrate 1639 (title changed to Governor 1640).

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
7. John Sanford, ....-1653. Bridget Hutchinson, 1618-1698.
8. William Hutchinson, 1586-1642. Ann Marbury, 1600-1643.

8. Sixth in descent from *Deputy Governor James Barker* of Rhode Island. One of the patentees in the Royal Charter of Rhode Island granted by Charles II, 1663; Deputy Governor 1678 and 1679; Assistant 1663 and many years thereafter; Deputy twelve times between 1667 and 1686; Corporal 1644; Ensign 1648.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
5. James Wells, 1706-1778. Mary Barker, ....-....
6. Peter Barker, ....-1725. Susanna Peckham, ....-1733.
7. James Barker, 1623-1702. Barbara Dungan, 1628-....

9. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Matthew Griswold* of Saybrook and Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1654; from Lyme 1667, 1668, 1669, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674 and

from 1677 to 1685 inclusive (17 years in all); Commissioner 1669; Lieut. of the Lyme Train Band 1677.

2. Col. Daniel Rogers Noyes, 1793-1877. Phoebe Griffin Lord, 1797-1875.
3. Joseph Lord, 1757-1812. Phoebe Griffin, 1768-1841.
4. George Griffin, 1734-1814. Eve Dorr, 1733-1814.
5. Edmund Dorr, 1692-..... Mary Griswold, 1694-1776.
6. Matthew Griswold, 2nd, 1653-1715. Phoebe Hyde, 1663-1704.
7. Lieut. Matthew Griswold, 1620-1698. Ann Wolcott, 1620-1700.

10. Fifth in descent from *Matthew Griswold, Jr.*, of Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Lyme 1696, 1704 and 1707-8-10; Commissioner for Lyme 1696-97.

For line of descent see Mathew Griswold (No. 9).

11. Seventh in descent from *Henry Wolcott,* of Windsor, Conn. Member of the first General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony; removed to Windsor, Conn., 1635; Deputy from Windsor 1639; elected to the House of Magistrates 1643 and re-elected each year until his death 1655.

2 to 7, same as descent from Matthew Griswold (No. 9).
8. Henry Wolcott, 1578-1655. Elizabeth Saunders, 1574-1655.

12. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Hawley* of Roxbury, Mass. In Capt. Cowell's Co. of Dragoons and was killed in the Sudbury fight April 21st 1676.

2 to 5, same as descent from Matthew Griswold (No. 9).
6. Edward Dorr, 1648-1734. Elizabeth Hawley, 1656-.....
7. Thomas Hawley, ....-1676. Elizabeth (Harbottle) Lamb, ....-1699.

13. Fifth in descent from *Isaac Lawton* of Portsmouth, R. I. Assistant 1690 and 1691; Deputy from Portsmouth eight times between 1696 and 1708.

For line of descent see Peter Tallman (No. 3).

14. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Lawton* of Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy 1666; Commissioner from Portsmouth to the Court of Commissioners 1655-56-58 and 61.

2 to 6, same as descent from Peter Tallman (No. 3).
7. Thomas Lawton, ....-1681.

15. Fifth in descent from *Capt. John Rogers*, of Newport, R. I. Deputy from Newport 1678, 1701-3-4-5; Assistant 1705-7-9-10-11-12; Speaker of the House of Deputies 1705; Capt. 1701.

2 to 5, same as descent from Peter Tallman (No. 3).
6. John Rogers, 1641-1716. Elizabeth ....., ....-1676.

16. Fourth in descent from *John Rogers, Jr.*, of Newport, R. I. Deputy from Newport from 1709 to 1714; Ensign 1714.

For line of descent see Peter Tallman (No. 3).

17. Sixth in descent from *Elder Pardon Tillinghast* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1672, 1680, 1690, 1694, 1697 and 1700; Pastor of the First Baptist Church in Providence (1681) of which church Roger Williams was the first pastor. After having served many years he built a church at his own expense and gave it to his people who for more than 50 years had worshipped in a grove. He was then nearly 90 years of age and still their pastor. Was said to have served in Cromwell's Army.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
4. William Rogers, 1709-1772. Sarah Sanford, 1723-1776.
5. Joseph Sanford, 1698-1765. Lydia Odlin, 1701-1781.
6. John Odlin, 1666-1738. Lydia Tillinghast, 1665-1707.
7. Pardon Tillinghast, 1622-1718. Lydia Taber, 1640-1720.

18. Fifth in descent from *John Odlin* of Newport, R. I. Deputy from Newport 1724.

For line of descent see Elder Pardon Tillinghast (No. 17).

19. Seventh in descent from *Philip Taber* of Watertown and Yarmouth, Mass., and Portsmouth and Providence, Rhode Island. Deputy from Yarmouth to the first Assembly of Plymouth Colony 1639-40; Deputy from Portsmouth to the Rhode Island Assembly 1660 to 1663.

2 to 7, same as descent from Elder Pardon Tillinghast (No. 17).
8. Philip Taber, 1605-1672. Lydia Masters, 1605-1669.

20. Sixth in descent from *John Watson* of North Kingston, R. I. Deputy from North Kingston to the General Court of Rhode Island in 1690.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. William Coddington.
5. James Wells, 1706-1778. Mary Barker, ....-....
6. Peter Wells, Jr., 1681-1732. Ann Watson, ....-1728.
7. John Watson, ....-1728. Dorcas Gardiner, ....-....

21. Seventh in descent from *George Gardiner* of Newport, R. I. Ensign 1644; Senior Sergeant 1642; Deputy or Commissioner to General Court held at Warwick 1662.

2 to 7, same as John Watson (No. 20).
8. George Gardiner, ....-1677. Herodias (Long) Hicks, ....-....

22. Sixth in descent from *Deputy Governor Francis Willoughby* of Boston and Charlestown, Mass. Representative to the General Court of Mass. 1649 and 1650; Assistant 1650 and 1651. He returned to England and through the influence of his friend, Sir Henry Vane, then President of the Council of State in England, was appointed by the Crown "Commissioner of Portsmouth" 1651 and "Admiralty Commissioner" 1654; elected member of Parliament for Portsmouth 1658, the last Parliament of the Commonwealth. He returned to New Eng-

land and was Assistant 1662; Deputy Governor of Mass. Colony from 1665 until his death 1671; Ensign in Militia and member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.

2. Col. Daniel Rogers Noyes, 1793-1877. Phoebe Griffin Lord, 1797-1875,
3. Joseph Lord, 1757-1812. Phoebe Griffin, 1768-1841.
4. Capt. Enoch Lord, 1725-1814. Hepsibah Marvin, 1731-1813.
5. Richard Lord, 1690-1776. Elizabeth Lynde, 1694-1778.
6. Nathaniel Lynde, 1659-1729. Susanna Willoughby, 1664-1709.
7. Francis Willoughby, 1613-1671. Margaret Locke Taylor, ....-1682.

23. Fifth in descent from *Judge Nathaniel Lynde* of Boston, Mass., and Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1694 to 1698 and from 1700 to 1706; Commissioner of Conn. Colony 1690 to 1697; Judge of the Quorum 1698 to 1706; The "first Treasurer of the Infant College" (afterwards called Yale) and in 1703 gave house and land for the use of the College "so long as it should remain at Saybrook."

For line of descent see Francis Willoughby (No. 22).

24. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Richard Lord* of Lyme, Conn. Ensign in the Lyme Train Band 1703; commissioned Lieut. in the New London County Co. 1708 for services in Queen Anne's War; Judge of the "Peace and Quorum" (Court of Common Pleas or County Court) 1705; Auditor of the Colony 1706; received a grant of land 1701 for service in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Francis Willoughby (No. 22).
6. Lieut. Richard Lord, 1647-1727. Elizabeth Hyde, 1660-1736.

25. Fourth in descent from *Judge Richard Lord* of Lyme, Conn. Deputy 1729 and for many years thereafter; Judge of the Quorum 1740 and held this office many years.

For line of descent see Francis Willoughby (No. 22).

26. Sixth in descent from *Judge Simon Lynde* of Boston, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; served in Capt. Oliver's Co. in King Philip's War; Judge of Court of "Pleas and Sessions" 1686; Assistant Justice Superior Court 1687; Member of Andros' Council 1688.

2 to 6, same as descent from Francis Willoughby (No. 22).
7. Simon Lynde, 1624-1687. Hannah Newdigate, 1635-1684.

27. Seventh in descent from *George Clark* of Milford, Conn. Deputy from Milford 1666 and many times thereafter; one of the original proprietors of Milford.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Francis Willoughby (No. 22).
5. Joseph Marvin, 1703-1791. Jane Lay, 1706-1795.
6. John Marvin, 1664-1711. Sarah Graham, 1670-1760.
7. Lieut. Reinold Marvin, 1633-1676. Sarah Clark, 1644-1715.
8. George Clark, ....-1690. Sarah ....., ....-1690.

28. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Reinold Marvin,* of Lyme, Conn. Sergeant of the Train Band at Saybrook 1661; Lieut. later; Deputy 1670 and 1672 to 1676.

For line of descent see George Clark (No. 27).

29. Fifth in descent from *John Lay, Jr.,* of Lyme, Conn. Served as a volunteer in the "Great Swamp Fight" 1675, where he was badly wounded. He was commonly called "the Drummer," having had in later life, assigned to him the responsible office of calling the people together for worship and of giving the alarm in case of danger.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Reinold Marvin (No. 28).
6. John Lay, Jr., ....-1711. Joanna ....., ....-....

30. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Joseph Peck,* of Lyme ,Conn. Deputy from Lyme 1690-1691 and 1695 to 1706, serving in all 13 years; Auditor of the Colony 1700; Ensign of the Lyme Train Band 1678.

2. Col. Daniel Rogers Noyes, 1793-1877. Phoebe Griffin Lord, 1797-1875.
3. Joseph Lord, 1757-1812. Phoebe Griffin, 1768-1841.
4. George Griffin, 1734-1814. Eve Dorr, 1733-1814.
5. Lemuel Griffin, 1707-1788. Phoebe Comstock, 1705-1790.
6. Jasper Griffin, Jr., 1675-1728. Ruth Peck, 1676-.....
7. Ensign Joseph Peck, 1640-1718. Sarah ....., 1636-1726.

---

## NOYES, DANIEL ROGERS. (Soc. No. 30).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born in Lyme Conn. Nov. 10th 1836.

Married Helen A. Gilman Dec. 4th, 1866.

2. Col. Daniel Rogers Noyes, 1793-1877. Phoebe Lord, 1797-1875.
3. Lieut. Col. Thomas Noyes, 1754-1819. Lydia Rogers, 1760-1798.
4. Col. Joseph Noyes, 1727-1802. Barbara Wells, 1734-1814.
5. Capt. Thomas Noyes, 1670-1755. Elizabeth Sanford, 1680-1762.
6. Gov. Peleg Sanford, 1639-1701. Mary Coddington, 1654-1693.
7. Gov. William Coddington, 1601-1678. Ann Brinley, 1628-1708.

Sixth in descent from *Gov. William Coddington* of Rhode Island. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

As the further record of *Daniel Rogers Noyes* is identical with that of his brother *Charles Phelps Noyes* (Soc. No. 5) already given it is not repeated at this point.

---

PEAVEY, FRANK HUTCHISON. (Soc. No. 96).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born January 18th, 1850, in Eastport, Maine.

Married Mary Dibble Wright Oct. 19th, 1872.

2. Albert Daniel Peavey, 1823-1859. Mary Drew, 1823-....
3. Charles Peavey, ....-.... Elizabeth Johnson, ....-....
4. James Peavey, ....-.... Mary Nutter, ....-....
5. John Nutter, 1721-1776. Anna Simes, 1727-1793.
6. Hatevil Nutter, ....-1745. Sarah ....., ....-....
7. Lieut. Anthony Nutter, 1630-1685. Sarah Langstaff, ....-....

Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Anthony Nutter* of Dover and Newington, New Hampshire. Corporal at Dover 1667; Lieut. 1678 and again 1683; Deputy from Dover in 1674 and 1676 and King's Councillor 1682.

---

PEET, EMERSON WILLIAM. (Soc. No. 66).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born October 16th, 1834, in Euclid, Ohio.

Married Emma Jane Fellows April 2nd, 1862; she died and he married Amelia Kilbourne Eastman Jan. 17th, 1872.

2. Stephen Peet, 1797-1855. Martha Denison, 1796-1878.
3. Amos Denison, 1756-1835. Hannah Williams, 1753-1829.
4. Capt. Joseph Denison, Jr., 1707-1795. Bridget (Noyes) Wheeler, 1725-1772.
5. Joseph Denison, Sr., 1682-.... Prudence Miner, 1688-1726.
6. George Denison, Jr., 1652-1711. Mercy Gorham, 1658-1725.
7. Capt. George Denison, 1618-1694. Ann Boradel, 1615-1712.

Sixth in descent from *Capt. George Denison* of Stonington, Conn. Capt. New London County forces in King Philip's War; second in command to Major Robert Treat

in Great Swamp Fight; in command of forces that captured Canonchet, the Chief Sachem of the Narragansett Indians April, 1676; Deputy from Stonington for fifteen years.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *George Denison, Jr.*, of Westerly, R. I. Served in King Philip's War and was one of the "Narragansett Grantees"; Deputy from Westerly 1707.

For line of descent see Capt. George Denison.

2. Third in descent from *Capt. Joseph Denison, Jr.*, of Stonington, Conn. Ensign Stonington Train Band 1740; Lieut. 1749; Capt. 1750; Deputy from Stonington many times between 1738 and 1767.

For line of descent see Capt. George Denison.

3. Seventh in descent from *William Denison* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury 1635.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
8. William Denison, ....-1653. Margaret ....., ....-1646.

4. Eighth in descent from *John Tilley* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 16th signer of the compact; in "first encounter" Great Meadow Creek December 8th, 1620.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
7. Capt. John Gorham, 1621-1676. Desire Howland, ....-1683.
8. John Howland, 1592-1673. Elizabeth Tilley, 1607-1687.
9. John Tilley, ....-1621.

5. Seventh in descent from *John Howland* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and a signer of the Compact. In "first encounter" at Great Meadow

Creek December 8th, 1620; in command of Kennebec Trading Post 1634; Deputy from Plymouth 1641 and later; Assistant 1633-35.

For line of descent see John Tilley (No. 4).

6. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Gorham* of Swansea, Mass. Deputy 1653; Capt. of Second Co. of Plymouth Colony Reg't. under Major William Bradford at Great Swamp Fight; died in service, from fever, at Swansea and buried there Feb. 5, 1676.

For line of descent see John Tilley (No. 4).

7. Seventh in descent from *William Hutchinson* of Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy from Boston 1635 and 1636, and with his noted wife, Ann Hutchinson, was banished from Mass. in 1637. One of the original proprietors of the Island of Aquidneck and one of the founders of the Rhode Island Colony; Chief Magistrate 1639 (title changed to Governor 1640).

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
5. Capt. Thomas Noyes, 1679-1755. Elizabeth Sanford, 1680-1762.
6. Gov. Peleg Sanford, 1639-1701. Mary Coddington, 1654-1693.
7. Lieut. John Sanford, ....-1653. Bridget Hutchinson, 1619-1698.
8. William Hutchinson, 1586-1642. Ann Marbury, 1600-1643.

8. Fifth in descent from *Gov. Peleg Sanford* of Newport, R. I. Capt. of Troop of Horse 1667; Major 1679; Lieut. Col. 1687; Commissioner to England 1677 and again 1683; General Treasurer 1678 to 1681; Governor from 1680 to 1683; Judge of the Admiralty Court 1697.

For line of descent see William Hutchinson (No. 7).

9. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Sanford* of Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, R. I. Cannoneer for fort at Boston 1634-36; Surveyor of Arms and ammunition

1636; one of the founders of Rhode Island; Sergt. of Portsmouth Co. 1640; Lieut. 1644; Secretary, Treasurer, General Recorder and Assistant 1647 to 1649; Chief Magistrate of Portsmouth and Newport 1653.

For line of descent see William Hutchinson (No. 7).

10. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Stanton* of Boston, Mass., and Hartford and Stonington, Conn. He served in the Pequot War as an Indian Interpreter and soldier; was Court Interpreter 1638 and thereafter for many years; as Interpreter General assisted the ministers who preached to Indians and translated Pierson's Catechism into the Indian language; Deputy Magistrate 1651; County Commissioner 1655 to 1676; Deputy to the General Assembly of Conn. 1666 to 1674.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
5. Capt. Thomas Noyes, 1679-1755. Elizabeth Sanford, 1680-1762.
6. Rev. James Noyes, 1640-1719. Dorothy Stanton, 1651-1743.
7. Thomas Stanton, 1615-1676. Ann Lord, ....-1688.

11. Fifth in descent from *Rev. James Noyes* of Stonington, Conn. First Pastor of the First Church of Stonington; Senior member of the first board of trustees of Yale College and one of its founders; Chaplain of the force under command of Capt. George Denison that captured Canonchet Chief Sachem of the Narragansett Indians April, 1676. The General Court of Conn. voted him 200 acres of land for important services rendered in that expedition.

For line of descent see Thomas Stanton (No. 10).

12. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Noyes* of Stonington, Conn. Capt. of the First Train Band in Stonington; Deputy 1713-17-18-25-29-33.

For line of descent see Thomas Stanton (No. 10).

13. Sixth in descent from *Governor William Coddington* of Newport, R. I. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Hutchinson, (No. 7).
7. Gov. William Coddington, 1601-1678. Ann Brinley, 1628-1708.

14. Seventh in descent from *Walter Palmer* of Charlestown and Rehoboth, Mass., and Stonington, Conn Deputy from Rehoboth 1645-47.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
6. Dr. Joseph Miner, 1636-1712. Mary Avery, 1648-....
7. Capt. Thomas Miner, 1608-1690. Grace Palmer, ....-1690.
8. Walter Palmer, ....-1662.

15. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Miner* of Charlestown, Mass., and New London and Stonington, Conn. Sergt. of New London Co. 1649; Capt. of Stonington Co. 1665; Received a grant of land for service in Narragansett War; Deputy from New London 1650-51; Deputy from Stonington 1670-76-79-80.

For line of descent see Walter Palmer (No. 14).

16. Fifth in descent from *Dr. Joseph Miner* of New London and Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Stonington 1696-1706; drew "Cedar Swamp Lots" for service in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Walter Palmer (No. 14).

17. Sixth in descent from *Capt. James Avery* of New London, Conn. Ensign 1662; Lieut. 1672; Capt. 1675;

commanded English and Pequot allied forces in King Philip's War; Deputy from New London 1659-60-61-65-67-69.

2 to 6, same as descent from Walter Palmer (No. 14).
7. Capt. James Avery, 1620-1694. Joanna Greenslade, ....-....

18. Seventh in descent from *Robert Williams* of Roxbury, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. George Denison.
4. William Williams, 1716-1801. Martha Wheeler, 1717-1801.
5. Lieut. Col. John Williams, 1692-1761. Desire Denison, 1693-1737.
6. John Williams, 1667-1702. Martha Wheeler, 1669-1745.
7. Lieut. Isaac Williams, 1638-1707. Martha Parke, 1642-1674.
8. Robert Williams, 1593-1693. Elizabeth Stratton, 1594-1674.

19. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Isaac Williams* of Roxbury and Cambridge, Mass. Lieut. of Cambridge Foot Co. 1677; Deputy from Cambridge six times between 1692 and 1705.

For line of descent see Robert Williams (No. 18).

20. Fourth in descent from*Lieut. Col. John Williams* of Stonington, Conn. Major 8th Reg. Conn. forces 1739; Lieut. Col. same Reg. 1746; Deputy from Stonington many times between 1727 and 1756.

For line of descent see Robert Williams (No. 18).

21. Sixth in descent from *Isaac Wheeler* of Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Stonington 1692; received a grant of land for service in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 18).
7. Isaac Wheeler, 1646-1712. Martha Parke, 1646-1717.

22. Seventh in descent from *John Gallop, Sr.,* of Boston, Mass. Discovered the treachery of Block Island Indians towards John Oldham (who had been murdered on his own vessel) and with his two sons and a servant

killed or drove overboard most of the Indians and captured four. This was called "the first naval engagement in English waters."

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 18).
5. William Wheeler, 1681-1747. Hannah Gallop, 1681-1754.
6. Ben Adam Gallop, 1655-1727. Esther Prentice, 1660-.....
7. Capt.. John Gallop, ....-1675. Hannah Lake, ....-....
8. John Gallop, Sr., 1590-1649. Christabel ....., ....-1655.

23. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Gallop* of Boston, Mass., and Stonington and New London, Conn. Capt of the First Company Conn. forces under Major Robert Treat at Great Swamp Fight; one of the four Conn. Captains killed in that battle; Deputy from Stonington 1665-67.

For line of descent see John Gallop, Sr. (No. 22).

24. Fifth in descent from *Ben Adam Gallop* of Stonington and New London, Conn. A volunteer who drew "Cedar Swamp Lots" for service in King Philip's War; went with others to Vineyard Harbor 1689, captured a Pirate sloop and took it to Boston.

For line of descent see John Gallop, Sr. (No. 22).

25. Sixth in descent from *John Prentice* of Roxbury, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from New London 1668-70.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Gallop, Sr. (No. 22).
7. John Prentice, 1631-1691. Esther ....., ....-....

26. Eighth in descent from *John Holgrave* of Salem and Gloucester, Mass. Deputy from Salem 1634-35.

2 to 7, same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 18).
8. William Parke, 1607-1685. Martha Holgrave, ....-1708.
9. John Holgrave, ....-.....

27. Seventh in descent from *William Parke* of Boston and Roxbury, Mass. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1638-39; Surveyor General of arms and ammunition for the Colony 1660; Deputy from Roxbury many times between 1635 and 1673.

For line of descent see John Holgrave (No. 26).

28. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Parke* of Wethersfield, Stonington, New London and Preston, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and drew "Cedar Swamp Lots" for his services.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Williams (No. 18).
7. Isaac Wheeler, 1646-1712. Martha Parke, 1646-1717.
8. Thomas Parke, ....-.... Dorothy Thompson, ....-....

29. Eighth in descent from *Richard Osborne* of Fairfield, Conn. Served in Pequot War and received a grant of land in Fairfield for his service.

2. Stephen Peet, 1797-1855. Martha Denison, 1796.-1877.
3. Elijah Peet, 1765-1814. Betsey Leavenworth, 1763-1853.
4. William Peet, 1743-..... Beulah Nichols, 1740-.....
5. Lieut. Thomas Peet, 1698-1760. Phoebe Nichols, 1703-....
6. Benjamin Peet, Jr., 1665-1704. Priscilla Fairchild, 1669-....
7. Benjamin Peet, Sr., 1636-1704. Phoebe Butler, ....-....
8. John Peet, 1597-1678. Sarah Osborne, ....-....
9. Richard Osborne, ....-1682.

30. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Fairchild* of Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Stratford 1646-54-59-64.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Osborne (No. 29).
7. Thomas Fairchild, ....-1670. Catherine Craig, ....-.....

31. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Peet* of Stratford, Conn. Lieut. of Militia at Stratford 1745.

For line of descent see Richard Osborne (No. 29).

32. Eighth in descent from *Governor Thomas Welles* of Hartford and Wethersfield, Conn. Magistrate 1637 and every successive year until 1660; Secretary of the

colony 1640 to 1648; Deputy Governor 1654-56-57-59; Governor 1655-58; Commissioner for the United Colonies 1649.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Richard Osborne (No. 29).
5. Ensign John Nichols, 1705-.... Bathsheba Welles, 1711-....
6. Thomas Welles, 1690-..... Sarah Stiles, 1693-.....
7. John Welles, Jr., ....-1714. Mary Hollister, ....-.....
8. John Welles, Sr., ....1660. Elizabeth Bourne, ....-....
9. Gov. Thomas Welles, 1598-1660.

33. Seventh in descent from *John Welles, Sr.,* of Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Stratford 1656-57; Assistant 1658-59.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).

34. Sixth in descent from *John Welles, Jr.,* of Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Stratford 1689-93.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).

35. Sixth in descent from *Ephraim Stiles* of Windsor and Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Stratford eleven times between 1686 and 1709; member of Committee of Safety for Fairfield County 1704.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).
7. Ephraim Stiles, 1645-1714. Bathsheba Tomlinson, ....-1735.

36. Eighth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1657; Assistant 1658 to 1665; Member of Gov. Winthrop's Council 1663-64; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).
8. Lieut. John Hollister, 1612-1665. Joanna Treat, 1618-1694.
9. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Joanna ....., ....-.....

37. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Hollister* of Weymouth, Mass., and Hartford and Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Weymouth 1644; Deputy from Hartford

and Wethersfield 1645-50-53-54-55-56; Member of committee "to press men and necessaries for Narragansett expedition" 1654.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 36).

38. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Francis Nichols* of Stratford, Conn. First military officer in Stratford; appointed Oct. 10th, 1639, "to train the men and exercise them in martial discipline."

2, 3, 4 and 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).
6. Capt. Joseph Nichols, 1685-1758. Mary Curtiss, 1681-....
7. Abraham Nichols, 1662-.... Rachel Kellogg, 1664-....
8. Caleb Nichols, ....-1690. Anne Ward, 1620-1718.
9. Sergt. Francis Nichols, ....-1650.

39. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Nichols* of Stratford, Conn. Lieut. of Stratford Co. 1726; Capt. 1738.

For line of descent see Sergt. Francis Nichols (No. 38).

40. Fourth in descent from *Ensign John Nichols* of Stratford, Conn. Ensign of the Stratford Co. 1741.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 32).

41. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Joseph Curtiss* of Stratford, Conn. Ensign in Capt. William Whiting's Co. of Conn. Militia, Sir William Phipps' expedition, King William's War 1692-93; Member of Committee of War for Fairfield County 1704-09; Deputy from Stratford eleven times between 1671 and 1694; Assistant 1698 to 1721; member of Governor's Council 1711 to 1725; Judge of Fairfield County Court 1698-99-1700; Town Clerk for Stratford fifty years from 1678 to 1728.

2 to 6, same as descent from Sergt. Francis Nichols (No. 38).
7. Ensign Joseph Curtiss, 1650-1728. Bethia Booth, 1658-.....

42. Eighth in descent from *Andrew Ward* of Watertown, Mass., and New Haven, Wethersfield and Fairfield, Conn. One of the commissioners appointed to govern Conn. 1636; Assistant 1637; appointed with Capt. John Mason 1638 "to treat with Indians at Springfield concerning their tribute toward the charges in the Pequot War."

2 to 8, same as descent from Sergt. Francis Nichols (No. 38).
9. Andrew Ward, 1600-1665. Esther ....., ....-1665.

43. Eighth in descent from *John Bouton* of Boston, and Watertown, Mass., and Hartford and Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1669-71.

2 to 7, same as descent from Sergt. Francis Nichols (No. 38).
8. Daniel Kellogg, ....-1688. Bridget Bouton, 1642-.....
9. John Bouton, ....-1672. Joan Turney, ....-....

44. Seventh in descent from *Daniel Kellogg* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1670-79-80-83.

For line of descent see John Bouton (No. 43).

45. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Hinman* of Stratford and Woodbury, Conn. Deputy from Woodbury 1711.

2. Stephen Peet, 1797-1855. Martha Denison, 1796-1877.
3. Elijah Peet, 1765-1814. Betsey Leavenworth, 1763-1853.
4. Ebenezer Leavenworth, 1734-1778. Elizabeth Hurd, ....-1822.
5. Adam Hurd, 1708-1756. Elizabeth Hinman, 1713-.....
6. Noah Hinman, 1696-1766. Anna Knowles, 1689-1720.
7. Benjamin Hinman, 1662-1713. Elizabeth Lum, ....-....

46. Fifth in descent from *Noah Hinman* of Woodbury and Southbury, Conn. Deputy from Woodbury many times between 1731 and 1752.

For line of descent see Benjamin Hinman (No. 45).

47. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Kimberly* of Dorchester, Mass., and New Haven and Stratford, Conn. Deputy from New Haven 1639; Marshall of New Haven colony 1653 to 1661.

2 to 5, same as descent from Benjamin Hinman (No. 45).
6. Benjamin Hurd, 1667-.... Sarah Kimberly, 1672-....
7. Abraham Kimberly, ....-1680. Hannah ....., ....-1701.
8. Thomas Kimberly, ....-1672. Alice ....., ....1659.

---

PHELPS, EDMUND JOSEPH. (Soc. No. 64).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born January 17th, 1845 in Brecksville, Ohio.
Married Louisa Ann Richardson Sept. 16th, 1874.

2. Joseph Edmund Phelps, 1805-..... Ursula Wright, 1806-.....
3. Asahel Phelps, 1775-1826. Polly Sears, ....-.....
4. Ezenezer Phelps, Jr., 1740-1821. Phoebe Wright, ....-1816.
5. Ebenezer Phelps, Sr., 1697-1769. Marianna Austin, .....-1787.
6. William Phelps, 1657-1745. Abigail Stebbins, 1660-1748.
7. Nathaniel Phelps, 1627-1702. Elizabeth Copley, .....-1712.
8. William Phelps, 1599-1672. Elizabeth ....., ....-1636.

Seventh in descent from *William Phelps* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy to the First General Court of Massachusetts; appointed with Ludlow, Pynchon and others 1636 to govern the new colony of Conn.; Deputy from Windsor 1636-37, also 1645 to 1649 and 1651 to 1657; Assistant 1639 to 1642, also 1658 to 1662.

---

PHILLIPS, GEORGE MYRON. (Soc. No. 70).
Northfield, Minn.

Born April 22nd, 1845, at Freedom, Ohio.
Unmarried.

2. Thomas George Phillips, 1822-..... Delia Marion Hill, 1820-1896.
3. John Hill, 1766-1835. Laura Bushnell, 1781-1855.
4. Abraham Bushnell, 1745-..... Mary Sedgwick Ensign, 1751-1832.
5. Capt. John Ensign, ....-.... Mary Sedgwick, 1726-....
6. Ebenezer Sedgwick, 1695-1759. Prudence Merrills, 1700-1793.
7. Capt. Samuel Sedgwick, 1667-1735. Mary Hopkins, 1670-1743.
8. William Sedgwick, 1633-.... Elizabeth Stone, ....-....
9. Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick, 1600-1656. Johanna ....., ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick* of Charlestown, Mass. Capt. of the Charlestown Co. 1636 and Charter member and Capt. of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; Commander of the Castle 1643; Maj. Gen. of the Massachusetts forces 1652 in the expedition against Acadia and also in 1656 in the expedition against Jamaica, where he died after having been made Gov. and Maj. Gen.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Rev. Samuel Stone* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Chaplain in the troop under Maj. John Mason in the Pequot War and received from the General Court a grant of land for service at that time and after.

2 to 8, same as descent from Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.
9. Rev. Samuel Stone, 1602-1663. Elizabeth Allen, ....-1681.

2. Fourth in descent from *Capt. John Ensign* of Hartford and Canaan, Conn. Capt. of the first company or Train Band in Canaan 1772 and served as Capt. in Col. Moseley's Reg. in the Revolution; Deputy 1772 and 1773.

For line of descent see Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.

3. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Sedgwick* of Hartford, Conn. Capt. of Militia in Hartford.

For line of descent see Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.

4. Eighth in descent from *John Bronson* of Hartford and Farmington, Conn. Served in the Pequot War 1637; Deputy for Farmington 1651; received a grant of land for service in the Pequot War.

2 to 7, same as descent from Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.
8. Stephen Hopkins, 1634-1689. Dorcas Bronson, ....-1697.
9. John Bronson, ....-1680.

5. Seventh in descent from *William Bushnell, Sr.*, of Saybrook, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1670.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.
5. Stephen Bushnell, 1714-1750. Temperance ....., ....-....
6. William Bushnell 3rd, 1683-1733. Catherine Jordan, ....-1751.
7. Lieut. William Bushnell 2nd, 1648-1711. Rebecca ....., ....-1703.
8. William Bushnell, Sr., ....-1684. Rebecca Chapman, ....-....

6. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. William Bushnell* 2nd of Saybrook, Conn. Lieut. of the Saybrook Train Band 1679.

For line of descent see William Bushnell, Sr. (No. 5).

## PIERCE, JAMES OSCAR. (Soc. No. 81).
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born February 3rd, 1836, in Oriskany Falls, N. Y.

Married Ada Butterfield Sept. 14th, 1862.

2. James Pierce, 1803-1874. Lucy Maria Barnes, 1803-1856.
3. Stephen Pearce, 1753-1843. Abigail Taylor, 1758-1826.
4. James Pearce, Jr., 1719-1767. Sarah Simmons, 1730-1785.
5. James Pearce, Sr., 1691-1755. Martha Wilbur, 1690-1760.
6. George Pearce, 1662-1752. Alice Hart, 1664-1718.
7. Richard Hart, ....-1696. Hannah ....., ....-1696.
8. Nicholas Hart, ....-1654. Joan Rossiter, 1615-1685.
9. Edward Rossiter, ....-1630.

Eighth in descent from *Edward Rossiter* of Charlestown, Mass. Chosen Assistant of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in London, England, October 20th, 1629: attended the meetings of Assistants held at Charlestown, Mass., in Aug. and Sept., 1630. In 1685 the youngest surviving child of Edward Rossiter was granted 500 acres of land in recognition of her father's services to the Colony.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Edward Thurston* of Providence, R. I. Commissioner for Providence 1663; Assistant 1675-86-89-90; Deputy from Providence 1680 to '86.

2 and 3, same as descent from Edward Rossiter.
4. Gideon Taylor, 1729-1790. Mary Brownell, 1735-.....
5. George Brownell, 1711-..... Sarah Bailey, 1710-.....
6. Lieut. George Brownell, 1685-1756. Mary Thurston, 1685-1740.
7. Jonathan Thurston, 1659-1740. Sarah ....., ....-...
8. Edward Thurston, 1617-1707. Elizabeth Mott, 1628-1694.

2. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Brownell Sr.*, of Portsmouth, R. I. Commissioner for Portsmouth 1655-61-62-63; Deputy from Portsmouth 1664; "Water Bailie" for Rhode Island Colony 1647.

2 to 6, same as descent from Edward Thurston (No. 1).
7. Thomas Brownell, Jr., 1650-1732. Mary Pearce, 1654-1736.
8. Thomas Brownell, Sr., 1619-1665. Ann ....., ....-1665.

## PIKE, FRANCIS WALLACE. (Soc. No. 20.).

New York City, New York.

Born December 7th, 1855, in Boston, Mass.
Married Mary Emma Haynes, Dec. 26th, 1886.

2. Charles Edward Pike, 1816-1899. Mary Helen Bowles, 1833-....
3. William Pike, 1775-1818. Hannah Shepherd, 1785-1854.
4. Timothy Pike, 1734-1818. Elizabeth Jones, 1751-1826.
5. Timothy Pike, 1701-1768. Hope Hoyt, 1704-....
6. Moses Pike, 1658-1742. Susannah Worcester, 1671-....
7. Robert Pike, 1616-1706. Sarah Sanders, ....-1679.

Sixth in descent from *Robert Pike* of Salisbury, Mass. Lieut. Salisbury Troop of Horse 1652; Capt. 1659; Major of the Military Co. of Norfolk and Piscataqua Counties 1670 and during King Philip's War; Commander-in-Chief of all forces in Mass., New Hampshire and Maine north of the Merrimac River in French and Indian War 1690; Deputy 1648-53-58-59-63-66-68-70-82; Assistant 1682 and later; Magistrate for Norfolk Co. 1669; Member of Committee of Safety 1689; Commissioner to treat with Indians 1690; Member of Governor's Council 1682 and many times thereafter until 1696; elected Magistrate at first election after the Revolution 1690.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Moses Pearson* of Falmouth and Pearsontown, Me. Capt. of the 10th Co. 1st Mass. Reg. in Louisburg expedition 1745; agent for Sir William Pepperell's Reg. and Treasurer of the nine regiments at siege; in 1746 in charge of repairing and constructing Louisbourg fortifications; 1st sheriff of Cumberland

County 1760-68; Judge of Court of Common Pleas 1770; Deputy 1737-40-49; founder of Pearsontown 1750.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Robert Pike.

5. Ephraim Jones, 1712-1783. Mary Pearson, 1720-1775.

6. Moses Pearson, 1697-1778. Sarah Titcomb, 1693-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Willett* of Plymouth, Mass., and New York City, N. Y. Commander of trading post at Castine 1635-36 and of trading post on the Kennebec 1639; Capt. of Plymouth Train Band to succeed Miles Standish 1647; Governor's Assistant 1651-64; Member of Council of War 1653; 1st English Mayor of New York City; chosen by Dutch as umpire in boundary dispute with New Haven Colony.

2. Charles Edward Pike, 1816-1899. Mary Helen Bowles, 1833.

3. Stephen Jones Bowles, 1794-1845. Elizabeth Thorndike Wallace, 1806-1878.

4. Ralph Hart Bowles, 1757-1813. Hannah Crocker, 1765-1847.

5. Joshua Bowles, 1722-1794. Mary Hart, 1728-1780.

6. John Bowles 3rd, 1685-1737. Lydia Checkley, 1690-1722.

7. John Bowles 2nd, 1653-1691. Sarah Eliot, ....-1687.

8. John Eliot, 2nd, 1636-1668. Sarah Willet, 1643-1665.

9. Thomas Willett, 1610-1674. Mary Brown, 1605-1669.

3. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joshua Scottow* of Scarborough, Me. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1645; Ensign of Co. 1657 and its captain during King Philip's War; Capt. of garrison and Magistrate at Scarborough, Me.; Deputy from Boston 1657; Chief Judge of Court of Common Pleas, Me., 1687; author of "Narrative of the Planting of Massachusetts Colony" and other works; one of the founders of Old South Church, in the tower of which his gravestone was placed.

2 to 6 same as descent from Thomas Willett (No. 2).

7. Samuel Checkley, 1653-1738. Mary Scottow, 1656-1721.

8. Joshua Scottow, 1615-1698. Lydia ....., 1621-1707.

4. Seventh in descent from *Governor Thomas Hinckley* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Thomas Willett (No. 2).
5. Josiah Crocker 3rd, 1719-1774. Hannah Cobb, ....-....
6. Josiah Crocker 2nd, 1684-1721. Desire Thacher, 1688-1722.
7. Josiah Crocker 1st, 1647-1698. Meletiah Hinckley, 1648-1714.
8. Gov. Thomas Hinckley, 1618-1706. Mary Richards, 1630-1703.

5. Eighth in descent from *John Howland* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 13th signer of the Compact; Deputy from Plymouth 1633-35-50-51; Commander of expedition to the Kennebec 1634; one of the "Associates" in Plymouth Colony patent of 1630; Governor's Assistant 1657.

2 and 3 same as descent from Thomas Willett (No. 2).
4. Joseph Wallace, 1763-1844. Deborah Smith, 1766-1846.
5. Stephen Smith, 1739-1806. Deborah Ellis, ....-1846.
6. Samuel Smith, 1688-.. Bertha Chipman, 1699-....
7. John Chipman, 2nd, 1670-1757. Mary Skiff, 1671-1711.
8. John Chipman, 1st, 1614-1684. Hope Howland, 1629-1684.
9. John Howland, 1592-1673. Elizabeth Tilley, 1606-1687.

---

*PILLSBURY, CHARLES ALFRED. (Soc. No. 31).
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born October 3rd, 1842, in Warner, N. H.
Married Mary A. Stinson Sept. 12th, 1866.

2. George A. Pillsbury, 1816-1899. Margaret Carleton, 1817-1901.
3. John Pillsbury, 1789-1856. Susanna Wadleigh, 1793-....
4. Micajah Pillsbury, 1763-1802. Sarah Sargent, 1763-1830.
5. Capt. Caleb Pillsbury, 1717-1778. Sarah Kimball, ....-....

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Caleb Pillsbury* of Amesbury, Mass. Capt. of Amesbury Co. in second Essex Reg. of Militia in French and Indian War; Representative to Provincial Congress 1775.

*Deceased.

---

POND, GEORGE ENOCH. (Soc. No. 115).
Major and Quartermaster U. S. Army, stationed at St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 5th, 1847, in Brooklyn, Conn.
Married Catherine Elizabeth Bahnson Oct. 10th, 1876.

Private, Co. K, 21st Connecticut Infantry, Dec. 9, 1863, to June 7, 1865.
Cadet, U. S. Military Academy, July 1, 1868.
2nd Lieutenant, 8th Cavalry, June 14, 1872.
1st Lieutenant, Jan. 18, 1881.
Captain and Assistant Quartermaster, Oct. 23, 1883.
Major and Quartermaster, Feb. 11, 1897.
Lieut. Col. and Chief Quartermaster Vols., May 9, 1898.
Colonel and Quartermaster Feb. 3, 1899, to March 2, 1899.
Honorably discharged as Lieut. Col., and Chief Quartermaster Vols., May 12, 1899.

SERVICE.

With his regiment in Colorado from October, 1872, to January, 1876, and in Texas to November, 1883; on Quartermaster duty in New York City to March, 1884; in Missouri to May, 1884; in New York City to December, 1884; at Chicago, Illinois, to September, 1885; at Fort Riley, Kansas, to July, 1891; at Washington, D. C., and at Madison Barracks, New York, to March, 1892; at Plattsburg, New York, to April, 1897; at Chicago, Illinois, to April, 1898; in Florida, Georgia and Alabama to

November, 1898; in Cuba to February, 1899, and at St. Paul, Minnesota, as Chief Quartermaster Department of Dakota, to present date.

2. Enoch Pond 3d, 1810-1892. Sarah A. Utley, 1816-....
3. Enoch Pond 2d, 1780-1856. Desire Clark, ....-1840.
4. Enoch Pond 1st, 1756-1807. Peggy Smith, ....-1800.
5. Jacob Pond, Jr., 1730-1815. Sarah Fales, 1732-1821.
6. Jacob Pond, Sr., 1702-1764. Abigail Heath, ....-1803.
7. Ephraim Pond, 1656-1704. Deborah Hawes, 1666-1737.

Sixth in descent from *Ephraim Pond* of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass. A member of Capt. Samuel Wadsworth's Co. which rendered service in King Philip's War.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Daniel Pond* of Dedham, Mass. Served as Sergt. and as Lieut. in the Dedham Militia from 1672 to 1706.

2 to 7, same as descent from Ephraim Pond.
8. Lieut. Daniel Pond, ....-1698. Abigail Shepard, ....-1661.

2. Eighth in descent from *William Heath* of Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from Roxbury 1634-37-39-40-41-42 and from Dover 1645.

2 to 6, same as descent from Ephraim Pond.
7. Capt. William Heath, 1664-1738. Hannah Weld, 1666-1758.
8. Peleg Heath, ....-1671. Susannah King, ....-....
9. William Heath, ....-1652. Mary ....., ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Capt. William Heath* of Roxbury, Mass. Captain of the foot company in Roxbury commissioned by Gov. Dudley, September 3rd, 1703.

For line of descent see William Heath (No. 2).

4. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Weld* of Roxbury, Mass. Capt. of Militia in Roxbury 1636 in Col.

John Winthrop's Regt.; Ensign of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1638; Deputy from Roxbury 1637-38-41-43-44.

2 to 6, same as descent from Ephraim Pond.
7. Capt. William Heath, 1664-1738. Hannah Weld, 1666-1758.
8. John Weld, 1623-1691. Margaret Bowen, ....-1692.
9. Capt. Joseph Weld, 1595-1646. Elizabeth ....., ....-1638.

5. Seventh in descent from *John Weld* of Roxbury, Mass. He took part in the defense of Brookfield during King Philip's War in the summer of 1676.

For line of descent see Capt. Joseph Weld (No. 4).

---

POWELL, LYMAN THEODORE. (Soc. No. 134).

West Superior, Wis.

Born March 12th, 1873, in River Falls, Wis.
Married Eleanore McCord Nov. 11th, 1896.

2. Oliver S. Powell, 1831-1888. Lydia Elmira Nichols, 1841-....
3. William Powell, 1784-1865. Lucy Newell, 1788-1843.
4. Nathaniel Newell, 1757-.... Lucy Stanley, 1764-....
5. William Stanley, 1729-1816. Amy Baldwin, ....-1809.
6. Nathaniel Stanley, 1679-1770. Sarah Smith, 1690-1772.
7. Lieut. John Stanley, 1647-1729. Esther Newell, 1654-1739.
8. Capt. John Stanley, 1624-1706. Sarah Scott, ....-1661.

Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Stanley* of Farmington, Conn. Served in expedition against the Pequots when but 13 years of age; Sergt. of Farmington Military Co. 1667; Ensign 1674; Lieut. of Hartford County Militia 1675 and Capt. 1676; served in King Philip's War; Member of Council of Safety 1690; Deputy from Farmington many times between 1659 and 1696; Commissioner for Farmington 1690-91-92-93-94-95-97.

1. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Stanley* of Waterbury, Conn. Lieut. of Waterbury Train Band 1689; Deputy from Waterbury 1690-93.

For line of descent see Capt. John Stanley.

2. Seventh in descent from *John Parmalee, Jr.,* of Guilford, Conn. Drummer in the Guilford Train Band.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Stanley.

6. Capt. Nathaniel Baldwin, 1693-1760. Elizabeth Parmalee, 1696-1786.
7. Isaac Parmalee, 1665-1749. Elizabeth Hiland, 1666-1746.
8. John Parmalee, Jr., 1620-1688. Hannah ....., ....-....

3. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Baldwin* of Goshen, Conn. Lieut. of Goshen Train Band 1751; Capt. 1752; Deputy from Goshen 1759-60.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Stanley.

6. Capt. Nathaniel Baldwin, 1693-1760. Elizabeth Parmalee, 1696-1786.

4. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Isaac Moore* of Farmington, Conn. Sergt. of the Farmington Train Band 1649.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Stanley.

5. Rev. Abel Newell, 1730-1811. Abigail Smith, ....-....
6. Deacon Nathaniel Newell, 1703-1753. Esther Hart, 1707-1762.
7. Deacon John Hart, 1684-1753. Esther Gridley, 1687-1743.
8. Capt. John Hart, 1655-1714. Mary Moore, 1664-1738.
9. Sergt. Isaac Moore, ....-.... Ruth Stanley, 1629-1696.

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Hart* of Farmington, Conn. Ensign of Farmington Train Band 1695; Lieut. 1703; Capt. 1707; Deputy from Farmington many times between 1702 and 1713.

For line of descent see Sergt. Isaac Moore (No. 4).

6. Sixth in descent from *Deacon John Hart* of Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Farmington many times between 1717 and 1743.

For line of descent see Sergt. Isaac Moore (No. 4).

7. Eighth in descent from *Stephen Hart* of Farmington, Conn. Served under Major John Mason in Pequot War 1637; appointed by General Court 1654 to press men to fill quota for Narragansett expedition; Deputy from Farmington many times between 1647 and 1660.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Stanley.
5. Rev. Abel Newell, 1730-1811. Abigail Smith, ....-....
6. Deacon Nathaniel Newell, 1703-1753. Esther Hart, 1707-1762.
7. Ensign Samuel Newell, 1660-1753. Mary Hart, ....-1752.
8. Capt. Thomas Hart, 1644-1726. Ruth Hawkins, 1649-....
9. Stephen Hart, ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Hart* of Farmington, Conn. Capt. of Farmington Train Band 1695; Deputy from Farmington many times between 1690 and 1711.

For line of descent see Stephen Hart (No. 7).

9. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Samuel Newell* of Farmington, Conn. Ensign of Farmington Train Band 1707.

For line of descent see Stephen Hart (No. 7).

10. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Hawkins* of Farmington, Conn. Named as patentee in Royal Charter of Connecticut 1662; Deputy from Farmington from 1660 to 1666; Governor's Assistant from 1667 to 1673.

2 to 8 same as descent from Stephen Hart (No. 7.)
9. Anthony Hawkins, ....-1674.

11. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Gridley* of Farmington, Conn. Served under Capt. John Mason in Pequot War 1637.

2 to 7, same as descent from Stephen Hart (No. 7).
8. Samuel Gridley, 1647-1712.
9. Thomas Gridley, ....-.... Mary Seymour, ....-....

12. Seventh in descent from *William Smith* of Wethersfield, Conn. Clerk of Wethersfield Train Band 1645.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. John Stanley.
7. Samuel Smith, 1664-1725. Ruth Porter, ....-....
8. William Smith, ....-.... Elizabeth Standley, ....-1678.

13. Ninth in descent from *Edward Holyoke* of Rumney Marsh and Lynn, Mass. Deputy from Lynn many times between 1639 and 1650.

2. Oliver S. Powell 1831-1888. Lydia Elmira Nichols, 1841-..
3. Joseph F. Nichols, 1813-1881. Lydia White Pratt, 1809-1892.
4. Rev. Ammi Nichols, 1779-1871. Eunice Putnam Bill, 1779-1861.
5. Roswell Bill, 1753-.... Rebecca Burgess, 1758-....
6. William Burgess, 1735-.... Eunice Putnam, 1732-....
7. Elisha Putnam, 1685-1745. Susanna Fuller, 1695-....
8. Edward Putnam, 1654-1747. Mary Hale, 1660-....
9. Lieut. Thomas Putnam, 1615-1686. Ann Holyoke, ....-1665.
10. Edward Holyoke, ....-1660. Prudence Stockton, ....-....

14. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Putnam* of Lynn, Mass. Lieut. of First Essex Troop of Horse 1662; served in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Edward Holyoke, (No. 13).

15. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Thomas Hale* of Newbury, Mass. Sergt. of the Newbury Military Co. 1652 to 1657.

2 to 8, same as descent from Edward Holyoke, (No. 13).
9. Sergt. Thomas Hale, 1633-1688. Mary Hutchinson, ....-....

16. Ninth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Fuller* of Woburn and Wenham, Mass. Sergt. 1656; Lieut. 1685.

2 to 7, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 13).
8. Jonathan Fuller, ....-.... Susan Traske, 1676-....
9. Thomas Fuller, 1644-.... Ruth Richardson, ....-....
10. Lieut. Thomas Fuller, 1618-1698. Elizabeth Tidd, ....-....

17. Ninth in descent from *Capt. William Traske* of Salem, Mass. Capt. at Salem 1632; Muster-master of the East Reg. 1636, and Capt. of the Salem Company under Col. John Endicott 1636-37; appointed with Capt. Daniel Patrick to command Massachusetts forces raised for Pequot War 1637; Deputy from Salem 1635-36-37-39.

2 to 7, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 13).
8. Jonathan Fuller, ....-.... Susan Traske, 1676-....
9. William Traske, 1640-1691. Ann Putnam, 1645-1676.
10. Capt. William Traske, 1587-1666. Sarah ....., ....-....

18. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Burgess* of Sandwich, Mass. Member of Sandwich Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Sandwich many times between 1642 and 1668.

2 to 6, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 13).
7. Benjamin Burgess, ....-1772. Susanna ....., ....-1769.
8. Jacob Burgess, 1681-1772. Sarah ....., 1681-1765.
9. John Burgess, ....-1701. Mary Worden, ....-1723.
10. Thomas Burgess, 1603-1685. Dorothy ....., ....-1687.

19. Eighth in descent from *John Burgess* of Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth 1680.

For line of descent see Thomas Burgess (No. 18).

20. Ninth in descent from *Peter Worden* of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of Yarmouth Military Co. under Lieut. William Palmer 1643.

2 to 9, same as descent from Thomas Burgess (No. 18).
10. Peter Worden, ....-1681. Mary ....., ....-1687.

21. Eighth in descent from *Philip Bill* of New London, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and received a grant of land for his service.

2 to 5, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 18).
6. Jonathan Bill, 1731-.... Esther Owen, ....-....
7. James Bill, 1694-.... Mary Swodell, ....-....
8. Samuel Bill, 1665-1730. Mercy Houghton, ....-....
9. Philip Bill, 1620-1689. Hannah ....., ....-1709.

22. Ninth in descent from *Sergt. John Perkins* of Ipswich, Mass. Sergt. of allied Indian and English forces under Masconomo in war with Tarratines 1631; Deputy from Ipswich 1636.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 13).
5. Deacon Isaac Nichols, 1737-1822. Dorcas Sibley, 1736-1841.
6. Isaac Nichols, Sr., 1700-.... Sarah Wilkins, ....-....
7. Thomas Nichols, ....-.... Johanna Towne, 1668-....
8. Joseph Towne, 1639-1713. Phoebe Perkins, 1644-....
9. Deacon Thomas Perkins, 1616-.... Phoebe Gould, 1620-....
10. Sergt. John Perkins, 1590-1654. Judith ....., ....-....

23. Seventh in descent from *Rev. Samuel Skelton* of Salem, Mass. Appointed by Massachusetts Bay Company in London as a Member of Gov. Endicott's Council; first pastor at Salem of the first Puritan Church in America.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Edward Holyoke (No. 13).
5. Deacon Isaac Nichols, 1737-1822. Dorcas Sibley, 1736-1841.
6. John Sibley, 1711-.... Hannah Marsh, 1713-....
7. Benjamin Marsh, 1687-.... Hannah King, 1681-....
8. Zachariah Marsh, 1637-1693. Mary Sillsbee, ....-1695.
9. John Marsh, ....-1674. Susanna Skelton, ....-....
10. Rev. Samuel Skelton, 1584-1634.

QUAY, ANDREW GREGG CURTIN. (Soc. No. 17).

Capt. U. S. Army.

Born January 3rd, 1866, in Beaver, Pa.

Cadet, U. S. Military Academy June 15, 1884, to June 11, 1888.

Addl. 2d Lieut. 8th Cavalry, June 11, 1888.

2nd Lieut. 5th Cavalry, Aug. 21, 1888.

1st Lieut. 3d Cavalry, April 5, 1896.

Captain and Asst. Quartermaster, June 16, 1897.

Major and Quartermaster Vols., Aug. 11, 1898, to June 30, 1899.

Resigned Aug. 31, 1899.

SERVICE.

On duty at Fort Myer, Virginia, from September, 1888, to June, 1889; with his regiment in the Indian Territory and Oklahoma, (on leave from March to August, 1891), to July, 1892; Aide-de-Camp to General Brooke, at Omaha, Nebraska, to May, 1895, and at St. Paul, Minnesota, to August, 1896; on leave to December, 1896; with his regiment at Jefferson Barracks, Missouri, to April, 1897; Aide-de-Camp to General Brooke, to October, 1897; on duty in Quartermaster General's office, to May, 1898; on Quartermaster duty in Florida and Alabama, to August, 1898; on sick leave to January, 1899; on Quartermaster duty in Cuba, to March, 1899; on leave to date of resignation, August 31, 1899.

2. Matthew S. Quay, ....-.... Agnes Barclay, ....-....
3. Anderson B. Quay, ....-.... Katherine McKean, ....-....
4. Joseph Quay, ....-..... Asenath Anderson, ....-....
5. Capt. Patrick Anderson, 1719-1793. Polly Beaton, ....-....

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Patrick Anderson* of Chester County, Penn. Capt. of Penn. Provincial forces during French and Indian War 1755.

## RHODES, REV. DUDLEY WARD, D. D.

(Soc. No. 49).

Cincinnati, Ohio.

Born Feb. 25th, 1849, in Marietta, Ohio.

Married Jenny Allen Handy, Oct. 13th, 1885.

2. Charles R. Rhodes, 1819-1887. Mary Elizabeth Ward, 1824-....
3. Nahum Ward, 1785-1860. Sarah Catherine Skinner, 1796-1844.
4. Thomas Walter Ward, 1758-1835. Elizabeth Denny, 1760-1846.
5. Gen. Artemus Ward, 1727-1800. Sarah Trowbridge, 1724-1788.

Fourth in descent from *Gen. Artemas Ward* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *William Ward, Sr.,* of Marlboro and Sudbury, Mass. Deputy from Sudbury 1644.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gen. Artemas Ward.
6. Nahum Ward, 1684-1754. Martha Howe, 1687-1755.
7. William Ward, Jr., 1640-1697. Hannah Johnson, 1656-1720.
8. William Ward, Sr., 1597-1687. Elizabeth ....., ....-1700.

2. Fifth in descent from *Nahum Ward* of Marlboro and Shrewsbury, Mass. Deputy from Shrewsbury 1735-37-40-42-44-48-51.

For line of descent see William Ward, Sr. (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the seventh and youngest signer of the Compact; Member of Capt. Miles Standish's Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from

1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; Member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gen. Artemas Ward.
5. Col. Samuel Denny, 1731-1817. Elizabeth Henshaw, 1737-1787.
6. Daniel Henshaw, 1701-1781. Elizabeth Bass, 1703-1774.
7. Joseph Bass, 1665-1734. Mary Belcher, ....-1707.
8. John Bass, 1632-1716. Ruth Alden, 1634-1674.
9. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, 1602-1688.

4. Eighth in descent from *Samuel Bass* of Braintree, Mass. Deputy from Braintree ten times between 1641 and 1664; Commissioner for Braintree 1641-43-49.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Alden, (No. 3).
9. Samuel Bass, 1600-1694. Ann ....., 1600-1693.

5. Seventh in descent from *Joshua Henshaw, Sr.,* of Dorchester and Boston, Mass. Served in Capt. Thomas Brattle's Cavalry Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
7. Joshua Henshaw, Jr., 1672-1747. Mary Webster, ....-1747.
8. Joshua Henshaw, Sr., 1638-1719. Elizabeth Sumner, ....-....

6. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. James Trowbridge* of Dorchester and Cambridge, Mass. Lieut. of Cambridge Co. Middlesex Reg't. commanded by Major Daniel Gookin, in King Philip's War, 1675; Deputy 1700 to 1703.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gen. Artemas Ward.
6. Rev. Caleb Trowbridge, 1692-1760. Hannah Walter, 1699-....
7. Lieut. James Trowbridge, 1636-1717. Margaret Jackson, 1649-1727.

7. Seventh in descent from *Abraham Howe* of Watertown, Marlboro and Lancaster, Mass. Served in garrison at Marlboro in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gen. Artemas Ward.
6. Nahum Ward, 1684-1754. Martha Howe, 1687-1755.
7. Daniel Howe, 1658-1718. Eliza Kerly, ....-1735.
8. Abraham Howe, ....-1695. Hannah Ward, 1639-1717.

8. Eighth in descent from *Governor Thomas Dudley* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. Charles R. Rhodes, 1819-1887. Mary Elizabeth Ward, 1824-....
3. Dr. Dudley W. Rhodes, 1792-1840. Emma Rathbone, 1797-....
4. Col. Simon Rhodes, 1760-1844. Sarah Woodbridge, 1767-1855.
5. Dr. Dudley Woodbridge, 1705-1790. Sarah Sheldon, 1721-1796.
6. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, 1680-1725. Hannah Morgan, 1674-.....
7. Rev. John Woodbridge, Jr., 1644-1691. Abigail Leete, 1648-1710.
8. Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr., 1613-1695. Mercy Dudley, 1621-1691.
9. Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653 Dorothy Yorke, 1582-1643

9. Seventh in descent from *Governor William Leete* of New Haven, Conn. One of the founders of New Haven Colony and a signer of the Plantation Covenant 1639; Deputy to New Haven General Court 1644; Assistant for New Haven Colony 1653 to 1658; Deputy Governor New Haven Colony 1658 to 1660; Assistant Connecticut Colony 1665 to 1669; Deputy Governor Connecticut 1669 to 1676; Governor Connecticut 1676 to 1683; Commissioner to Massachusetts 1653-54; Commissioner for United Colonies 1655 to 1663 and 1678.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 8).
8. Gov. William Leete, 1613-1683. Anne Payne, ....-1668.

10. Seventh in descent from *Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.*, of Newbury and Andover, Mass. One of the first settlers of Newbury and Deputy 1637-38-40-41; Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1644; Pastor of first church at Andover 1645-46; in England from 1647 to 1663; Magistrate from Newbury 1677-78-79; Associate Judge for Essex County 1678-79; Assistant 1683-84.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 8).

11. Eighth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1657; Assistant 1658 to 1665; Member of Gov. Winthrop's Council 1663-64; named as one of the Patentees in Connecticut Royal Charter 1662.

2 to 6, same as descent from Governor Thomas Dudley (No. 8).
7. Lieut. John Morgan, 1645-1712. Rachel Deming, ....-....
8. John Deming, 1615-1705. Honor Treat, 1616-....
9. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Alice Gaylord, 1594-....

12. Seventh in descent from *John Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1649 to 1661; named as one of the Patentees in Connecticut Royal Charter 1662.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 11).

13. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Morgan* of New London and Preston, Conn. Deputy from New London 1690; Deputy from Preston 1693-94; Indian Commissioner 1692; Lieut. 1693.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 11).

14. Seventh in descent from *James Morgan* of Roxbury, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from New London many times between 1657 and 1670; one of the volunteers who drew "Cedar Swamp Lots" for services in the Pequot War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 8).
7. Lieut. John Morgan, 1645-1712. Rachel Deming, ....-....
8. James Morgan, 1607-1685. Margaret Hill, 1640-1685.

15. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Daniel Warner* of Hadley Mass. Ensign in Hadley Co. Hampshire Reg't. Commanded by Major John Pynchon 1674.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 8).
6. Isaac Sheldon, Jr., 1686-.... Elizabeth Pratt, ....-....
7. Isaac Sheldon, Sr., 1656-1712. Sarah Warner, 1667-....
8. Ensign Daniel Warner, 1643-1692. Mary ....., ....-1672.

16. Sixth in descent from *John Rathbone* of Roxbury, Mass., and New Shoreham, R. I. Deputy from New Shoreham 1683-84.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 8.)
4. John Rathbone, 1751-1843. Eunice Wells, 1758-1810.
5. Rev. John Rathbone, 1729-1826. Constant Brown, 1733-1804.
6. Rev. Joshua Rathbone, 1696-1779. Mary Wightman, 1704-1777.
7. John Rathbone, 1658-1723. Ann Dodge, ....-1723.

---

RICHARDSON, WILLIAM EDDY. (Soc. No. 94).
Duluth, Minn.

Born Aug. 23rd, 1861, in Poultney, Vermont.
Married Katharina von Suessmilch Dec. 27th, 1882.

2. Francis Allan Richardson, 1832-1889. Mary Smedley Eddy, 1837-.....
3. Rev. Chauncey Eddy, 1794-1861. Julia Maria Woodbridge. 1796-1878.
4. Joseph Woodbridge, 1749-1809. Lucy Sheldon, 1765-1855.
5. Dr. Dudley Woodridge, 1705-1790. Sarah Sheldon, 1721-1796.
6. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, 1680-1725. Hannah Morgan, 1674-....
7. Rev. John Woodbridge, Jr., 1644-1691. Abigail Leete, 1648-1710.
8. Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr., 1613-1695. Mercy Dudley, 1621-1691.

Seventh in descent from *Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.*, of Boston, Mass. A member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644. In 1647 he returned to England and was Chaplain to the Parliamentary Commissioners, who treated with the King at the Isle of Wight. He was ejected in 1663 after the Restoration. In 1683-4 he was an "Assistant" of Mass. Bay Colony.

1. Eighth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Dudley* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 8, same as descent from Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.
9. Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653. Dorothy Yorke, 1582-1643.

2. Seventh in descent from *Governor William Leete* of New Haven, Conn. One of the founders of New Haven Colony and a signer of the "Plantation Covenant" 1639; Assistant 1643 to 1658; Deputy Governor 1658 to 1661; Governor 1676 to 1683; Commissioner for the United Colonies for many years.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.
8. Gov. William Leete, 1611-1683. Anna Payne, ....-1668.

3. Eighth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1657; Assistant 1658 to 1665; member of Gov. Winthrop's Council 1663 and 1664; one of the patentees named in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

2 to 6, same as descent from Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.
7. Lieut. John Morgan, 1645-1712. Rachel Deming, ....-....
8. John Deming, 1615-1705. Honor Treat, 1616-....
9. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Alice Gaylord, 1594-....

4. Seventh in descent from *John Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1649 to 1661; named as one of Patentees in Conn. Royal Charter.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 3).

5. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Morgan* of New London and Preston, Mass. Deputy from New London 1690; Deputy from Preston 1693-94; Indian Commissioner 1692; appointed Lieut. 1693.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 3).

6. Seventh in descent from *James Morgan* of New London, Conn., and Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from New London many times between 1657 and 1670; one of those who drew "Cedar Swamp Lots" for service in the Pequot War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.
7. Lieut. John Morgan, 1645-1712. Rachel Deming, ....-....
8. James Morgan, 1607-1685. Margaret Hill, 1640-1685.

7. Eighth in descent from *Andrew Warner* of Hatfield, Mass. A member of the first troop of Horse in Conn. 1657 under Capt. Richard Lord and of the Hampshire Troop from Hadley, Mass., 1663 and later.

2 to 5, same as descent from Rev. John Woodbridge, Sr.
6. Deacon Isaac Sheldon, 1686-.... Elizabeth Pratt, 1693-....
7. Isaac Sheldon, 1656-1712. Sarah Warner, 1665-....
8. Ensign Daniel Warner, 1643-1692. Mary ....., ....-1672.
9. Andrew Warner, ....-1682. Mary ....., ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Daniel Warner* of Hadley, Mass. Ensign in the Hadley Company 1674.

For line of descent see Andrew Warner (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *John Pratt* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn.; Deputy from Hartford 1639 and many years later, also Magistrate.

2 to 6, same as descent from Andrew Warner (No. 7).
7. Daniel Pratt, Jr., ....-1703. Elizabeth Lee, ....-....
8. Daniel Pratt, Sr., ....-1690.
9. John Pratt, ....-1655.

10. Eighth in descent from *Nathaniel Richardson* of Woburn, Mass. A member of the Troop of Horse commanded by Capt. Thomas Prentice and wounded in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675.

2. Francis Allan Richardson, 1836-1889. Mary Smedley Eddy, 1837-....
3. James Richardson, 1794-1861. Mary Fisher, 1796-1859.
4. Manasseh Richardson, 1766-1826. Mary Beaman, 1768-1847.
5. James Richardson, 1730-1808. Ruth ....., ....-....
6. Capt. William Richardson, 1699-1770. Mary Wilder, 1703-1789.
7. Capt. James Richardson, 1676-1722. Rebecca Eaton, 1679-1699.
8. Nathaniel Richardson, 1651-1714. Mary ....., ....-1719.

11. Sixth in descent from *Capt. James Richardson* of Woburn, Mass. Employed in active service against the Indians in Maine.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).

12. Fifth in descent from *Capt. William Richardson* of Woburn and Lancaster, Mass. Capt. of the Lancaster Co. also a member of Capt. Ephraim Wilder's Co. engaged in expeditions against the Indians 1748; Deputy from Lancaster many times between 1741 and 1761.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).

13. Fourth in descent from *James Richardson* of Lancaster, Mass. A member of Capt. David Moore's Co. of Militia under command of Lieut. Col. Enoch Hallet.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).

14. Tenth in descent from *Sergeant John Tidd* of Woburn, Mass. Sergeant of Militia at Woburn.

2 to 7, same as descent from Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).
8. Joshua Eaton, 1653-1717. Rebecca Kendall, 1657-1690.
9. Francis Kendall, ....-1708. Mary Tidd, ....-1705.
10. John Tidd, Jr., ....-.... Rebecca Wood, ....-....
11. Sergt. John Tidd, ....1643. Margaret ....., ....-1651.

15. Seventh in descent from *Joshua Eaton* of Reading, Mass. Deputy from Reading.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Tidd (No. 14).

16. Ninth in descent from *Edmund Rice* of Sudbury, Mass. Deputy from Sudbury 1640 and later.

2 to 6, same as descent from Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).
7. John Wilder, 1673-.... Sarah (White) Sawyer, 1680-....
8. Josiah White, 1643-1714. Mary Rice, 1656-1733.
9. Thomas Rice, ....-1681. Mary King, ....-1715.
10. Edmund Rice, 1594-1663. Thamazine, ....., ....-.....

17. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Rice* of Sudbury, Concord and Marlboro, Mass. He commanded the garrison at Marlboro 1675.

For line of descent see Edmund Rice (No. 16).

18. Sixth in descent from *John Wilder* of Lancaster, Mass. A member of Capt. Josiah Willard's Co. 1725; served with Sergeant Buckminster in "Lovewell's War."

For line of descent see Edmund Rice (No. 16).

19. Eighth in descent from *John White, Sr., of* Salem and Lancaster, Mass. He served in the Militia until relieved on account of his advanced years.

2 to 8, same as descent from Edmund Rice (No. 16).
9. John White, Sr., ....-1673. Joanna ....., ....-1654.

20. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Fuller* of Salem and Woburn, Mass. Sergeant 1656; Lieut. 1685.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).
5. John Beaman, ....-.... Mary Fuller, ....-....
6. Edward Fuller, Jr., 1720-1783. Lucy Hubbard, 1727-1811.
7. Edward Fuller, Sr., 1690-1743. Sarah Quarles, ....-.....
8. Jacob Fuller, 1655-1751. Mary Bacon, ....-.....
9. Lieut. Thomas Fuller, 1618-1698. Elizabeth Tidd, ....-.....

21. Seventh in descent from *Jacob Fuller* of Woburn and Salem, Mass. A member of the Salem Troop of Horse.

For line of descent see Lieut. Thomas Fuller (No. 20).

22. Sixth in descent from *John Beaman, Jr.*, of Lancaster, Mass. Served in the garrison at Lancaster 1704 and again 1722.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Nathaniel Richardson (No. 10).
5. John Beaman, ....-.... Mary Fuller, ....-....
6. Noah Beaman, 1704-.... Hannah ....., ....-....
7. John Beaman, Jr., 1677-1763. Abigail ....., ....-....

23. Ninth in descent from *Francis Parrott* of Rowley, Mass. Deputy from Rowley 1640 and 1642.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Thomas Fuller (No. 20).
7. Daniel Hubbard, 1694-1784. Dorothy Dakin, 1698-1769.
8. Deacon Joseph Dakin, 1670-1744. Dorothy Wooster, 1675-.....
9. Samuel Wooster, ....-1681. Elizabeth Parrott, ....-.....
10. Francis Parrott, ....-1656. Elizabeth ....., ....-.....

24. Eighth in descent from *Samuel Wooster* of Bradford, Mass. Deputy from Bradford from 1679 to 1681.

For line of descent see Francis Parrot (No. 23).

25. Ninth in descent from *George Hubbard* of Guilford and Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 and later; Member of the Assembly at the union of Hartford and New Haven Colonies 1666 to 1667.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Parrot (No. 23).
8. Jonathan Hubbard, 1659-1728. Hannah Rice, 1658-1749.
9. John Hubbard, 1630-1705. Mary Murian, ....-....
10. George Hubbard, ....-1683. Mary Bishop, ....-1675.

26. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Fisher* of Dedham, Mass. Deputy from Dedham 1649.

2. Francis Allan Richardson, 1836-1889. Mary Smedley Eddy, 1837-....
3. James Richardson, 1794-1861. Mary Fisher, 1796-1859.
4. Maj. Jacob Fisher, 1768-1843. Nancy Carter, 1771-1822.
5. Jeremiah Fisher, Jr., 1727-.... Esther Reed, ....-....
6. Capt. Jeremiah Fisher, Sr., 1701-.... Prudence Crosby, 1705-...
7. Capt. John Fisher, 1656-1736. Rebecca Ellis, 1661-1740.
8. Capt. Daniel Fisher, 1620-1683. Abigail Marrett, ....-1683.
9. Anthony Fisher, 1591-1671. Mary ....., ....-....

27. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Daniel Fisher* of Dedham, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1640; Sergeant of the Company 1655; Deputy from 1658 to 1682 with the exception of two years; Speaker 1680, 1681 and 1682; Assistant 1683.

For line of descent see Anthony Fisher (No. 26).

28. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Fisher* of Needham, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in

King Philip's War and was wounded in the battle at Bloody Brook; Capt. of the Needham Co. of Horse at the overthrow of Gov. Andros.

For line of descent see Anthony Fisher (No. 26).

29. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Jeremiah Fisher* of Needham, Mass. Capt. of the Needham Co. of Militia.

For line of descent see Anthony Fisher (No. 26).

30. Seventh in descent from *Richard Ellis* of Dedham, Mass. Deputy from Dedham 1694.

2 to 7, same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 26).
8. Richard Ellis, ....-.... Elizabeth French, ....-....

31. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Richard Brackett* of Braintree, Mass. Commander of the Militia at Braintree and a member in 1636 of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. of Boston; Deputy from Braintree many times between 1655 and 1680.

2 to 6, same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 26).
7. Joseph Crosby, 1669-..... Sarah French, 1671-.....
8. Simon Crosby, 1637-1725. Rachel Brackett, 1639-.....
9. Capt. Richard Brackett, 1611-1691. Alice ....., 1614-1690.

32. Seventh in descent from *Simon Crosby* of Billerica, Mass. Served in the garrison and as a scout in King Philip's War; Private in Capt. Lane's Troop 1706; Deputy from Billerica 1691 and later.

For line of descent see Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 31).

33. Ninth in descent from *Rev. John Lothrop* of Scituate and Barnstable, Mass. First minister at Scituate. Member of Capt. Thomas Dimmock's Co. 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Richard Brackett (No. 31).
8. Capt. William French, 1604-1681. Mary Lothrop, ....-....
9. Thomas Lothrop, 1621-1707. Sarah Larned, ....-....
10. Rev. John Lothrop, 1584-1653. Mary ....., ....-....

34. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Lothrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Rev. John Lothrop (No. 33).

35. Seventh in descent from *Capt. William French* of Cambridge and Billerica, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1638; Junior Sergeant 1643; First Sergeant 1646; Lieut. 1647; Ensign 1650; Capt. 1681; Deputy from Billerica 1660 to 1663.

For line of descent see Rev. John Lothrop (No. 33).

36. Ninth in descent from *John Prescott* of Watertown and Lancaster, Mass. Served at Lancaster 1675-76 in defending the town against the Indians.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 26).
5. Capt. Ephraim Carter, Jr., 1743-1798. Abigail Carter, 1748-1804.
6. Ephraim Carter, Sr., 1713-1793. Abigail Wilder, 1718-....
7. Samuel Carter, 1678-1738. Dorothy Wilder, 1686-....
8. Capt. Nathaniel Wilder, 1650-1704. Mary Sawyer, 1653-.....
9. Thomas Sawyer, 1616-1706. Mary Prescott, ....-.....
10. John Prescott, 1604-1681. Mary Platts, ....-....

37. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Sawyer* of Lancaster, Mass. Served in garrison at Lancaster during King Philip's War and commanded the garrison 1704.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 36).

38. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Wilder* of Lancaster, Mass. Capt. of the Lancaster Co. and commanded the garrison when the town was attacked by Indians and was killed during the battle.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 36).

39. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Carter* of Lancaster, Mass. Served in the garrison at Lancaster under Lieut. Nathaniel Wilder 1704.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 36).

40. Ninth in descent from *John Mousall* of Charlestown and Woburn, Mass. Deputy 1635; Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1641.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 36).
8. Rev. Samuel Carter, 1640-1693. Eunice Brooks, 1655-.....
9. John Brooks, ....-1691. Eunice Mousall, ....-1684.
10. John Mousall, ....-1665. Joanna ....., ....-....

41. Eighth in descent from *Ralph Houghton* of Lancaster, Mass. Deputy from Lancaster 1673 and 1689; was one of the four who signed the "Proprietor's Covenant."

2 to 6, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 36).
7. Col. James Wilder, 1680-1739. Abigail Gardner, 1681-1761.
8. Capt. Thomas Wilder, 1645-1717. Mary Houghton, 1653-....
9. Ralph Houghton, 1623-1693. Jane ....., ....-....

42. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Wilder* of Lancaster, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Lieut. 1689; Capt. of the garrison at Lancaster 1704.

For line of descent see Ralph Houghton (No. 41).

43. Sixth in descent from *Col. James Wilder* of Lancaster, Marlboro and Boston, Mass. Served in King William's War; Ensign 1717; Capt. 1722; Col. 1737; Deputy 1731.

For line of descent see Ralph Houghton (No. 41).

44. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Gardner, Sr.*, of Cape Ann, Mass. Deputy from Cape Ann 1637; "Overseer" of the plantation of Cape Ann 1624-25.

2 to 7, same as descent from Ralph Houghton (No. 41).
8. Capt. Andrew Gardner, 1642-1690. Sarah Mason, 1651-....
9. Thomas Gardner, Jr., ....1689. Lucy Smith, ....-1687.
10. Thomas Gardner, Sr., ....-1674.

45. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Andrew Gardner* of Lancaster, Mass. Deputy 1689; Capt. in the expedition to Canada 1690 under Sir William Phipps and died in service.

For line of descent see Thomas Gardner, Sr. (No. 44).

46. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Hugh Mason* of Sudbury and Watertown, Mass. Lieut. 1645; Capt. from 1652 to 1678; member of the Council of War 1676; Commander of Volunteers against Manhattoes 1664; commanded his Company in the Sudbury Fight in King Philip's War; went to the relief of Groton in command of the Watertown Co. although 70 years of age; Deputy many times from 1635 to 1677.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Gardner, Sr. (No. 44).
9. Capt. Hugh Mason, 1605-1678. Esther ....., 1612-1692.

47. Eighth in descent from *Lawrence Waters* of Lancaster and Charlestown, Mass. Served in the garrison at Lancaster during King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 36).
6. Col. John Carter, 1713-1776. Abigail Joslin, 1712-.....
7. Capt. Peter Joslin, 1666-1759. Joanna Whitcomb, 1674-1717.
8. Josiah Whitcomb, 1638-1718. Rebecca Waters, 1640-....
9. Lawrence Waters, 1602-1687. Ann Linton, ....-1680.

48. Seventh in descent from *Josiah Whitcomb* of Lancaster, Mass. Deputy from Lancaster 1710; commanded the garrison at Lancaster 1704.

For line of descent see Lawrence Waters (No. 47).

49. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Peter Joslin* of Lancaster, Mass. Ensign and Commander of the garrison

at Lancaster and Capt. of the Lancaster Co.; July 18th, 1692, Indians attacked his house at Lancaster, murdered his wife and three children and carried away another child.

For line of descent see Lawrence Waters (No. 47).

50. Fifth in descent from *Col. John Carter* of Lancaster, Mass. One of the officers who marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1758; Col. of the 2nd Reg. of Militia 1766.

For line of descent see Lawrence Waters (No. 47).

51. Eighth in descent from *Samuel Eddy* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

2. Francis Allan Richardson, 1836-1889. Mary Smedley Eddy, 1837-.....
3. Rev. Chauncey Eddy, 1794-1861. Julia Maria Woodbridge, 1796-1878.
4. Levens Eddy, 1758-1846. Deborah Doane, ....-....
5. John Eddy 4th, 1736-.... ..... ..... ....-....
6. John Eddy 3d, ....-.... ..... ....., ....-....
7. John Eddy 2d, 1671-1715. Hepsibah ....., 1643-1726.
8. John Eddy 1st, 1637-1695. Susannah Paddock, 1649-1670.
9. Samuel Eddy, 1608-1685. Elizabeth ....., ....-1682.

52. Eighth in descent from *Robert Paddock* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Samuel Eddy (No. 51).
9. Robert Paddock, ....-1650. Mary ....., ....-.....

53. Eighth in descent from *John Doane* of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. Deputy from Plymouth from 1639

to 1642; Deputy from Eastham 1649 and later; Governor's Assistant 1632-33-39; Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Samuel Eddy (No. 51).
5. Seth Doane, 1733-1802. Mercy Parker, ....-1802.
6. Joseph Doane, Jr., 1693-1745. Deborah Paddock, 1705-1752.
7. Capt. Joseph Doane, 1668-1757. Mary Godfrey, 1672-1725.
8. Daniel Doane, 1636-1712. ....., ....., ....-....
9. John Doane, 1591-1686. Abigail ....., ....-....

54. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Doane* of Eastham, Mass. Deputy from Eastham 1702-27-28. April 10th, 1712, he was appointed by Governor Dudley Capt. of a Foot Co. of Indians belonging to the Barnstable County Militia.

For line of descent see John Doane (No. 53).

55. Eighth in descent from *John Hall, Sr.,* of Yarmouth and Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Co.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Doane (No. 53).
7. Robert Paddock, 1671-.... Martha Hall, 1676-....
8. Deacon John Hall, 1637-1710. Priscilla Bearse, 1644-1712.
9. John Hall, Sr., ....1696.

56. Eighth in descent from *Austin Bearse* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Hall, Sr. (No. 55).
9. Austin Bearse, 1618-1697.

57. Eighth in descent from *Richard Sears* of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of the Yarmouth Militia under Lieut. William Palmer; Deputy from Yarmouth 1662.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Hall (No. 55).
8. Zachariah Paddock, 1637-1727. Deborah Sears, 1639-1732.
9. Richard Sears, ....-1676.

## ROBINSON, LEWIS ARMS. (Soc. No. 59).
### St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 5th, 1856, in Glen's Falls, N. Y.
Married Lucy Augusta Gault Sept. 25th, 1889.

2. Frederick Warren Robinson, 1824-..... Louisa K. Robinson, 1827-.....
3. Heman Robinson, 1787-1837. Betsey Wadsworth, 1792-.....
4. Gen. David Robinson, 1754-..... Sarah Fay, 1757-1801.
5. Capt. Samuel Robinson, Jr., 1705-1767. Mercy Leonard, 1713-1795.

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Robinson, Jr.*, of Cambridge and Hardwick, Mass. Served in three campaigns in the French and Indian War as Capt. of a Co. in Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regt.; was at the head of his Co. in the battle of Lake George, 1755, when the French were defeated; one of the pioneer settlers of Bennington, Vt., 1761, and commissioned Justice of the Peace 1762, being the first person appointed to judicial office in the state.

#### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Manning* of Cambridge and Billerica, Mass. Deputy from Billerica 1695-96.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Robinson, Jr.
6. Samuel Robinson, Sr., 1680-1724. Sarah Manning, 1681-1709.
7. Samuel Manning, 1644-1711. Abigail Wight, 1655-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Edward Larkin* of Charlestown, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1645; served in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Robinson, Jr.
6. Moses Leonard,....-.... Mercy Newton, 1685-1715.
7. Moses Newton, 1646-1736. Johanna Larkin, ....-1713.
8. Edward Larkin, ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Moses Newton* of Sudbury and Marlboro, Mass. Served in garrison at Marlboro in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see **Edward Larkin (No. 2).**

4. Sixth in descent from *John Fay, Sr.*, of Marlboro, Mass. Served in garrison at Marlboro in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Robinson, Jr.
5. Capt. Stephen Fay, 1715-1781. Ruth Child, ....-....
6. John Fay, Jr., 1669-.... Elizabeth Wellington, 1673-....
7. John Fay, Sr., 1648-1690. Mary Brigham, ....-....

5. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Stephen Fay* of Hardwick, Mass., and Bennington, Vt. Capt. of Militia in Bennington; was sent in 1772 as special agent to treat with Governor Tryon in the controversy with New York; his house, "The Catamount Tavern," was the headquarters of the committee of safety after hostilities with Great Britain commenced.

For line of descent see **John Fay, Sr. (No. 4).**

6. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Wellington* of Watertown, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Fay, Sr. (No. 4).
7. Benjamin Wellington, 1646-1710. Elizabeth Sweetman, 1647-....

---

RUSSELL, STEVENS GRAHAM. (Soc. No. 105).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 27th, 1861, in Medford, Mass.

Married Isabel May Dickson Sept. 30th, 1885.

2. Charles James Russell, 1813-1893. Catherine Webster Merrill, 1819-1901.
3. Moor Russell, 1757-1851. Betsey Webster, 1763-1823.
4. Lieut. Peletiah Russell, 1727-1757. Olive Moor, ....-....

Third in descent from *Lieut. Peletiah Russell* of Andover, Mass. Lieut. in Capt. Richard Emory's Co., Col. Nathaniel Meserve's Regiment in the Crown Point expedition 1757. He was stationed at Fort William Henry and when the fort was captured by the French under Gen. Montcalm, the troops were given a safe conduct home. These terms were violated and the troops were attacked by the Indians, many being killed, and amongst others who were taken captive was Lieut. Peletiah Russell. He was afterwards exchanged but died at Halifax on his way home.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Commanded a company which marched against the Indians 1637; Ensign 1639; Lieut of Massachusetts Provincial forces 1642 and 1644; "Head of Militia" under Capt. Gerrish 1644; Capt. of the Newbury Co. 1645; retired from military duty 1647.

2. Charles James Russell, 1813-1893. Catherine Webster Merrill, 1819-1901.
3. Stevens Merrill, 1790-1863. Mehetabel Worthley Wells, 1797-1885.
4. Joseph Merrill, 1764-1839. Sarah Copp, 1767-1839.
5. Stevens Merrill, 1731-1804. Sarah Chase, 1731-1794.
6. Stephen Chase, 1696-.... Sarah Hale, 1698-1755.
7. Henry Hale, 1666-.... Sarah Kelly, 1670-....
8. John Hale, 1636-1707. Sarah Somerby, 1645-1742.
9. Henry Somerby, 1610-1652. Judith Greenleaf, 1628-1705.
10. Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, 1573-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-1663.

2. Sixth in descent from *Corporal Abel Merrill* of Newbury, Mass. Corporal of the Second Foot Company of Newbury, commanded by Capt. Hugh March 1710-11.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 1).
6. Abel Merrill, Jr., 1698-1783. Ruth Kelly, 1704-1781.
7. Corporal Abel Merrill, 1671-1759. Abigail Stevens, ....-1757.

3. Eighth in descent from *Sergt. Thomas Hale* of Newbury, Mass. Sergt. of the Militia at Newbury from 1652 to 1657; Magistrate 1647; commissioned to hold court in Norfolk County, 1648.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 1).
9. Sergt. Thomas Hale, 1606-1682. Thomasine ....., ....-1682.

4. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Moses Chase* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign in Capt. Hugh March's Co. of Snow Shoe men, Essex North Regiment 1710.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt Edmund Greenleaf (No. 1).
7. Ensign Moses Chase, 1663-.... Anne Follansbee, 1663-....

5. Sixth in descent from *Jonathan Kelly* of Newbury, Mass. Member of the Second Foot Company of Newbury, commanded by Capt. Hugh March 1710-11.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 1).
6. Abel Merrill, Jr., 1698-1783. Ruth Kelly, 1704-1781.
7. Jonathan Kelly, 1681-.... Hester Morse, 1683-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Hale* of Newbury, Mass. Served in Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's Co. 1675; Sergt. of Militia 1652 to 1657; referred to in town records as Captain.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 1).
5. Joshua Copp, 1741-1804. Sarah Poor, 1741-....
6. Samuel Poor, 1706-1748. Elizabeth Searle, 1712-1779.
7. Henry Poor, 1650-1740. Abigail Hale, 1662-....
8. Capt. Thomas Hale, 1633-1688. Mary Hutchinson, 1630-1715.

7. Sixth in descent from *Henry Poor* of Newbury, Mass. Served under Major Appleton in King Philip's War 1675.

**For line of descent see Capt. Thomas Hale (No. 6).**

---

## RUST, ALONY JOSEPH. (Soc. No. 112).
Eau Claire, Wis.

Born Oct. 25th, 1854, in Marine City, Mich.
Married Jessie Williams Jan. 5th, 1898.

2. Alony Rust, 1818-1874. Jane Luff, 1821-....
3. Amasa Rust, 1792-1859. Charlotte Ward, 1797-1863.
4. Alony Rust, 1766-1857. Esther Doud, 1774-1865.
5. Elisha Rust, 1740-..... Hannah Parsons, ....-1776.
6. Daniel Rust, 1711-.... Elizabeth Williams, ....-....
7. Jonathan Rust, 1681-1774. Ann Lyman, ....-....
8. Israel Rust, 1643-1712. Rebecca Clark, 1648-1733.
9. Lieut. William Clark, 1609-1690. Sarah ....., ....-1675.

Eighth in descent from *Lieut. William Clark* of Northampton, Mass. Lieut. in the Reg't. commanded by Maj. John Pynchon, which served in King Philip's War; Deputy from Northampton for 15 years between 1663 and 1682.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *John Doud* of East Guilford and Middletown, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and took part in the Falls Fight May 19th, 1676.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. William Clark.
5. Ezra Doud, 1732-1814. Mary Taylor, ....-....
6. Isaac Doud, 1700-1769. Abigail Stevens, ....-....
7. John Doud, 1650-1712. Mary Bartlett, ....-....

---

## SEABURY, CHANNING. (Soc. No. 103).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Jan. 5th, 1842, in Southbridge, Mass.

Married Elizabeth Proudfit Austin April 4th 1883.

2. John Seabury, 1790-.... Caroline Plimpton, ....-....
3. Joseph Seabury, 1762-1800. Rebecca Chapman, ....-....
4. Ichabod Seabury, 1734-1788. Temperance (Pearce) Gibbs, 1724-1793.
5. Joseph Seabury, 1678-1755. Mary Ladd, 1699-1734.
6. Samuel Seabury, 1640-1681. Martha Pabodie, 1651-....
7. William Pabodie 1614-1707. Elizabeth Alden, 1623-1717.
8. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, 1602-1688.

Seventh in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th signer of the Compact; member of Capt. Miles Standish's Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

---

## SEDGWICK REV THEODORE. (Soc. No. 136.)

St. Paul, Minn.

Born August 2nd, 1863, in Stockbridge, Mass.

Unmarried.

2. Henry Dwight Sedgwick, Jr., 1824-.... Henriette Ellery, 1829-....
3. Henry Dwight Sedgwick, Sr., 1785-1831. Jane Minot, 1795-1859.
4. Theodore Sedgwick, 1746-1813. Palmela Dwight, 1752-1807.
5. Benjamin Sedgwick, 1716-1757. Ann Thompson, ....-....
6. Capt. Samuel Sedgwick, 1667-1735. Mary Hopkins, 1670-1743.
7. William Sedgwick, 1643-..... Elizabeth Stone, ....-....
8. Major Gen. Robert Sedgwick, 1600-1656. Johanna ....., ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Major General Robert Sedgwick* of Charlestown and Boston, Mass. Capt. of the

Charlestown Co. 1636 and Charter Member and Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; Commander of the Castle 1643; Maj. Gen. of the Massachusetts forces 1652 in the expedition against Acadia and also in 1656 in the expedition against Jamaica, where he died after having been made Gov. and Maj. Gen.

---

SHAW, OLIVER WARREN. (Soc. No. 127).

Austin, Minn.

Born July 19th, 1834, in Moultonboro, N. H.
Married Sarah Jane Rollins Jan. 7th, 1862.

2. Edward Shaw, 1811-1872. Elizabeth Langdon Lunt, 1813-1890.
3. Jeremiah Shaw, Jr., 1778-1854. Rachel Warren, 1778-1865.
4. Jeremiah Shaw, Sr., 1747-1834. Hannah Moulton, 1751-1827.
5. Edward Shaw, Jr., 1724-1787. Ruth Fellows, 1723-1798.
6. Edward Shaw, Sr., 1687-1764. Mary Johnson, 1688-1727.
7. Benjamin Shaw, 1641-1717. Esther Richardson, 1645-1736.
8. Roger Shaw, ....-1661. Anne ....., ....-1652.

Seventh in descent from *Roger Shaw* of Hampton, Mass. Deputy from Hampton 1651-52-53.

---

SKINNER, JAMES HENRY. (Soc. No. 80).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 6th, 1858, in Faribault, Minn.
Married Annie Wood May 6th, 1885.

2. George E. Skinner, 1825-1895. Mary Elizabeth Gibson, 1829-1897.
3. Samuel Skinner, 1794-1852. Delia Colton, ....-.....
4. Deacon Benjamin Skinner, ....-1828. Rachel Simonds, 1753-1802.
5. Col. Benjamin Simonds, 1726-1807. Mary Davis, 1728-1798.

Fourth in descent from *Col. Benjamin Simonds* of Mass. Served in the garrison at Fort Massachusetts when attacked by French and Indians Aug. 20th, 1746; taken captive and held in captivity in Canada for nearly two years; later was a distinguished officer in the Revolutionary War.

---

## SMITH, CHARLES EASTWICK, M. D.

(Soc. No. 78).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born February 14th, 1843, in Blossburg, Pa.
Married Eliza Stewart Mann Aug. 5th, 1880.

2. Franklin Rushton Smith, 1809-1892. Mary Guest, 1814-1878.
3. John Guest, 1768-1817. Rebecca Hall, 1775-1864.
4. William Hall, 1743-1791. Elizabeth ....., ....-.....
5. John Hall, 1722-1768. Susannah Marshall, ....-1744.
6. Aquila Hall, 1699-1730. Johanna Philips, ....-1735.
7. Capt. John Hall, 1658-1737. Martha (Beadle) Goldsmith, ....-.....

Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Hall* of Cranberry Hall, Md. Capt. of the Baltimore County forces 1694; Deputy Commissary 1698; Member of the Council from 1709 to 1737; Delegate to General Assembly from Baltimore County 1699, 1701-02; President of the Council 1733 to 1737; High Sheriff Baltimore County 1692.

---

## SMITH, EDWARD BARNUM. (Soc. No. 58).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born December 31st, 1837, in Cleveland, Ohio.

Married Kate Colvin Boughton Dec. 21st, 1863.

2. Archibald M. C. Smith, 1807-1852. Beulah Ann Granger, 1812-1877.
3. Seth Granger, 1774-1848. Sarah Barnum, 1782-1832.
4. Capt. Abner Granger, 1735-1816. Experience King, 1738-1823.

Third in descent from *Capt. Abner Granger* of Suffield, Conn. Quartermaster Sergt. 1st Reg. Conn. Colonial Troops 1758; participated in the battle of Crown Point same year; was present at the taking of Montreal 1760; served as Lieut. and Capt. throughout the Revolution and was at Valley Forge. In 1813 he was at Buffalo, N. Y., when the British attacked that place; was known after his death as "A Veteran of Three Wars."

---

## SQUIRES, GEORGE CLARKE. (Soc. No. 119).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Sept. 8th, 1852, in Greene, Chenango Co., N. Y.

Married Mary Grant Smyth April 29th, 1886.

2. Selah Squires, 1824-1867. Mary E. Clarke, 1824-.....
3. James Squires, 1782-1842. Sally Barker, 1785-1863.
4. Joseph Barker, ....-..... Susan Abbott, ....-.....
5. John Abbott, Jr., 1727-.... Elizabeth St. John, ....-....
6. John Abbott, Sr., ....-.... Eunice Judd, ....-....
7. John Judd, 1667-1710. Rachel ....., ....-1717.
8. Sergt. William Judd, 1635-1690. Mary Steele, 1638-1718.
9. John Steele, ....-1665. Rachel ....., ....-1653.

Eighth in descent from *John Steele* of Hartford and Farmington, Conn., and Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1634-35, and is said to have attended 88 sessions of the General Court of Conn.; Secretary of the Colony of Conn. for four years.

1. Seventh in descent from *Sergeant William Judd* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford and Farmington, Conn. Sergeant in the Farmington Co.

For line of descent see John Steele.

2. Eighth in descent from *Deacon Thomas Judd* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford and Farmington Conn. Deputy to the General Court of Conn. for 21 sessions between May, 1647, and Oct., 1679.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Steele.

9. Deacon Thomas Judd, 1608-1688.

3. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Marvin* of Hartford and Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1654.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Steele.

6. Matthew St. John, 1695-1732. ....., ....-....
7. Matthias St. John, 1662-..... Rachel Bouton, 1667-.....
8. John Bouton, ....-..... Abigail Marvin, ....-.....
9. Matthew Marvin, 1600-1680. Elizabeth ....., ....-.....

4. Eighth in descent from *Richard Sears* of Plymouth, Marblehead and Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth 1662; member of Yarmouth Militia Co. 1643.

2. Selah Squires, 1824-1867. Mary E. Clarke, 1824-.....
3. James Squires, 1782-1842. Sally Barker, 1785-1863.
4. Selah Squires, ....-..... Hannah Abbott, 1757-.....
5. Anthony Squires, ....-..... Phoebe Sears, 1733-.....
6. Joshua Sears, 1697-1754. Mary Thacher, ....-.....
7. Capt. Samuel Sears, 1664-1742. Mercy Mayo, ....-1749.
8. Capt. Paul Sears, 1638-1708. Deborah Willard, ....-1721.
9. Richard Sears, 1590-1676. Dorothy Thacher, ....-1679.

5. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Paul Sears* of Marblehead and Yarmouth, Mass. Capt. of the Yarmouth Military Co.

For line of descent see Richard Sears (No. 4).

6. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Sears* of Harwich and West Brewster, Mass. Lieut. of the Harwich Co. 1706; Capt 1715.

For line of descent see Richard Sears (No. 4).

7. Eighth in descent from *Rev. Anthony Thacher* of Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth, 1652-53-59-63-65; Member of the Council of War from 1658 to 1667.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Sears (No. 4).
7. Josiah Thacher, 1667-1702. Mary Hedge, ....-.....
8. Lieut. John Thacher, 1639-1713. Rebecca Winslow, 1642-1683.
9. Rev. Anthony Thacher, 1590-1667. Elizabeth Jones, ....-1667.

8. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Thacher* of Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth nine times between 1669 and 1680; Assistant eight times between 1681 and 1691; Lieut. of the Yarmouth Co. 1681; Member of the Council of War 1681.

For line of descent see Rev. Anthony Thacher (No. 7).

9. Eighth in descent from *Capt. William Hedge* of Yarmouth and Sandwich, Mass.; Capt. of the Yarmouth Military Co. 1659.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Sears (No. 4).
7. Josiah Thacher, 1667-1702. Mary Hedge, ....-.....
8. Sergt. Elisha Hedge, ....-.... Mary ....., ....-....
9. Capt. William Hedge, ....-.....

10. Seventh in descent from *Sergeant Elisha Hedge* of Yarmouth, Mass. Sergeant in the Yarmouth Co. 1671.

For line of descent see Capt. William Hedge (No. 9).

11. Eighth in descent from *George Willard* of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Richard Sears (No. 4).
9. George Willard, ....-..... Dorothy Dunster, ....-.....

12. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Bourne* of Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1640-41-42-43-44.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Sears (No. 4).
7. Josiah Thacher, 1667-1702. Mary Hedge, ....-....
8. Lieut. John Thacher, 1639-1713. Rebecca Winslow, 1642-1683.
9. Josiah Winslow, 1605-1674. Margaret Bourne, ....-1666.
10. Thomas Bourne, 1581-1664. Elizabeth ....., 1590-1660.

13. Eighth in descent from *Josiah Winslow* of Scituate and Marshfield, Mass. Deputy from Marshfield 1642-46-47-59; Member of the Council of War 1671.

For line of descent see Thomas Bourne (No. 12).

---

START, CHARLES MONROE. (Soc. No. 122).

Chief Justice Supreme Court of Minnesota,

Rochester, Minn.

Born October 4th, 1839, in Bakersfield, Vermont. Married Clara A. Wilson August 10th, 1865.

2. Simeon Gould Start, 1805-1893. Mary S. Barnes, ....-1862.
3. Moses Start, 1770-1854. Margaret Gould, 1770-....
4. George Start, 1748-1824. Mary Tucker, 1757-1812.
5. Capt. Moses Tucker, 1704-1769.

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Moses Tucker* of New Ipswich, N. H. His house was fortified and used as a garrison for the people of New Ipswich in 1748 during a raid upon the town by the Indians. The alarm was so great that all the inhabitants fled except Capt. Tucker; served later in the French and Indian War.

---

## STEVENS, JOHN WALTER. (Soc. No. 124).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 13th, 1856, in Wakefield, Mass.

Married Julia Preston Codding Jan. 30th, 1884.

2. John Stevens, 1823-1881. Caroline Hawkes, 1825-1871.
3. Daniel Hawkes, 1779-1847. Rachel Allen, 1795-1863.
4. Nathan Hawkes, 1745-1824. Sarah Hitchings, 1752-1839.
5. Moses Hawkes, Jr., 1699-.... Susanna Hitchings, 1711-....
6. Moses Hawkes, Sr., 1659-.... Margaret Coggswell, 1675-....
7. John Hawkes, 1632-1694. Rebecca Maverick, ....-1659.
8. Moses Maverick, 1610-1686. Remember Allerton, 1614-1652.
9. Isaac Allerton, 1583-1659. Mary Norris, ....-1621.

Eighth in descent from *Isaac Allerton* of Plymouth, Mass. One of the Mayflower passengers and the 5th signer of the compact; Deputy Governor of Plymouth Colony from 1621 to 1624.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *John Coggswell 1st* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich 1634-35-36-37.

2 to 6, same as descent from Isaac Allerton.
7. John Coggswell 3rd, 1650-1724. Margaret Gifford, ....-....
8. John Coggswell 2nd, 1622-1653. ..... ....., ....-....
9. John Coggswell 1st, 1592-.... Elizabeth Thompson, ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Daniel Hitchings, Sr.,* of Lynn, Mass. Served as a member of the Lynn Company in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Isaac Allerton.
6. Daniel Hitchings, Jr., ....-.... Susannah Townsend, ....-....
7. Daniel Hitchings, Sr., ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Roby* of Boston. Served in King Philip's War 1675-76.

2 and 3, same as descent from Isaac Allerton.
4. Lemuel Allen, ....-..... Rachel Roby, ....-....
5. Rev. Joseph Roby, 1724-1803. Rachel Proctor, 1725-....
6. Joseph Roby, 1693-.... Priscilla ..... ....-....
7. William Roby, 1648-.... Elizabeth Greenough, ....-....
8. Thomas Roby, ....-....

4. Sixth in descent from *William Roby* of Boston, Mass. Clerk of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1685, and from 1691 to 1696; First Lieut. of same 1693.

For line of descent see Thomas Roby (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *Nicholas Upshall* of Boston, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1637, and the 23rd signer of the original membership roll.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Roby (No. 3).
8. William Greenough, ....-....Elizabeth Upshall, 1636-....
9. Nicholas Upshall, ....-.... Dorothy Capen, ....-....

6. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. John Stevens* of Andover, Mass. Sergt. of the Andover Military Company 1661.

2. John Stevens, 1823-1881. Caroline Hawkes, 1825-1871
3. Jonathan Stevens, Jr., 1790-1836. Shua Stearns, ....-....
4. Jonathan Stevens, Sr., 1750-.... Thankful Foster, 1764-....
5. John Stevens 4th, 1690-.... Elizabeth Chandler, 1693-....
6. John Stevens 3rd, 1663-1728. Ruth Poor, ....-....
7. Lieut. John Stevens, 1639-1689. Hannah Barnard, ....-1675.
8. Sergt. John Stevens, 1606-1662. Elizabeth ....., 1611-1691.

7. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. John Stevens* of Andover, Mass. Lieut. in King Philip's War; killed by Indians at Casco Bay, Me., 1689.

For line of descent see Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).

8. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Chandler, Sr.*, of Andover, Mass. Ensign of Andover Military Company; Deputy from Andover 1678-79.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).
6. Lieut. Thomas Chandler, Jr., 1654-.... Mary Peters, 1668-1753.
7. Ensign Thomas Chandler, Sr., 1630-.... Hannah Brewer, ....-1717.

9. Seventh in descent from *William Beamsley* of Boston, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1656.

2 to 5, same as descent from Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).
6. Lieut. Thomas Chandler, Jr., 1654-.... Mary Peters, 1668-1753.
7. Andrew Peters, 1636-1713. Mercy Beamsley, 1637-....
8. William Beamsley, ....-1658. Ann ....., ....-....

10. Sixth in descent from *Andrew Peters* of Andover, Mass. Served in King Philip's War 1676.

For line of descent see William Beamsley (No. 9).

11. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Chandler, Jr.,* of Andover, Mass. Lieut. of Andover Foot Co. 1683; Deputy from Andover 1678-81-90.

For line of descent see William Beamsley (No. 9).

12. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Samuel Foster, Sr.,* of Chelmsford, Mass. Lieut. 1665; Capt. from 1667 to 1680; Deputy from Chelmsford 1679-80.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).
5. Robert Foster, 1738-.... Mary Emery, 1740-1787.
6. Joseph Foster, ....-.... Thankful Walker, 1698-1750.
7. Samuel Foster Jr., 1650-1730. Sarah Keyes, 1657-1738.
8. Capt. Samuel Foster, Sr., 1619-.... Esther Kemp, ....-....

13. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Stearns* of Watertown, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War 1676.

2 and 3, same as descent from Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).
4. Benjamin Stearns Jr., 1754-.... Mehitable Holt, 1757-....
5. Benjamin Stearns Sr., ....-1761. Anna Taylor, ....-....
6. John Stearns, 1677-1729. Abigail Fiske, 1684-....
7. Samuel Stearns, 1638-1683. Hannah Manning, 1642-....

14. Sixth in descent from *John Fiske* of Wenham, Mass. Deputy from Wenham 1680-81.

2 to 6, same as descent from Samuel Stearns (No. 13).
7. John Fiske, 1655-1718. Abigail Parke, 1669-....

15. Seventh in descent from *William Ballard* of Chelmsford, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War 1675-76; member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1636.

2 and 3, same as descent from Sergt. John Stevens (No. 6).
4. Benjamin Stearns, Jr., 1754-.... Mehitable Holt, 1757-....
5. Daniel Holt, 1726-.... Mehitable Holt, ....-....
6. Humphrey Holt, 1693-1754. Abigail ....., ....-....
7. Henry Holt, 1644-1719. Sarah Ballard, ....-1733.
8. William Ballard, 1603-1689.

---

STEWART, JEREMIAH CLARK, M.D. (Soc. No.56)

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born October 21st, 1854, in Camden, N. J.

Unmarried.

2. Daniel Stewart, 1811-.... Eliza Mann, 1825-....
3. Asa Mann, 1769-1852. Freelove Clarke, 1788-1848.
4. Amos Mann, 1739-..... Alice Arnold, 1741-.....
5. Thomas Mann, 3d, 1713-.... Rebecca ....., ....-....
6. Thomas Mann, 2d, 1685-1754. Mary Wheling, ....-....
7. Thomas Mann, Sr., ....-1694. Mary Wheaton, ....-1746.

Sixth in descent from *Thomas Mann, Sr.,* of Rehoboth, Mass. He "was sorely wounded" in the desperate conflict at Rehoboth March 26th, 1676, known as "Pierce's Fight." In this battle 63 English and 20 friendly Indians fought in a ring back to back for two hours against an overwhelming force of Indians and only 11 of the English survived. 140 of the attacking Indians were killed.

1. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Jeremiah Clarke* of Newport, R. I. One of the founders of Newport 1639; Lieut. 1642; Capt. 1644; Treasurer of the Colony 1644 to 1647; President Regent and acting as Governor 1648 pending Gov. Coddington's clearance of certain accusations; Assistant 1648.

2. Daniel Stewart, 1811-1897. Eliza Mann, 1825-....
3. Asa Mann, 1769-1852. Freelove Clarke, 1788-1848.
4. Jeremiah Clarke, 1734-1815. Sarah Wanton, 1745-1813.
5. John Clarke, 1700-1740. Elizabeth ....., 1707-1770.
6. Walter Clarke 1679-1718. Elizabeth Foster, ....-....
7. Weston Clarke, 1648-1728. Mary Easton, 1668-1690.
8. Capt. Jeremiah Clarke, ....-1652. Frances (Latham) Dungan, 1611-1677.

2. Sixth in descent from *Weston Clarke* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence 1672; Attorney General 1676-80-81-85-86; Treasurer of the Colony 1681-82--83-84; Recorder from 1691 to 1714; Auditor 1697.

For line of descent see Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Brownell* of Portsmouth, R. I. Commissioner for Portsmouth 1655-61-62-63; Deputy 1664.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).
5. Joseph Wanton, 1720-1781. Sarah Carpenter, 1726-1792.
6. Gov. Gideon Wanton, 1691-1767. Mary (Bryer) Codman, 1692-1788.
7. Joseph Wanton, 1664-1754. Sarah Freeborn, 1667-1737.
8. Gideon Freeborn, ....-1720. Sarah Brownell, ....-1676.
9. Thomas Brownell, ....-1665. Ann ....., ....-1665.

4. Fifth in descent from *Gov. Gideon Wanton* of Rhode Island. General Treasurer of the Colony from 1733 to 1742; Governor from May, 1745, to May, 1746, and from May, 1747, to May, 1748.

For line of descent see Thomas Brownell (No. 3).

5. Eighth in descent from *President John Coggeshall* of Boston, Mass., and Newport, R. I. Deputy from Boston 1634-35-36-37; Assistant in R. I. from 1640 to 1644; President of R. I. Colony 1647.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).
8. Sergt. Peter Easton, 1622-1694. Ann Coggeshall, 1626-1687.
9. Pres. John Coggeshall, 1591-1647. Mary ....., 1604-1684.

6. Eighth in descent from *Governor Nicholas Easton* of Newport, R. I. Assistant 1640-42-44-53; Commissioner for Newport 1660; Deputy from Newport 1665-66; President of the Colony 1650 and 1654; Deputy Governor from 1666 to 1671; Governor 1672-73-74.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).
8. Sergt. Peter Easton, 1622-1694. Ann Coggeshall, 1626-1687.
9. Gov. Nicholas Easton, 1593-1675.

7. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Peter Easton* of Newport, R. I. Sergt. at Newport 1644; Commissioner for Newport 1656 and 1660; Deputy from Newport many times between 1666 and 1681; Attorney General 1674-75; Treasurer from 1672 to 1676.

For line of descent see Gov. Nicholas Easton (No. 6).

8. Eighth in descent from *Edward Smith* of Newport, R. I. Commissioner for Newport 1655 and 1659; Deputy from Newport 1665-66-69; Assistant 1654-55-58-59-65-66.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).
5. Joseph Wanton, 1720-1781. Sarah Carpenter, 1726-1792.
6. Abiah Carpenter, 1697-1742. Sarah Arnold, 1698-....
7. Stephen Arnold, Jr., 1654-1720. Mary Sheldon, ....-1735.
8. Stephen Arnold, Sr., 1622-1699. Sarah Smith, 1629-1713.
9. Edward Smith, ....-1675.

9. Seventh in descent from *Stephen Arnold, Sr.,* of Providence, R. I. Deputy from Providence many times

between 1664 and 1685; Assistant many times between 1667 and 1698.

For line of descent see Edward Smith (No. 8).

10. Eighth in descent from *William Carpenter* of Rehoboth and Weymouth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1641-43; Deputy from Rehoboth 1656.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Jeremiah Clarke (No. 1).
5. Joseph Wanton, 1720-1781. Sarah Carpenter, 1726-1792.
6. Abiah Carpenter, 1697-1742. Sarah Arnold, 1698-.....
7. Oliver Carpenter, ....-1727. Sarah ....., ....-1727.
8. Abiah Carpenter, 1643-1703. ..... ....., ....-....
9. William Carpenter, ....-1667. Abigail ....., 1606-1688.

---

## STONE, JACOB. (Soc. No. 35).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born Aug. 18th, 1845, in Newburyport, Mass.
Married Kate Perrin Sept. 6th, 1871.

2. Jacob Stone 2d, 1805-1875. Eliza Atkins, 1809-1890.
3. Capt. Jacob Stone 1st, 1764-1831. Lois Parsons, 1765-1828.
4. Capt. Jonathan Parsons, Jr., 1735-1784. Hannah Gyles, 1738-....
5. Dr. Samuel Gyles, 1706-1738. Elizabeth True, 1714-1767.
6. Capt. John Gyles, 1678-1755. Ruth True, 1683-1720.

Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Gyles* of Salisbury, Mass., and Brunswick, Me. Commanded a garrison on St. George River 1696; Lieut. in French and Indian War 1706; Capt. 1706-1738; taken captive by the Indians at Pemaquid, Me., 1689 and held in captivity until 1696.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Bradbury*, of Salisbury, Mass. Ensign in the Salisbury Co. 1648;

Capt. 1660; Deputy from Salisbury 1651-52-56-57-60-61-66.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Gyles.
6. Deacon Jabez True, 1685-1749. Sarah Tappan, ....-....
7. Capt. Henry True, 1644-1735. Jane Bradbury, 1645-....
8. Capt. Thomas Bradbury, 1610-1695. Mary Perkins, ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Henry True* of Salisbury, Mass. Capt. of the Salisbury Co. 1696; Deputy from Salisbury 1689-95.

For line of descent see Capt. Thomas Bradbury (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *Henry Wolcott* of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Dorchester to the first General Court of Mass.; Deputy from Windsor 1639; Magistrate 1643 to 1655.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Gyles.
5. Rev. Jonathan Parsons, Sr., 1705-1776. Phoebe Griswold, ....-1770.
6. John Griswold, 1690-1764. Hannah Lee, ....-1773.
7. Matthew Griswold, Jr., 1653-1715. Phoebe Hyde, 1663-1704.
8. Lieut. Matthew Griswold, Sr., 1620-1698. Anna Wolcott, 1620-1700.
9. Henry Wolcott, 1578-1655. Elizabeth Saunders, 1574-1655.

4. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Matthew Griswold, Sr.,* of Windsor, Saybrook and Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Saybrook 1654-60; Deputy from Lyme 17 years between 1667 and 1685; Commissioner 1669; Lieut. of Lyme Co. 1677.

For line of descent see Henry Wolcott (No. 3).

5. Sixth in descent from *Matthew Griswold, Jr.,* of Saybrook and Lyme, Conn. Deputy from Lyme 1696-1704-07-08-10; Commissioner 1696-97.

For line of descent see Henry Wolcott (No. 3).

6. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Lee* of Saybrook and Lyme, Conn. Ensign of Lyme Co. 1701; Deputy from Lyme 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Henry Wolcott (No. 3).
7. Ensign Thomas Lee, ....1705. Mary De Wolf, ....-....

7. Seventh in descent from *Deacon Samuel Chapin* of Springfield, Mass. Appointed for many years with Pynchon and Holyoke to govern Springfield; assisted in defending Springfield when attacked by the Indians during King Philip's War, for which service he was granted 200 acres of land.

2 to 5, same as descent from Henry Wolcott (No. 3).
6. Ebenezer Parsons, 1668-1752. Margaret Marshfield, 1670-1758.
7. Samuel Marshfield, 1626-1692. Catherine Chapin, ....-....
8. Deacon Samuel Chapin, ....-1675. Cicely....., ....-1682.

8. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Marshfield* of Springfield, Mass. Deputy from Springfield 1680-83-84.

For line of descent see Deacon Samuel Chapin (No. 7).

9. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Francis Norton* of Charlestown, Mass. Lieut. 1646; Capt. 1653; Deputy from Charlestown 1647-49-51-53-54-55.

2. Jacob Stone, 2d, 1805-1875. Eliza Atkins, 1809-1890.
3. Capt. Jacob Stone, 1st, 1764-1831. Lois Parsons, 1765-1828.
4. John Stone, 1725-.... Sarah Miller, 1730-.....
5. Elias Stone, Jr., 1687-.... Abigail Waters, 1689-1734.
6. Elias Stone, Sr., ....1734. Abigail Long, 1668-....
7. John Long, 1629-1683. Abigail Norton, ....-1674.
8. Capt. Francis Norton, ....-1667.

10. Seventh in descent from *Robert Long* of Charlestown, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1639.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Francis Norton (No. 9).
8. Robert Long, ....-1664. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

11. Sixth in descent from *Daniel Hudson* of Lancaster, Mass. Member of Capt. Joseph Sill's Co. during King Philip's War; served in garrison at Lancaster 1691-92.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Francis Norton (No. 9).
6. Jacob Waters, 1647-.... Sarah Hudson, 1656-1709.
7. Daniel Hudson, ....-1697.

STRINGER, EDWARD CHARLES. (Soc. No. 135).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 19th, 1852, in Auburn, N. Y.

Married Isabel Anna Seymour Sept. 25th, 1879.

2. William Stringer, 1811-1882. Mary A. Peek, 1824-1899.
3. John Peek, Jr., ....-.... Ann Moore, ....-....
4. John Peek, Sr., ....-.... Eva Yates, ....-....
5. Joseph Yates, 1695-.... Eva Fonda, ....-....
6. Jettis Fonda, ....-.... Rachel Winne, ....-....
7. Peter Winne, ....-.... Trintje Adams, ....-....

Sixth in descent from *Peter Winne* of Albany, N. Y. Magistrate at Albany 1650; Town Major 1689; Commissioner to treat with Indians 1690.

---

TAYLOR, OSCAR LIVINGSTONE. (Soc. No. 90).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 1st, 1858, in Freeport, Ill.

Married Nora Tighlman West June 24th, 1885.

2. Oscar Taylor, 1822-.... Malvina M. Snow, 1817-....
3. Loring Snow, 1794-1866. Roxanna Gilbert, 1799-.....
4. Elijah Gilbert, 1772-.... Patty Hubbard, ....-....
5. Nathaniel Gilbert 3d., 1750-.... Chloe Ranney, 1753-1831.
6. Nathaniel Gilbert, 2nd, 1723-1787. Mary Butler, 1726-....
7. Nathaniel Gilbert, 1st, 1689-1756. Hannah Allen, 1669-....
8. Jonathan Gilbert, Jr., 1648-.... Dorothy Stow, ....-....
9. Jonathan Gilbert, Sr., 1618-1682. Mary White, ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Jonathan Gilbert, Sr.*, of Hartford, Conn. Cornet of the Troop of Horse under Capt. John Mason; served as Indian interpreter upon numerous occasions and was commissioner to treat with the Indians many different times; Deputy from Hartford 1678-81.

---

## TIMBERLAKE, WILLIAM SHARP. (Soc. No. 65).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Aug. 13th, 1843, in Matteawan, N. Y.

Married Jane Eliza Dutcher June 6th, 1865.

2. Lewis Timberlake, 1802-1856. Sarah Ann Schenck, 1806-1868.
3. Peter H. Schenck, 1779-1852. Harriet Courtney, 1784-1850.
4. Maj. Henry Schenck, 1743-1799. Hannah Brett, 1743-1820.
5. Francis Brett, ....-..... Margaret Van Wyck, ....-.....
6. Lieut. Roger Brett, ....-1721. Katherine Rombout, 1687-1764.
7. Capt. Francois Rombout, ....-1691. Helena Teller, 1645-....

Sixth in descent from *Capt. Francois Rombout* of New York. Capt. of New York Colonial forces 1684; "Schepen" of New Orange 1674; Mayor of New York 1679; Member of New York Provincial Council under Governor Sloughter 1691.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Roger Brett* of Fishkill, N. Y. Served as Lieut. in expedition against Canada 1714.

For line of descent see Capt. Francois Rombout.

2. Fourth in descent from *Judge Abraham Schenck* of King's County, N. Y. Represented King's County in New York Colonial Assembly from 1759 to 1768; Judge of Common Pleas 1767.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Francois Rombout.
5. Judge Abraham Schenck, 1720-1790. Elsie Vandervoort, 1720-1784

3. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. William Teller* of Albany, N. Y. Corporal at Fort Orange 1639; appointed "Wachtmeister" of the Fort later; Lieut. of the Foot Co., at Albany under Capt. Abraham Staats 1669.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Francois Rombout.
8. Lieut. William Teller, 1620-1701. Margaret Douchesen, ....-....

4. Fifth in descent from *Paulus Vandervoort* of

Queen's County, N. Y. Served in company commanded by Capt. Nathaniel Hazen 1715.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Francois Rombout.
5. Judge Abraham Schenck, 1720-1790. ElsieVandervoort, 1720-1784.
6. Paulus Vandervoort, ....-.... Neeltje ....., ....-....

---

## TORRANCE, ELL. (Soc. No. 118).

Minneapolis, Minn.

Born May 16th, 1844, in New Alexandria, Pa.

Married Anna Mary Macfarlane Sept. 22d 1868.

2. Rev. Adam Torrance, 1801-1881. Eliza Graham, 1810-1883.
3. Rev. James Graham, 1775-1845. Elizabeth Martin, 1780-1814.
4. Robert Martin, 1733-1813. Mary Bloomfield, ....-....
5. Joseph Bloomfield, ....-.... Eunice ....., ....-....

Fourth in descent from *Joseph Bloomfield* of Woodbridge, N. J. Member of Capt. Parker's Co., Col. Thomas Farmer's Regt., New Jersey Militia 1715.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Thomas Bloomfield, Jr.,* of Woodbridge, N. J. Deputy from Woodbridge 1675.

2 to 5, same as descent from Joseph Bloomfield.
6. Thomas Bloomfield, Jr., 1648-....

2. Fourth in descent from *John Martin 3rd* of New Jersey. Member of Capt. John Moore's Co., Col. Thomas Farmer's Regt., of New Jersey Militia 1715.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Joseph Bloomfield.
5. John Martin 3rd, ....-.... .....Boyd, ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Roberts* of Dover, N. H. In 1638 he succeeded John Underhill as President of the Colony.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Joseph Bloomfield.
5. John Martin 3d, ....-.... ..... Boyd, ....-....
6. John Martin 2nd, ....-1703.
7. John Martin 1st, ....-1687. Hester Roberts, ....-....
8. Thomas Roberts, ....-1674.

---

## TOWNE, EDWARD PENFIELD. (Soc. No. 108).

Duluth, Minn.

Born June 16th, 1867, in Canandaigua, N. Y.

Married Rachel Isabel Moon Nov. 7th, 1900.

2. Edward Penfield Towne, 1834-1867. Eliza H. Eddy, 1834-....
3. Ansel D. Eddy, 1799-1875. Elizabeth Clarke, 1803-1875.
4. Levens Eddy, 1758-1846. Deborah Doane, ....-....
5. John Eddy 4th, 1736-.... ....., ....-....
6. John Eddy 3d, ....-.... ....., ....-....
7. John Eddy 2d, 1670-1715. Hepsibah ....., ....-1726.
8. John Eddy 1st, 1637-1695. Susannah Paddock, ....-....
9. Samuel Eddy, 1608-1685. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Samuel Eddy* of Plymouth, Mass. Member of the Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

---

## TOWNSEND, JOHN. (Soc. No. 14).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Feb. 28, 1859, in Albany, N. Y.

Married Mary Learned Cook Jan. 18th, 1888.

2. Theodore Townsend, 1826-.... Louise Farrington Mickle, ....-....
3. John Townsend, ....-.... Abba Spencer, 1790-1839.
4. Henry Townsend 5th, 1752-1815. Mary Bennett, ....-....
5. Henry Townsend 4th, 1725-1803. Anne Wright, ....-....
6. Henry Townsend 3d, ....-.... Elizabeth Titus, ....-....
7. Henry Townsend 2d., ....-.... Eliphal Wright, ....-....
8. Henry Townsend 1st, 1649-1703. Deborah Underhill, ....-.....
9. Capt. John Underhill, 1596-1672.

Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Underhill* of Boston, Mass., and Dover, N. H. One of the officers of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; served in the Pequot War; Governor of Exeter and Dover, N. H., 1641; commanded the Dutch troops in the expedition against the Sinaroy Indians 1644.

---

TRACY, JOSEPH POWELL. (Soc. No. 113).

Lieut. U. S. Army stationed at Manila, P. I.

Born Oct. 4th, 1874, in Washington, D. C.

Married Jeanne West Wood April 18th, 1899.

Cadet, U. S. Military Academy, June 15th, 1892;
Additional 2nd Lieut. 3rd Artillery, June 12th, 1896;
2nd Lieut. 5th Artillery, April 30th, 1897;
1st Lieut. 5th Artillery, March 2nd, 1899;
1st Lieut. Artillery Corps, Feb. 2nd, 1901.

SERVICE.

He joined his regiment in September, 1896, at Fort Wadsworth, N. Y., and served until October, 1896; at Key West Barracks, Fla., from October, 1896, to June, 1897; at Fort Slocum, N. Y., from June, 1897, to March, 1898; at Fort Hancock, N. J., from March, 1898, to August, 1898; Aide-de-Camp to Brig. Gen. James Franklin Wade, U. S. A., from August, 1898, to date; now serving at Manila, Department of Southern Luzon, Philippine Islands.

2. Burr Ridgway Tracy, 1844-.... Anna Putnam, 1850-....
3. George Tracy, 1797-1877. Hannah Ridgway, 1805-1893.
4. Solomon Tracy, 1756-1835. Mary Wells, ....-....
5. Isaac Tracy, 1716-..... Mehitable Rhude, ....-....
6. Francis Tracy, 1690-1755. Elizabeth Pains, ....-....
7. Jonathan Tracy, 1646-1711. Mary Griswold, ....-....
8. Lieut. Thomas Tracy, 1610-1685. Mary Mason, ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Tracy* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign in the first company of Militia in Conn. 1666; Lieut. of the New London County Dragoons 1672; Commissary in King Philip's War; Deputy from Norwich 27 times; Commissioner 1678.

TROWBRIDGE, WILLIAM PETIT. (Soc. No. 48).
Chicago, Ill.

Born January 5th, 1861, in Washington, D. C.

Unmarried.

2. William Petit Trowbridge, 1828-1892. Lucy Parkman, ....-....
3. Stephen Van R. Trowbridge, 1794-1859. Elizabeth Conkling, 1797-.....
4. Luther Trowbridge, 1756-1802. Elizabeth Tillman, ....-1845.
5. Thomas Trowbridge, 1734-1804. Hannah Perry, ....-1809.
6. John Trowbridge, 1702-1772. Mehetabel Eaton, ....-1777.
7. Thomas Trowbridge, 1677-1725.
8. Lieut. James Trowbridge, 1636-1717. Margaret Jackson,....-1727.

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. James Trowbridge* of Cambridge, Mass. Selectman of Cambridge at the time of its organization Aug. 27th, 1679, and remained in office nine years; Clerk of Writs 1692 and 1693; Deputy 1700 and 1703; Lieut. in Capt. Gookins' Co. (Cambridge) of Major Daniel Gookins' Middlesex Regt.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Capt. William Trask* of Salem, Mass. Muster Master of the East Regt. Mass. Militia 1636; Capt. of the Salem Co. 3rd Regt. Mass. Militia 1637; Capt. David Patrick and he were given command of the Mass. troops in the Pequot War April 18th, 1637.

2. William Petit Trowbridge, 1828-1892. Lucy Parkman, ....-.....
3. Samuel Breck Parkman, 1787-1838. Theresa E. Halsey, 1791-1837.
4. Dr. Elias Parkman, 1761-.... Alethina Belcher, ....-....
5. Rev. Ebenezer Parkman, 1703-1782. Hannah Breck, 1717-1801.
6. William Parkman, 1658-1730. Elizabeth Adams, 1660-.....
7. Elias Parkman, 1635-1691. Sarah Trask, 1634-.....
8. Capt. William Trask.

2. Fourth in descent from *Capt. William Belcher* of Preston, Conn. Ensign of the 3rd "Train Band" of

Preston 1763; Lieut. of same Co. 1765; Capt. 1767; served as Capt. in the Continental Army 1776.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. William Trask (No. 1).
5. Capt. William Belcher, 1731-1801. Desire Morgan, 1736-....

3. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Halsey, Sr.,* of Lynn, Mass., and Southampton, L. I. Deputy from Southampton 1664.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. William Trask (No. 1).
4. David Halsey, 1757-1799. Phoebe Fairchild, 1762-....
5. Ananias Halsey, ....-.... Jemima Ludlow, 1731-1782.
6. Recompense Halsey, 1700-1771. Hannah ....., ....-.....
7. Nathaniel Halsey, 1675-1746. Hannah Stanbrough, 1679-....
8. Thomas Halsey, Jr., 1627-1698. Mary ....., ....-1699.
9. Thomas Halsey, Sr., ....-1678. Phoebe ....., ....-1649.

4. Eighth in descent from *James Morgan* of Roxbury, Mass., and Groton and New London, Conn. Deputy from New London many times between 1657 and 1670; received a grant of land for service in the Pequot War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. William Trask (No. 1).
5. Capt. William Belcher, 1731-1801. Desire Morgan, 1736-.....
6. Capt. Daniel Morgan, 1712-1773. Elizabeth Gates, 1713-1793.
7. James Morgan, 1680-1721. Bridget ....., ....-....
8. Lieut. John Morgan, 1645-1712. Rachel Dymond, ....-....
9. James Morgan, 1607-1685.

5. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Morgan* of Roxbury, Mass., New London, Groton and Preston, Conn. Deputy from New London 1690; Indian Commissioner 1690; Lieut. of Groton "Train Band" 1692; Deputy from Preston 1693-1694.

For line of descent see James Morgan (No. 4).

6. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Daniel Morgan* of Preston, Conn. Ensign of the "5th Train Band" of Preston 1752; Lieut. later and Capt. of same Co. 1766; Deputy from Preston 1764.

For line of descent see James Morgan (No. 4).

---

TUCKER, WILLIAM FRANCIS. (Soc. No. 41).

Major and Chief Paymaster U. S. A., Stationed Headquarters Department of Alaska, Fort St. Michaels, Alaska.

Born March 1st, 1854, in Boston, Mass.

Married Mary Elizabeth Logan November 27, 1877.

Major and Paymaster, Feb. 21st, 1882.

SERVICE.

He was on duty in the Paymaster General's Office, Washington, D. C., from Feb. to August, 1882; in the Department of Missouri at Santa Fe, New Mexico, from August, 1882, to July, 1886; Post Paymaster at Washington, D. C., from August, 1886, to June, 1894; in the Department of Dakota at St. Paul, Minnesota, from June, 1894, to October, 1898; (in Department of the Gulf at Atlanta, Ga., and also at Tampa, Fla., in May, 1898); in the Department of the Lakes at Chicago, Ill., from October, 1898, to June, 1900; Chief Paymaster, Department of Alaska at Fort St. Michaels, Alaska, from June, 1900, to date.

2. William F. Tucker, 1824-1886. Phoebe Marston Guile, 1829-1888.
3. David Simpson Guile, 1794-1880. Emily Gage, ....-....
4. David Guile, 1763-1802. Phoebe Marston, ....-....
5. Ephraim Guile, 1730-1820. Mary Simons, ....-....
6. Samuel Guile, 1703-1775. Sarah Emerson, 1708-1804.
7. Ephraim Guile, 1662-..... Martha Bradley, ....-.....

Sixth in descent from *Ephraim Guile* of Haverhill, Mass. He was one of the Haverhill Co. in the North Essex Reg. in 1710 under command of Lieut. Col. Saltonstall; by order of the General Court the company was supplied with snow-shoes to be used in case of an attack by Indians and he was afterwards known as one of the Snow-shoe Men.

## UPHAM, HENRY PRATT. (Soc. No. 15).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born January 26th, 1837, in Millbury, Mass.

Married Evelyn Gertrude Burbank Sept. 23, 1868.

2. **Joel Worthington Upham, 1803-1879. Seraphine Howe, 1804-1839.**
3. **Pliny Upham, 1779-1849. Katharine Hastings, 1783-1859.**
4. **Nathan Upham, 1750-1828. Eleanor Gilbert, 1752-1843.**
5. **Isaac Upham, 1714-1792. Anna Gilbert, 1725-1792.**
6. **Phineas Upham 3d, 1682-1766. Tamzen Hill, 1684-1768.**
7. **Phinehas Upham 2d, 1659-1720. Mary Mellins, 1661-1720.**
8. **Lieut. Phinehas Upham, 1635-1676. Ruth Wood, 1636-1697.**

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Phinehas Upham* of Malden, Mass. Lieut. of the 4th Company of the Massachusetts Regiment commanded by Capt. Isaac Johnson in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675; after Capt. Johnson was killed, Lieut. Upham received wounds from which he died the following October.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *John Upham* of Weymouth and Malden, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1636 to 1639.

2 to 8, same as descent from Lieut. Phinehas Upham.

9. John Upham, 1600-1681. Elizabeth Slade, ....-1671.

2. Eighth in descent from *Robert Bartlett* of Cambridge and Northampton, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Assisted in defense of Northampton when it was attacked by Indians March 14th, 1676, and was killed during the assault.

2. **Joel Worthington Upham, 1803-1879. Seraphine Howe, 1804-1839.**
3. **Pliny Upham, 1779-1849. Katharine Hastings, 1783-1859.**
4. **Nevinson Hastings, 1756-1836. Experience Wright, 1756-1789.**
5. **Capt. Ithamer Wright, 1734-1802. Elizabeth Walker, 1730-1813.**
6. Obadiah Wright, 1693-1773. Hannah Southwell, 1698-....
7. William Southwell, ....-..... Sarah Stebbins, 1668-....
8. **John Stebbins, 1626-1679. Abigail Bartlett, ....-1689.**
9. Robert Bartlett, ....-1676.

3. Seventh in descent from *Sergeant Samuel Wright, Jr.,* of Northfield and Northampton, Mass. Sergeant in King Philip's War and killed by Indians at Northfield September 2nd, 1675.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Bartlett (No. 2).
7. Ebenezer Wright, 1663-1748. Hannah Hunt, 1669-1750.
8. Sergt. Samuel Wright, Jr., 1630-1675. Elizabeth Burt, 1630-1691.

4. Sixth in descent from *Edward Walker, Sr.,* of Charlestown and Brookfield, Mass. Served in Capt. Samuel Moseley's Co. in King Philip's War; one of the few survivors in 1733 in list of soldiers to whom the General Court granted seven townships of land as additional compensation for their services.

2 to 5, same as descent from Robert Bartlett (No. 2).
6. Edward Walker, Jr., 1690-1754. Eleanor Hayward, 1699-....
7. Edward Walker, Sr., ....-1735. Elizabeth Dean, 1671-.....

5. Seventh in descent from *Shadrach Hapgood* of Sudbury. One of Capt. Thomas Wheeler's Co. in expedition to Brookfield with Capt. Edward Hutchinson to treat with Nipmuck Indians and was there killed by them August 2nd, 1675.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Robert Bartlett (No. 2).
5. Moses Hastings, 1715-1767. Abigail Taylor, 1720-1807.
6. William Taylor, 1692-1775. Elizabeth Hapgood, 1699-1763.
7. Thomas Hapgood, 1670-1763. Judith Barker, 1671-1759.
8. Shadrach Hapgood, 1644-1675. Elizabeth Treadway, 1646-1681.

6. Ninth in descent from *Gov. John Webster* of Hartford, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. Assistant in Conn. 1639 and for many years thereafter; at the April Session of the General Court of Conn. in 1637 he was one of the Committee who sat with the Court for the purpose of declaring war against the Pequots; member of the Congress of

the United Colonies 1654; Deputy Governor of Conn. 1655; Governor of Conn. 1656.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Bartlett (No. 2).
7. Ebenezer Wright, 1663-1748. Hannah Hunt, 1669--1750.
8. Jonathan Hunt, 1637-1691. Clemence Hosmer, ....-....
9. John Hunt, ....-.... Mary Webster, ....-....
10. Gov. John Webster, ....-1661.

7. Ninth in descent from *William Vassall* of Scituate, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Phinehas Upham.
6. Thomas Gilbert, 1695-1781. Judith Goss, ....-....
7. Capt Philip Goss, 1678-1747. Judith Hayward, 1675-1748.
8. John Hayward, 1640-1718. Anna White, 1649-1714.
9. Resolved White, 1614-1690. Judith Vassall, 1619-1670.
10. William Vassall, 1592-1655. Anne Kinge, 1593-....

8. Seventh in descent from *Deacon Samuel Stone* of Cambridge and Lexington, Mass. Served in Capt. Thomas Prentice's Co. in King Philip's War and was wounded in the Great Swamp Fight, December 19th, 1675; served also in Capt. Thomas Brattles Troop of Horse in expedition to Mt. Hope 1676.

2. Joel Worthington Upham, 1803-1879. Seraphine Howe, 1804-1839.
3. Dennis Howe, 1773-1807. Elizabeth Bigelow, 1773-1870.
4. Jonah Howe, 1749-1826. Prudence Bouker, 1751-1795.
5. Charles Bouker, 1725-1781. Eunice Stone, 1722-1782.
6. Isaac Stone, 1697-1776. Elizabeth Brown, 1698-1794.
7. Joseph Stone, 1671-1703. Sarah Wait, ....-....
8. Deacon Samuel Stone, 1635-1715. Sarah Stearns, 1635-1700.

9. Fourth in descent from *Capt. John Stebbings* of Leicester and Spencer, Mass. Served in French War 1746 under Governor Shirley in Canada and Nova Scotia; Capt. of a Leicester and Spencer Co. in Regiment com-

manded by Col. Timothy Ruggles, 1755-1756; died in active service at Fort Edward, August 18th ,1756.

2. Joel Worthington Upham, 1803-1879. Seraphine Howe, 1804-1839.
3. Dennis Howe, 1773-1807. Elizabeth Bigelow, 1773-1870.
4. Joseph Bigelow, 1735-1774. Sarah Stebbings, 1732-1806.
5. Capt. John Stebbings, 1711-1756. Sarah Southgate, ....-1742.

10. Sixth in descent from *John Bigelow* of Watertown, Mass. Served in Pequot War and also in Capt. Davenport's Co. in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Stebbings (No. 9).
5. Daniel Bigelow, Jr., 1691-1752. Rebeccah Eames, 1697-1738.
6. Daniel Bigelow, Sr., 1650-1715. Abial Pratt, ....-....
7. John Bigelow, 1617-1703. Mary Warren, ....-1691.

---

WADE, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. (Soc. No. 107).

Ludington, Mich.

Born November 30th, 1866, in Conneaut, Ohio.

Married Helen Naomi Thomas Dec. 18th, 1890.

2. James Franklin Wade, 1843-.... Clara Lyon, 1843-....
3. Benjamin F. Wade, 1800-1873. Caroline M. Rosecrans, 1805-1889.
4. James Wade, 1750-1826. Mary Upham, 1752-1826.
5. Samuel Wade, 1715-.... Martha (Upham) Newhall, 1714-....
6. Capt. Samuel Wade, 1683-1738. Lydia Newhall, 1687-....
7. Maj. Nathaniel Wade, 1648-1707. Mercy Bradstreet, 1647-1715.
8. Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 1603-1697. Anna Dudley, 1612-1672.
9. Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653. Dorothy Yorke, 1582-1643.

Eighth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Dudley* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

---

WADE, JAMES FRANKLIN. (Soc. No. 84).

Brig. Gen. U. S. A., Commander Dept. of Southern Luzon, stationed at Manila, P. I.

Born April 14th, 1843, in Jefferson, Ohio.

Married Clara Lyon Feb. 27th, 1866.

1st Lieut. 6th Cav. U. S. A., May 14th, 1861;

Capt. 6th U. S. Cav., May 1st, 1866;

Maj. 9th U. S. Cav., July 28th, 1866;

Lieut. Col. 10th U. S. Cav., March 20th, 1879;

Col. 5th U. S. Cav., April 21st, 1887;

Brig. Gen., May 26th, 1897;

Lieut. Col. 6th U. S. Col'd. Cav., May 1st, 1864;

Colonel, Sept 19th, 1864;

Brevet Brig. Gen., Feb. 13th, 1865;

Honorably mustered out, April 15th, 1866;

Major Gen. of Volunteers, May 4th, 1898;

Honorably discharged, June 12th, 1899.

Brevetted Captain June 9th, 1863, "for gallant and meritorious services in the Battle of Beverly Ford, Va.;"

Brevetted Major, December 19th, 1864, "for gallant and meritorious services in the action at Marion, East Tenn.;"

Brevetted Lieutenant Colonel and Colonel, March 13th, 1865, "for gallant and meritorious services during the war;"

Brevetted Brigadier General of Volunteers, Feb. 13th, 1865, "for gallant services in the Campaign in Southwestern Virginia."

SERVICE.

On recruiting service from July to November, 1861; with regiment in the Defenses of Washington and in the Army of the Potomac to March, 1862; Aide-de-Camp to General Emery in the Army of the Potomac, to July, 1862; with regiment in the Army of the Potomac to July, 1863; acting Aide-de-Camp to General Pleasonton at Headquarters Cavalry Corps, Army of the Potomac to April, 1864; awaiting orders to June, 1864; Aide-de-Camp to General Sheridan, commanding Cavalry Corps, Army of the Potomac, to August, 1864; commanding 5th Colored Cavalry to October, 1864; commanding a brigade of Cavalry in the Department of Kentucky to November, 1865; commanding the 6th Colored Cavalry to April, 1866; on permission to delay and awaiting orders to November, 1866; with regiment in Louisiana to March, 1867; on leave to July, 1867; with regiment in Texas (on leave March to July, 1867; March to October, 1868, and March to October 1872) to September, 1875, and in New Mexico (on leave October, 1876, to March, 1877,) and at El Paso, Texas, to August, 1878; on recruiting service to October, 1880; with regiment in Texas to March, 1885; in Arizona to May, 1887; in Kansas and the Indian Territory to June, 1893; at Fort McIntosh, Texas (on leave August to September, 1893,) to June, 1894, and at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, being in command of regiment and post to May 22nd, 1897; commanding the Department of Texas at San Antonio, Texas, to June 9th, 1897, the Department of Dakota, at St. Paul, Minnesota, to April 18th, 1898, the 2nd Independent Division of Infantry at Tampa, Florida to May 25th,

1898, and the 3rd Army Corps at Chicamauga Park, Georgia, to July 31, 1898; member of the Commission for the evacuation of the Island of Cuba by the Spanish troops, from August, 1898, to January, 1899; commanding the Department of Dakota from February 6th, 1899, to Feb. 21, 1901, and in addition thereto, the Department of the Lakes from May 6, 1899, to Nov. 12th, 1900.

Sailed for Manila March 18th, 1901, and is in command of the Department Southern Luzon to date.

2. **Benjamin Franklin Wade, 1800-1878. Caroline M. Rosecrans, 1805-1889.**
3. **James Wade, 1750-1826. Mary Upham, 1752-1826.**
4. **Samuel Wade, 1715-.... Martha (Upham) Newhall, 1714-....**
5. **Capt. Samuel Wade, 1683-1738. Lydia Newhall, 1687-.....**
6. **Major Nathaniel Wade, 1648-1707. Mercy Bradstreet, 1647-1715.**
7. **Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 1603-1697. Anna Dudley, 1612-1672.**
8. **Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653. Dorothy Yorke, 1582-1643.**

Seventh in descent from *Governor Thomas Dudley* of Massachusetts. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Major Nathaniel Wade* of Medford, Mass. Deputy from Medford, 1684 to 1692; served as a Major in the Massachusetts Militia.

**For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley.**

2. Sixth in descent from *Governor Simon Bradstreet* of Massachusetts. One of the founders of Cambridge and Andover, Mass. First Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony; Assistant for fifty years in succession; Deputy Governor 1672 to 1679; Governor 1679 to 1686 and from 1689 to 1692; Commissioner of the United Colonies 1643.

**For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley.**

3. Sixth in descent from *Jonathan Wade* of Medford, Mass. Deputy from Medford 1669-81-82.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
7. Jonathan Wade, ....-1684. Susanna ....., ....-.....

4. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Phineas Upham* of Malden, Mass. Lieut. of the 4th Co. Mass. Reg. commanded by Isaac Johnson of Roxbury in the Great Swamp Fight Dec. 19th, 1675. He assumed command after Capt. Johnson was killed and received mortal wounds from which he languished until the October following, when he died.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
5. James Upham, 1687-..... Dorothy Wigglesworth, ....-.....
6. Phineas Upham, Jr., 1659-1720. Mary Mellins, 1661-1720.
7. Lieut. Phineas Upham, 1635-1676. Ruth Wood, 1636-1697.

5. Third in descent from *Samuel Wade* of Lynn, Mass. Served in Company commanded by Capt. Moses Hart 1762.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley.

6. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Wade* of Medford, Mass. Capt. of Medford Military Co. 1720.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Dudley.

7. Seventh in descent from *John Upham* of Hull, Weymouth and Malden, Mass. Deputy from Hull 1636-37-38; Deputy from Weymouth 1639; Commissioner for Weymouth 1639-44; Commissioner for Malden 1657-59-62.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Phineas Upham (No. 4).
8. John Upham, 1597-1681. Elizabeth Slade, ....-....

8. Fifth in descent from *Phineas Upham, Jr.*, of Malden, Mass. Deputy from Malden 1701-02-05-16-18.

For line of descent see Lieut. Phineas Upham (No. 4).

9. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Newhall* of Lynn, Mass. Ensign at Lynn for many years until his death in 1687.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
6. Lieut. Thomas Newhall, 1653-1728. Rebecca Greene, 1654-1726.
7. Ensign Thomas Newhall, 1630-1687. Elizabeth Potter, ....-1687.

10. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Newhall* of Malden, Mass. Lieut. at Malden 1715.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
6. Lieut. Thomas Newhall, 1653-1728. Rebecca Greene, 1654-1726.

11. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Joseph Hills* of Charlestown, Malden and Newbury, Mass. Capt. of the Malden Military Company; Deputy from Charlestown and Speaker of the House 1647; Deputy from Malden many times between 1650 and 1664; Deputy from Newbury 1667 and 1669.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley.
6. Lieut. Thomas Newhall, 1653-1728. Rebecca Greene, 1654-1726.
7. Thomas Greene, 1630-1672. Rebecca Hills, ....-1674.
8. Capt. Joseph Hills, 1602-1688.

12. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Greene* of Malden, Mass. Trumpeter of Malden Military Co.

For line of descent see Capt. Joseph Hills (No. 11).

13. Seventh in descent from *Nathaniel Dickinson, Sr.*, of Wethersfield, Conn. and Hadley, Mass. Deputy from Wethersfield from 1646 to 1656; Member of Hampshire Guard under Major John Pynchon 1662.

2. Benjamin Franklin Wade, 1800-1878. Caroline M. Rosecrans, 1805-1889.
3. James Wade, 1750-1826. Mary Upham, 1752-1826.
4. Edward Upham, 1710-.... Sarah Leonard, ....-....
5. Deacon John Leonard, 1681-.... Sarah Dickinson, 1689-....
6. John Dickinson 1667-1765. Sarah ....., ....-1707.
7. Nathaniel Dickinson, Jr., 1644-1710. Hannah ....., ....-1679.
8. Nathaniel Dickinson, Sr., ....-1676. Ann ....., ....-....

14. Sixth in descent from *John Leonard* of Springfield, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and was killed by Indians during that war.

2 to 5, same as descent from Nathaniel Dickinson, Sr. (No. 13).
6. Benjamin Leonard, 1654-1724. Sarah Scott, 1663-1751.
7. John Leonard, ....-1676. Sarah ....., ....-1711.

15. Seventh in descent from *George Clark* of Milford, Conn. Deputy from Milford to New Haven General Court 1664; Deputy from Milford to Conn. General Court many times between 1666 and 1676.

2. Benjamin Franklin Wade, 1800-1878. Caroline M. Rosecrans, 1805-1889.
3. Depui Rosecrans, ....-1807. Sarah Hubbard, 1780-1862.
4. Col. Nehemiah Hubbard, 1752-.... Cornelia Wyllis, 1754-1781.
5. Nehemiah Hubbard, 1721-1814. Sarah Sill, 1728-1814.
6. Joseph Sill, 1678-.... Phoebe Lord, 1686-....
7. Capt. Joseph Sill, 1639-1696. Sarah (Clark) Marvin, ....-....
8. George Clark, ....-1690. Sarah ....., ....-....

16. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Sill,* of Cambridge, Mass., and Lyme, Conn. Served in King Philip's War and in many expeditions against the Indians in Massachusetts, Maine and New Hampshire; his military service was continuous for many years.

For line of descent see George Clark (No. 15).

17. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Richard Lord* of Lyme, Conn. Ensign in the Lyme Train Band 1703; commissioned Lieut. in the New London County Co. 1708 for services in Queen Anne's War; Judge of the "Peace and Quorum" (Court of Common Pleas or County Court) 1705; Auditor of the Colony 1706; received a grant of land 1701 for services in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from George Clark (No. 15).
7. Lieut. Richard Lord, 1647-1727. Elizabeth Hyde, 1660-1736.

## WADE, JOHN PARSONS. (Soc. No. 92).

Lieut. U. S. Army, stationed at Manila, P. I.

Born June 14th, 1872, in Conneaut, Ohio.
Married Maude Saxton Tracy Dec. 16th, 1896.

Cadet U. S. Military Academy, July 15th, 1892;
Additional 2nd Lieut. 5th Cav., June 12th, 1896;
2nd Lieut. 2nd Cav., Nov. 6th, 1896;
Transferred to 5th Cav., Jan. 8th, 1897;
1st Lieut. 6th Cav., March 1st, 1900;
Transferred to 2nd Cav., April 2nd, 1900.

### SERVICE.

He joined his regiment at Fort Sam Houston, Tex., in September, 1896, and served there until Jan., 1898; at Fort Ringgold, Tex., from Jan., 1898, to May, 1898; at Mobile, Ala., and at Tampa, Fla., and Chicamauga Park, Ga., in May and June, 1898; appointed Aide-de-Camp to Brig. Gen. James Franklin Wade in June, 1898, and has served as Aide to Gen Wade since that time; now serving at Manila, Department of Southern Luzon, Philippine Islands.

2. James Franklin Wade, 1843-..... Clara Lyon, 1843-.....
3. Benjamin F. Wade, 1800-1878. Caroline M. Rosecrans, 1805-1889.
4. James Wade, 1750-1826. Mary Upham, 1752-1826.
5. Samuel Wade, 1715-.... Martha (Upham) Newhall, 1714-....
6. Capt. Samuel Wade, 1683-1738. Lydia Newhall, 1687-....
7. Major Nathaniel Wade, 1648-1707. Mercy Bradstreet, 1647-1715.
8. Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 1603-1697. Anna Dudley, 1612-1672.
9. Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653. Dorothy Yorke, 1582-1643.

Eighth in descent from *Gov. Thomas Dudley* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

1. Ninth in descent from *Anthony Fisher, Sr.,* of Dorchester, Mass. Deputy from Dorchester 1649.

2. James Franklin Wade, 1843-.... Clara Lyon, 1843-....
3. Robert Bond Lyon, 1796-1854. Clarissa Kellogg, 1819-1896.
4. Amos Kellogg, 1782-1830. Paulina Dean, 1782-1875.
5. Capt. Walter Dean, 1751-1814. Abigail Adams, 1755-1811.
6. Seth Dean, 1717-1780. Sarah Watkins, 1717-1803.
7. Nathaniel Dean, 1693-.... Joanna Fisher, 1686-....
8. Josiah Fisher, 1654-1736. Meletiah Bullen, 1655-1693.
9. Anthony Fisher Jr., ....-1670. Johanna Faxon, ....-1694.
10. Anthony Fisher Sr., 1591-1671. Mary ....., ....-....

2. Eighth in descent from *Anthony Fisher, Jr.,* of Boston, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

For line of descent see Anthony Fisher Sr. (No. 1).

3. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Faxon* of Dedham and Braintree, Mass. Deputy from Braintree 1669.

2 to 9, same as descent from Anthony Fisher Sr., (No. 1).
10. Thomas Faxon, 1601-1680. Joan ....., ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *John Tisdale* of Taunton. Deputy from Taunton 1674; killed by Indians June 17th, 1675.

2 to 7, same as descent from Anthony Fisher Sr., (No. 1).
8. James Dean, 1649-1725. Sarah Tisdale, 1649-1726.
9. John Tisdale, ....-1675. Sarah Walker, 1618-1676.

5. Eighth in descent from *Walter Dean* of Taunton, Mass. Deputy from Taunton 1640; Member of Commission to purchase land from Indians for town of Taunton.

2 to 7, same as descent from Anthony Fisher Sr., (No. 1).
8. James Dean, 1649-1725. Sarah Tisdale, 1649-1726.
9. Walter Dean, 1615-.... Eleanor Strong, ....-1696.

6. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Kellogg* of Hadley, Mass. Sergt. in Capt. William Turner's Co. in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight, May 19th, 1676; Ensign of Hadley Military Co. 1678; Lieut. of same company 1678.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Anthony Fisher Sr. (No. 1).
5. Abner Kellogg, 1747-.... Phoebe ....., ....-....
6. Moses Kellogg, 1720-.... Mary Sheldon, ....-....
7. Stephen Kellogg, Jr., 1696-.... Abigail Loomis, 1701-1733.
8. Stephen Kellogg, Sr., 1668-1722. Lydia Belding, ....-....
9. Lieut. Joseph Kellogg, ....-.... Abigail Terry, 1646-....

7. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Samuel Loomis* of Westfield, Mass. Ensign of Westfield Foot Co. 1674.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Joseph Kellogg (No. 6).
7. Nehemiah Loomis, 1670-1740. Thankful Weller, ....-1748.
8. Ensign Samuel Loomis, ....-1698. Elizabeth Judd, ....-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Quartermaster John Smith* of Dorchester, Mass. Quartermaster of the Suffolk Troop of Horse 1652.

2 to 5, same as descent from Anthony Fisher Sr. (No. 1).
6. Charles Adams, 1715-1763. Judith Hyde, ....-....
7. Thomas Adams, 1688-.... Abigail Davenport, 1693-1733.
8. Charles Davenport, 1652-1720. Waitstill Smith, 1659-1747.
9. Quartermaster John Smith, ....-.... Katherine ....., ....-....

9. Seventh in descent from *Charles Davenport* of Dorchester, Mass. Served in King Philip's War as a soldier from "Punckapauge."

For line of descent see Quartermaster John Smith (No. 8).

10. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Adams* of Chelmsford, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644; Chief Sergeant of Chelmsford Military Co. 1659; Ensign 1678; Lieut. 1682; Commissioner for Chelmsford 1667; Deputy from Chelmsford 1673.

2 to 7, same as descent from Quartermaster John Smith (No. 8).
8. Samuel Adams, 1654-.... Mary ....., ....-....
9. Lieut. Thomas Adams, 1612-1688. Mary Blackmer, ....-....

11. Eighth in descent from *Robert Bond* of East Hampton, Conn., and Elizabeth, N. J. One of the founders of East Hampton and a Magistrate of that town; Representative from Elizabeth 1666; Member of Governor Cartwright's Council and Assistant to the Justices.

2 and 3, same as descent from Anthony Fisher (No. 1).
4. Moses Lyon, 1763-1823. Elizabeth Arnett, 1769-1823.
5. James Arnett, ....-1751. Mary Bond, ....-1843.
6. Robert Bond, ....-.... Mary Bond, 1726-1815.
7. Benjamin Bond, 1680-1760. Susanna ....., ....-....
8. Joseph Bond, ....-....
9. Robert Bond, 1599-1677. Hannah Ogden, ....-....

---

WAGNER, ARTHUR LOCKWOOD. (Soc. No. 128).
Col. and Asst. Adjt. Gen. U. S. A., Stationed at Manila, Philippine Islands.

Born March 16th, 1853, in Ottawa, Ill.
Married Anne B. Howard Sept 5th, 1883.

Cadet U. S. Military Academy, July 1st, 1870;
2nd Lieutenant, 6th Infantry, June 16th, 1875;
1st Lieutenant, Oct. 18th, 1882;
Captain, April 2nd, 1892;
Major, Assistant Adjutant General, Nov. 17, 1896;
Lieut. Colonel, Asst. Adjt. General, Feb. 26th, 1898.
Colonel, Assist. Adjt. General, June 30th, 1901.

## SERVICE.

He joined his regiment October 9th, 1875, and served at Fort Buford, Dakota, (in the field August 30th to No-

vember, 1876, operating against hostile Indians), to June 2nd, 1879; at Fort A. Lincoln, Dakota, (on leave December 1st, 1879, to March 1st, 1880,) to June 17th, 1880; in the field in Colorado, on the Ute Expedition to September 26th, 1880; at Fort Lyon, Colorado, to May 13th, 1881; in the field in Colorado to August 14th, 1881; on the march to and at Fort Thornburgh, Utah, to November 28th, 1881; Professor of Military Science and Tactics at East Florida Seminary Gainsville, Florida, December, 1881, to June, 1885.

He rejoined his regiment July 9th, 1885, and served at Fort Douglas, Utah, to November 10th, 1886; at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, (on leave from April 5th to August 24th, 1888), to August 28, 1889; Instructor Department of Military Art, at the Infantry and Cavalry School (on sick leave from May 28th to August 27th, 1890, and absent on duty preparing Manual of Minor Tactics, from April 26th, 1892, to June 22nd, 1893,) to April 2nd, 1897; in charge of Military Information Division of the Adjutant General's Office from April 7th, 1897, to May 12th, 1898; in the field with the Major General Commanding the Army in Tampa; at Santiago de Cuba, (where he was serving as Aide-de-Camp to General Lawton and was engaged in the battle of El Caney July 1st, 1898,) and in Porto Rico to August 19th, 1898; awaiting orders to December 23rd, 1898; Adjutant General of the Department of Dakota at St. Paul, Minnesota, from January 5th, 1899, to November 7th, 1899 ;en route to Manila to December 19th, 1899; Adjutant General of the 1st Division, 8th Army Corps, from December 24th, 1899, to April 10th, 1900, and of the Department of

Southern Luzon, Division of the Philippines, to present date.

2. Joseph H. Wagner, 1811-.... Matilda Hapeman, 1822-....
3. Joseph P. Wagner, ....-..... Maria Ecker, ....-.....
4. Lieut. Col. Peter Wagner, ....-..... Nancy Bell, ....-.....
5. Capt. Peter Wagner, Jr., ....-..... Barbara Doxtader, ....-....

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Peter Wagner, Jr.*, of Schenectady, N. Y. Capt. of the 2nd Battalion of New York Militia 1758 and rendered effective service in connection therewith.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *George Doxtader* of Queensbury, N. Y. One of the Palatine volunteers from Queensbury in the expedition against Canada 1711.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Peter Wagner, Jr.
6. George Doxtader, ....-.....

2. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Johan Jost Herkimer* of Albany Co., N. Y. Lieut. in one of the companies commanded by Col. Philip Schuyler stationed in Nov. 1733, above the "Falls on the Maquas River."

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Peter Wagner, Jr.
5. Capt. George Henry Bell, ....-..... Catherine Herkimer, ....-.....
6. Lieut. Johan Jost Herkimer, ....-.....

3. Fourth in descent from *Capt. George Henry Bell* of Albany Co., N. Y. Ensign 1762 in the Albany Co. commanded by Capt. Mark Petre; Capt. 1767 in the Battalion commanded by Capt. Johan Jost Herkimer; he commanded a company at the Battle of Oriskany, where he was wounded, but remained on the battle field with his wounded commander and was in charge of the escort which removed him from the field.

**For line of descent see Lieut. Johan Jost Herkimer (No. 2).**

WASHBURN, WILLIAM DREW. (Soc. No. 91).
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born January 14th, 1831, in Livermore, Me.
Married Elizabeth Muzzey June 25th, 1856.

2. Israel Washburn 4th, 1784-1876. Martha Benjamin, 1792-1861.
3. Israel Washburn 3rd, 1755-1841. Abiah King, 1762-1842.
4. Capt. Israel Washburn, 1718-1796. Leah Fobes, 1720-1789.
5. Israel Washburn, Sr., 1684-.... Waitstill Sumner, ....-....
6. Sergt. Samuel Washburn, 1651-1720. Deborah Packard, ....-....
7. John Washburn, Jr., 1621-1690. Elizabeth Mitchell, ....-....
8. Experience Mitchell, 1609-1689. Jane Cooke, ....-....
9. Francis Cooke, 1582-1663. Esther ....., ....-....

Eighth in descent from *Francis Cooke* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and one of the signers of the Compact; served in expedition against the Indians under Capt. Miles Standish 1621; member of Plymouth Military Company 1644.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *John Washburn, Sr.,* of Duxbury and Bridgewater, Mass. First Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony; member of Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643; served in expedition against Narragansetts 1645.

2 to 7, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
8. John Washburn, Sr., 1585-1670. Margery ....., 1586-....

2. Sixth in descent from *John Washburn, Jr.,* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Co. 1645; served in King Philip's War under Capt. Church.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke.

3. Fifth in descent from *Sergt. Samuel Washburn* of Bridgewater, Mass. Sergt. of Bridgewater Military Co. in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke.

4. Third in descent from *Capt. Israel Washburn* of Raynham, Mass. Capt. of Raynham Co. 3rd Bristol County Reg. 1774; Member of Committee of Safety at Raynham 1774.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke.

5. Seventh in descent from *Experience Mitchell* of Bridgewater and Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

For line of descent see Francis Cooke.

6. Seventh in descent from *William Blake, Sr.,* of Dorchester, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1646.

2 to 5, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
6. Samuel Sumner, 1659-.... Experience Blake, 1665-....
7. William Blake, Jr., 1620-1703. Ann ....., ....-....
8. William Blake, Sr., 1594-1663. Agnes Bond, ....-....

7. Sixth in descent from *William Blake, Jr.,* of Milton, Mass. Deputy from Milton 1680-82-83-90-97.

For line of descent see William Blake, Sr. (No. 6).

8. Seventh in descent from *William Sumner* of Dorchester, Mass. Deputy from Dorchester many times between 1666 and 1686.

2 to 5, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
6. Samuel Sumner, 1659-.... Experience Blake, 1665-....
7. Roger Sumner, 1632-1698. Mary Josselyn, ....-1711.
8. William Sumner, 1605-1688. Mary West, ....-1676.

9. Fifth in descent from *Samuel Sumner* of Dorchester, Mass. Served under Capt. Thomas Brattle in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
6. Samuel Sumner, 1659-.... Experience Blake, 1665-....

10. Eighth in descent from *Richard Warren* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 12th signer of the Compact; served under Capt. Miles Standish in the "first encounter" at Great Meadow Creek, December 8th, 1620.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
5. Joshua Fobes, 1689-.... Abigail Dunbar, 1691-....
6. Peter Dunbar, 1663-.... Sarah Thaxter, 1668-....
7. Samuel Thaxter, 1641-1725. Abigail Church, 1647-1677.
8. Sergt. Richard Church, 1608-1668. Elizabeth Warren, ....-1670.
9. Richard Warren, ....-1628. Elizabeth Jouatt, ....-....

11. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Richard Church* of Dedham, Mass. Served in Pequot War under Lieut. William Holmes 1637; member of Plymouth Military Co. 1643.

For line of descent see Richard Warren (No. 10).

12. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Hayward* of Bridgewater, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
5. Joshua Fobes, 1689-.... Abigail Dunbar, 1691-....
6. Edward Fobes, ....-.... Elizabeth Howard, ....-....
7. John Howard, ....-1700. Martha Hayward, ....-....
8. Thomas Hayward, ....-1681. Susanna ....., ....-....

13. Sixth in descent from *John Fobes* of Bridgewater, Mass. Served in Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Thomas Hayward (No. 12).
7. John Fobes, ....-1661. Constant Mitchell, ....-....

14. Sixth in descent from *John Dean* of Taunton, Mass. Served in Capt. William Poole's Co. at Taunton 1643.

2 and 3, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
4. Benjamin King, 1720-1803. Deliverance Eddy, ....-....
5. John King, 1676-1741. Alice Dean, 1678-1746.
6. Isaac Dean, ....-.... Hannah Leonard, ....-....
7. John Dean, 1600-1660. Alice ....., ....-....

15. Third in descent from *Benjamin King* of Raynham, Mass. Member of Committee of Safety at Raynham 1774; Delegate from Raynham to the Provincial Congress at Salem 1774-75.

2 and 3, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
4. Benjamin King, 1720-1803. Deliverance Eddy, ....-....

16. Sixth in descent from *Ensign John Whitman* of Weymouth, Mass. First Military officer at Weymouth, and Ensign 1645; Commissioner for Weymouth 1645-46; Messenger to Narragansetts 1654.

2 and 3, same as descent from Francis Cooke.
4. Benjamin King, 1720-1803. Deliverance Eddy, ....-....
5. John King, 1676-1741. Alice Dean, 1678-1746.
6. Philip King, 1645-1710. Judith Whitman, ....-....
7. Ensign John Whitman, 1602-1692. Ruth ....., ....-....

17. Sixth in descent from *Corporal John Livermore* of Watertown, Mass., and New Haven, Conn. Corporal of New Haven Co. 1647.

2. Israel Washburn 4th, 1784-1876. Martha Benjamin, 1792-1861.
3. Lieut. Samuel Benjamin, 1753-.... Tabitha Livermore, 1757-1837.
4. Nathaniel Livermore, 1713-1783. Martha White, 1730-....
5. Deacon Thomas Livermore, 1677-1761. Mary Bright, ....-1765.
6. Samuel Livermore, 1640-1690. Ann Bridge, 1646-1727.
7. Corporal John Livermore, 1606-1684. Grace ....., ....-1690.

18. Seventh in descent from *John Bridge* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1637-38-39-41.

2 to 6, same as descent from Corporal John Livermore (No. 17).
7. Matthew Bridge, ....-1700. Ann Danforth, ....-1704.
8. John Bridge, ....-1665. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

19. Sixth in descent from *Matthew Bridge* of Lexington, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from Corporal John Livermore (No. 17).
7. Matthew Bridge, ....-1700. Ann Danforth, ....-1704.

20. Seventh in descent from *Nicholas Danforth* of Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1636-37.

2 to 6, same as descent from Corporal John Livermore (No. 17).
7. Matthew Bridge, ....-1700. Ann Danforth, ....-1704.
8. Nicholas Danforth, ....-1638. Elizabeth ....., ....-1629.

21. Seventh in descent from *Ellis Barron* of Malden, Mass. Served under Capt. Joseph Sill in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Corporal John Livermore, (No. 17).
6. Nathaniel Bright, 1647-1726. Mary Coolidge, 1660-1717.
7. Simon Coolidge, 1659-1693. Hannah Barron, 1659-1680.
8. Ellis Barron, ....-1676. Grace ....., ....-....

22. Seventh in descent from *John Coolidge* of Watertown, Mass. Deputy from Watertown 1658.

2 to 7, same as descent from Ellis Barron (No. 21).
8. John Coolidge, 1604-1691. Mary ....., ....-....

23. Sixth in descent from *Sergt. Henry Bright* of Watertown, Mass. Sergt. of Watertown Military Company 1664; Surveyor of Arms at Watertown 1640.

2 to 5, same as descent from Corp. John Livermore (No. 17).
6. Nathaniel Bright, 1647-1726. Mary Coolidge, 1660-1717.
7. Sergt. Henry Bright, 1602-1686. Ann Goldstone, 1615-....

24. Sixth in descent from *John Dix, Sr.*, of Watertown, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Corp. John Livermore (No. 17).
5. Andrew White, 1700-.... Jane Dix, 1704-1793.
6. John Dix, Jr., 1673-1766. Martha Lawrence, ....-....
7. John Dix, Sr., 1640-1714. Elizabeth Barnard, ....-....

25. Sixth in descent from *John Nutting* of Groton, Mass. His house was used as a garrison in King Philip's War; he was killed during an attack upon Groton by Indians in March, 1676.

2 and 3, same as descent from Corp. John Livermore (No. 17).
4. Abel Benjamin, 1731-.... Elizabeth Nutting, 1731-....
5. Samuel Nutting, ....-....
6. Jonathan Nutting, 1668-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....
7. John Nutting, ....-.... Sarah Eggleston, ....-....

---

WELLS, EBEN FREME. (Soc. No. 47).
Minneapolis, Minn.

Born June 2, 1851, in Brattleboro, Vt.
Unmarried.

2. John Chester Wells, 1807-1862. Elizabeth Colt, 1816-.....
3. Ebenezer Custerson Wells, 1777-1850. Mary Chester, 1779-1836.
4. John Chester 4th, 1748-1809. Elizabeth Huntington, 1757-1839.
5. Col. John Chester, 1703-1771. Sarah Noyes, 1722-1797.
6. Rev. Joseph Noyes, 1688-1761. Abigail Pierpont, 1696-1768.
7. Rev. James Pierpont, 1659-1714. Sarah Haynes, ....-1696.
8. Rev. Joseph Haynes, 1641-1679. Sarah Lord, 1638-1705.
9. Gov. John Haynes, 1594-1654. Mabel Harlakenden, 1614-1655.

Eighth in descent from *Gov. John Haynes* of Boston, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Assistant and Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony 1635; President of first General Court of Conn. 1637; first Governor of Conn. 1639 and every alternate year until 1654; Lieut. Governor of Conn. for five years between 1640 and 1652; Commissioner of United Colonies 1650; served as Col. of Mass. Reg't. in Pequot War.

1. Fourth in descent from *Col. John Chester,* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign 1724; Capt. 1725; Col. 6th Conn. Regt. 1739; Assistant for 18 years; Member of the Committee of "Warre" 1745 to 1754; Deputy from Wethersfield for many years; Special Commissioner to the conference with the "Six Nations" at Albany, N. Y.

For line of descent see Gov. John Haynes.

2. Eighth in descent from *Gov. William Pynchon* of Springfield, Mass. One of the founders of Massachusetts Bay Colony; Assistant many times between 1629 and 1649; Treasurer 1632-33-34; Commissioner to govern Connecticut 1635-36; one of the first settlers of Springfield; appointed to govern the settlers on Connecticut River and known as Governor of Springfield from 1641 to 1650.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.
6. Major John Chester, 1656-1711. Hannah Talcott, 1665-1741.
7. Capt. Samuel Talcott, 1635-1691. Hannah Holyoke, 1644-1677.
8. Capt. Elizur Holyoke, 1618-1676. Mary Pynchon, ....-1657.
9. Governor William Pynchon, 1590-1662.

3. Fifth in descent from *Major John Chester* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign 1689; Capt. 1698; Major 1702; Deputy from Wethersfield 1694 to 1701; Speaker of House of Representatives 1699; Deputy Governor 1701 to 1711; Assistant 1685 to 1711.

For line of descent see Gov. William Pynchon (No. 2).

4. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Talcott* of Wethersfield, Conn. Lieut. 1677; Capt. 1681; Deputy from Wethersfield 1669 to 1684; Assistant 1685 to 1691.

For line of descent see Gov. William Pynchon (No. 2).

5. Sixth in descent from *Rev. James Noyes* of Stonington, Conn. First Pastor of the First Church of Stonington; Senior member of the first board of trustees of Yale College and one of its founders; Chaplain of the force under command of Capt. George Dennison which captured Canonchet, Chief Sachem of the Narragansett Indians, April 1676. The General Court of Conn. voted him 200 acres of land for important services rendered in that expedition.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.
7. Rev. James Noyes, 1640-1719. Dorothy Stanton, 1651-1743.

6. Seventh in descent from *Gov. Thomas Welles* of Wethersfield, Conn. Magistrate of the Conn. Colony 1637 to 1653; Assistant 1639 to 1654; Secretary of the Colony 1640 to 1648; Member of Council 1639 to 1660; Commissioner of the United Colonies 1649; Deputy Governor 1654-56-57-59; Third Governor of Conn. 1655 to 1658.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.
6. Major John Chester, 1656-1711. Hannah Talcott, 1665-1741.
7. Capt. John Chester, 1635-1698. Sarah Welles, 1631-1698.
8. Governor Thomas Welles, 1598-1660. Elizabeth Hunt, ....-1636.

7. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Chester* of Wethersfield, Conn. Trooper 1658; Lieut. 1672 and Capt. 1st Co. Conn. Militia 1677; Deputy from Wethersfield for nine years and Commissioner for eleven years.

For line of descent see Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 6).

8. Eighth in descent from *Edward Holyoke* of Lynn, Mass. Deputy from Lynn 1639-50; Assistant 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. William Pynchon (No. 2).
9. Edward Holyoke, ....-1660. Prudence Stockton, ....-....

9. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Elizur Holyoke* of Springfield, Mass. Ensign 1653; Lieut. 1657; Capt. 1663; Commissioner from Springfield 1654; second in command at Springfield and Hadley during King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Gov. William Pynchon (No. 2).

10. Seventh in descent from *John Talcott* of Hartford, Conn. Deputy to Massachusetts General Court 1634-36; Deputy to Connecticut General Court 1637-53; Assistant 1654-60; Treasurer of Connecticut Colony 1652-60; Commissioner of United Colonies 1656-58.

2 to 5 same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.

6. Maj. John Chester, 1656-1711. Hannah Talcott, 1665-1741.
7. Capt. Samuel Talcott, 1635-1691. Hannah Holyoke, 1644-1677.
8. John Talcott, 1600-1660. Dorothy Mott, ....-....

11. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Joshua Huntington* of Norwich, Conn. Ensign 1738; Lieut. 1740; Capt. of Norwich Train Band 1745; Deputy from Norwich 1739-44.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.

5. Gen. Jabez Huntington, 1719-1786. Hannah Williams, 1726-1807.
6. Capt. Joshua Huntington, 1698-1745. Hannah Perkins, 1701-1745.

12. Fourth in descent from *Gen. Jabez Huntington* of New London, Conn. Capt. of Troop of Horse 1751; Lieut. Col. 1764; Maj. Gen. 1776; Asst. from 1764 to 1775; Member of Assembly 1750; President of Assembly for many years.

2, 3 and 4 same as descent from Gov. John Haynes.

5. Gen. Jabez Huntington, 1719-1786. Hannah Williams, 1726-1807.

---

WELLS. HENRY ROGERS. (Soc. No. 130).

Preston, Minn.

Born June 23rd, 1834, in Luzerne, N. Y.

Married Mary Elizabeth McKinney June 13th, 1866.

2. Reuben Wells, 1802-1892. Catherine Leavens, 1807-1877.
3. Nathan A. Wells, 1771-1855. Rhoda Sherman, 1773-1839.
4. Samuel Wells, 1745-1835. Judith Shaler, 1751-1832.
5. Ebenezer Shaler, 1725-1761. Judith ....., ....-....
6. Abel Shaler, 1676-.... ..... ....., ....-....
7. Thomas Shaler, .....-1692. Alice Spencer, ....-....
8. Ensign Jared Spencer, ....-1685.

Seventh in descent from *Ensign Jared Spencer* of Haddam, Conn. Deputy from Haddam 1674-75-78-79-80-83; commissioned Ensign of Haddam Train Band Sept. 14th, 1675.

---

WENZELL, HENRY BURLEIGH. (Soc. No. 93).

St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born April 21st, 1853, in Newton, Mass.

Unmarried.

2. Henry Wenzell, 2d, 1822-1867. Martha Abigail Smart, 1825-1855.
3. Burleigh Smart, M. D., 1795-1852. Abigail Cogswell, 1791-1827.
4. Col. Amos Cogswell, 1752-1826. Lydia Baker, 1759-1828.
5. Col. Otis Baker, 1727-1801. Tamsen Chesley, 1728-1801.

Fourth in descent from *Col. Otis Baker* of Dover, New Hampshire. Col. of the Second New Hampshire Reg. prior to 1773; Representative from Dover 1768 to 1775; Judge Court of Common Pleas 1773 to 1785.

1. Eighth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1644 to 1657; Assistant 1657 to 1665; Member of Gov. Winthrop's Council 1663-64; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter.

2 to 5, same as descent from Col. Otis Baker.

6. Capt. Thomas Baker, 1682-.... Christine Otis-Le Beau, 1689-1773.

7. Lieut. Timothy Baker, ....-1729. Sarah Atherton Hollister, ....-1691.

8. Lieut. John Hollister, 1612-1665. Joanna Treat, 1618-1694.

9. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Alice Gaylord, 1594-.....

2. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Baker* of Brookfield, Mass. Assisted in the defense of Deerfield when attacked by Indians Feb. 29th, 1704; taken captive at that time and carried prisoner to Canada; escaped and later commanded the escort of the Commissioners to exchange prisoners; First Representative from Brookfield 1719.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 1).

3. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Timothy Baker* of Northampton, Mass. Took part in the "Falls Fight" May 19th, 1676, under Capt. William Turner.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 1).

4. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Hollister* of Wethersfield, Conn. Lieut. of the Hartford Co. Militia; Deputy from Wethersfield 1644 to 1658.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 1).

5. Seventh in descent from *Ezekiel Wentworth* of Dover, New Hampshire. Representative from Dover 1711.

2 to 5, same as descent from Col. Otis Baker.
6. James Chesley, Jr., 1706-1777. Mehitable Waldron, ....-1776.
7. James Chesley, Sr., ....-1707. Tamsen Wentworth, 1687-1753.
8. Ezekiel Wentworth, 1651-1712. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

6. Ninth in descent from *Capt. Edmund Greenleaf* of Newbury, Mass. Ensign 1639; Lieut. 1642; Capt. 1645, and "Head of Militia" under Col. Gerrish 1644.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Col. Otis Baker.
5. Nathaniel Cogswell, 1707-1783. Judith Badger, 1724-1810.
6. Joseph Badger, 1698-1760. Hannah Peaslee, 1703-1734.
7. John Badger, 1665-..... Rebecca Brown, 1667-.....
8. Sergt. John Badger, 1643-1691. Elizabeth ....., ....-1669.
9. Giles Badger, ....-1647. Elizabeth Greenleaf, 1622-.....
10. Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, ....-1671. Sarah Dole, ....-.....

7. Sixth in descent from *Col. Nathaniel Peaslee* of Haverhill, Mass. Deputy from Haverhill many times between 1737 and 1753.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf (No. 6).
7. Col. Nathaniel Peaslee, 1682-.... Judith Kimball, ....-....

8. Seventh in descent from *John Bigelow* of Watertown, Mass. Served in Pequot War; member of Capt. Davenport's Co. in King Philip's War.

2. Henry Wenzell, 2d, 1822-1867. Martha Abigail Smart, 1825-1855.
3. Henry Wenzell, 1st, 1791-1824. Lucy French, ....-....
4. John Wenzell, 1765-1830. Hepzibah Bigelow, 1767-1841.
5. Joseph Bigelow, 1730-..... Lydia Brown, 1734-.....
6. Ephraim Bigelow, 1698-1756. Lydia Johnson, ....-1770.
7. Daniel Bigelow, 1650-1715. Abial Pratt, ....-.....
8. John Bigelow, 1616-1703. Mary Warren, ....-1691.

WHIPPLE, CHARLES HENRY. (Soc. No. 4).

Lieut. Col. and Deputy Paymaster General U. S. A.

Chief Paymaster Dept. of the Lakes.

Stationed at Chicago, Ill.

Born June 12th, 1849, in Adams, N. Y.

Married Evelyn Elizabeth McLean, December 5th, 1871.

Major, Paymaster, Feb. 18th, 1881;

Lieut. Col.; Deputy Paymaster Genl., May 3d, 1901.

SERVICE.

He was on duty at Faribault, Minnesota, March, 1881; San Francisco, California, April, 1881, to November, 1882; St Paul, Minnesota, November, 1882; Fort Keogh, Montana, December, 1882, to October, 1884; on leave October to December, 1884; St Paul, Minnesota, December, 1884, to July, 1885; Fort Keogh, Montana, July, 1885, to July, 1887; Leavenworth, Kansas, August, 1887, to February, 1889; Cheyenne, Wyoming, February, 1889, to July, 1890; New York City, August, 1890, to October, 1894; St. Paul, Minnesota, October, 1894, to January, 1898. He was Chief Paymaster, Department of the Columbia at Portland, Oregon, January to May, 1898; on duty with Expeditionary forces in Philippine Islands, May 25th to December 8th, 1898; Chief Paymaster Department of Dakota at St. Paul, Minnesota, December 8th, 1898 to August 16th, 1899; on duty in the Paymaster General's office, Washington, D. C., August 23rd to September 16, 1899; Chief Paymaster Department of Porto Rico, September, 1899 to May, 1900;

Chief Paymaster Department of the Lakes, Chicago, Illinois, May, 1900, to date.

2. Henry Benjamin Whipple, 1822-..... Cornelia Wright, 1816-1890.
3. Benjamin Wright, 1784-1861. Sarah Ward, 1789-1852.
4. Charles Ward, 1752-1802. Mary Pell, 1762-....
5. Philip Pell, 1732-1788. Glorianna Tredwell, 1731-1814.
6. Philip Pell, ....-.... Hannah Mott, ....-....
7. Thomas Pell, ....-..... Anna ....., ....-.....
8. Major John Pell, 1643-1702. Rachel Pinckney, ....-....

Seventh in descent from *Major John Pell* of Westchester Co., N. Y. Capt. of troop of Horse in the New York Provincial forces May 30th, 1684; Major 1692; Member of the New York General Assembly 1691 to 1695.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Andrew Ward* of Wethersfield and Fairfield, Conn. Magistrate of the Conn. Colony 1636 and one of the Commissioners sent from Mass. to govern the Colony of Conn.; Assistant in the first general court of Conn.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Major John Pell.
5. Stephen Ward, 1730-1797. Ruth Gedney, 1730-1809.
6. Edmund Ward, ....-.... Mary ....., ....-....
7. Samuel Ward, ....-.... Alice Ogden ....-....
8. Andrew Ward, 1600-1659. Esther Sherman, ....-1665.

2. Fifth in descent from *Edmund Ward, Jr.*, of Westchester Co., N. Y. Member of the Colonial Assembly from Westchester Co. from 1705 to 1713.

For line of descent see Andrew Ward (No. 1).

3. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Whipple* of Providence, R. I. Served in King Philip's War under Capt, Roger Williams, and was one of those who defended Providence, and "who staid and went not away" when

the town was attacked by Indians 1676; Deputy from Providence 1666-69-75-76. Drake's History of Providence mentions an expedition into the Indian country commanded by Capt. John Whipple of Providence.

2. Henry Benjamin Whipple, 1822-..... Cornelia Wright, 1816-1890.
3. John Hall Whipple, 1795-1859. Elizabeth Wager, 1797-1870.
4. Benjamin Whipple, 1754-1819. Susanna Hall, 1762-1840.
5. David Whipple, 1714-1766. Martha Read, 1715-....
6. Ensign Jeremiah Whipple, 1683-1721. Deborah Bucklin, 1692-....
7. David Whipple, 1656-1710. Hannah Tower, ....-1722.
8. Capt. John Whipple, 1617-1685. Sarah ....., ....-....

4. Fourth in descent from *David Whipple* of Cumberland, R. I. Deputy from Cumberland 1756-57.

For line of descent see Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).

5. Fifth in descent from *Ensign Jeremiah Whipple* of Providence, R. I. Ensign in the 6th Co. 2nd Reg. of Mass. forces on the expedition to Nova Scotia 1707.

For line of descent see Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).

6. Seventh in descent from *John Tower* of Hingham, Mass. During King Philip's War he fortified his dwelling at Hingham, afterwards known as "Tower's Garrison House;" with his four sons and one or two others whom he hired at his own expense he defended it throughout the war.

2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
8. John Tower, 1609-1702. Margaret Ibrook, 1617-1700.

7. Sixth in descent from *Simon Slocomb, Sr.*, of Boston, Mass. Commander of the Sloop "Seaflower" used as a transport in his Majesty's service 1723-24-25; Master of the Sloop "Success" 1718-19.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
5. Ensign John Hall, 1735-1812. Esther Slocomb, 1733-1769.
6. Capt. Simon Slocomb, 1705-.... Abigail Metcalf, 1713-....
7. Simon Slocomb, Sr., ....-.... Abigail Wheatley, 1677-1707.

8. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Simon Slocomb* of Wrentham, Mass. Capt. of a Co. in Col Joseph William's Reg. in the expedition against Canada 1756-57; Capt. of a Co. in Col. Fry's Reg. in service at Nova Scotia 1760.

For line of descent see Simon Slocomb, Sr. (No. 7).

9. Fourth in descent from *Ensign John Hall* of Wrentham, Mass. Private in Capt. Samuel Day's Co., Col. Miller's Reg. 1757; Ensign in Capt. Samuel Cowell's Co. 3rd Reg. of Militia commanded by Col. Nathaniel Hatch June, 1771.

For line of descent see Simon Slocomb, Sr. (No. 7).

10. Eighth in descent from *Samuel Fisher* of Wrentham, Mass. Deputy from Wrentham from 1689 to 1692; First Deacon of the Wrentham Church.

2, 3 anu 4, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
5. Ensign John Hall, 1735-1812. Esther Slocomb, 1733-1769.
6. Capt. Simon Slocomb, 1705-.... Abigail Metcalf, 1713-....
7. Eleazer Metcalf, Jr., 1685-.... Judith George, ....-....
8. Eleazer Metcalf, Sr., 1653-1706. Meletiah Fisher, 1667-1742.
9. Samuel Fisher, ....-1703. Meletiah Snow, 1638-1693.

11. Seventh in descent from *Eleazer Metcalf, Sr.,* of Wrentham, Mass. Ensign of the Wrentham Military Co. 1689.

For line of descent see Samuel Fisher (No. 10.)

12. Eighth in descent from *William Bullard* of Dedham, Mass. One of the original proprietors of Dedham and the Clerk of the Dedham Train Band 1648, commanded by Capt. Eliezer Lusher.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
5. Ensign John Hall, 1735-1812. Esther Slocomb, 1733-1769.
6. Josiah Hall, 1701-1782. Mary Farrington, 1706-....
7. Daniel Farrington, 1664-1718. Abigail Fisher, 1674-1717.
8. John Farrington, 1624-1676. Mary Bullard, ....-.....
9. William Bullard, 1594-1687.

13. Seventh in descent from *Edward Hall* of Rehoboth, Mass. Served in the expedition against the Narragansetts, 1645 in the Duxbury Co.

2 to 6, same as descent from William Bullard (No. 12).
7. Benjamin Hall, 1668-1726: Sarah Fisher, 1668-1756.
8. Edward Hall, ....-1670. Esther ....., ....-.....

14. Seventh in descent from *William Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy from Rehoboth in 1657-59-60-61-70-71.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
7. Joseph Bucklin, Jr., 1663-1729. Mehitabel Sabin, 1673-1750.
8. William Sabin, ....-1687. Martha Allen, 1641-....

15. Seventh in descent from *John Read, Sr.,* of Rehoboth, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
6. Thomas Read, 1672-1748. Martha Barstow, 1690-....
7. John Read, Jr., 1640-1676. Rachel ....., ....-.....
8. John Read, Sr., 1598-1685. Sarah ....., ....-1702.

16. Sixth in descent from *John Read, Jr.,* of Rehoboth, Mass. Member of the Rehoboth Co. and was killed by the Indians in "Pierce's Fight" in King Philip's War March 26th, 1676.

For line of descent see John Read, Sr. (No. 15).

17. Seventh in descent from *George Barstow, Sr.*, of Cambridge, Mass. One of the original proprietors of Dedham; Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1644.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Whipple (No. 3).
6. Thomas Read, 1672-1748. Martha Barstow, 1690-....
7. George Barstow, Jr., 1652-1726. Mercy ....., ....-1726.
8. George Barstow, Sr., 1614-1654. Susannah Maryott, .... -1654.

## *WHIPPLE, RIGHT REV. HENRY BENJAMIN, D. D., LL. D. (Soc. No. 19).

Bishop of Minnesota.

Faribault, Minn.

Born February 15th, 1822, in Adams, New York.

Married Cornelia Wright Oct. 5th, 1842; she died July 16th, 1890, and he married Mrs. Evangeline Simpson Oct. 22d, 1896.

2. **John Hall Whipple, 1795-1859. Elizabeth Wager, 1797-1870.**
3. **Benjamin Whipple, 1754-1819. Susanna Hall, 1762-1840.**
4. **David Whipple, 1714-1766. Martha Read, 1715-....**
5. **Jeremiah Whipple, 1683-1721. Deborah Bucklin, 1692-....**
6. **David Whipple, 1656-1710. Hannah Tower, ....-1722.**
7. **Capt. John Whipple, 1617-1685. Sarah ....., ....-....**

Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Whipple* of Providence, R. I. Served in King Philip's War under Capt. Roger Williams, and was one of those who defended Providence, and "who staid and went not away" when the town was attacked by Indians 1676; Deputy from Providence 1666-69-75-76. Drake's History of Providence mentions an expedition into the Indian country commanded by Capt. John Whipple of Providence.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Third in descent from *David Whipple* of Cumberland, R. I.

2. Fourth in descent from *Ensign Jeremiah Whipple* of Providence, R. I.

* *Deceased.*

3. Sixth in descent from *John Tower* of Hingham, Mass.

4. Fifth in descent from *Simon Slocomb, Sr.*, of Boston, Mass.

5. Fourth in descent from *Capt. Simon Slocomb* of Wrentham, Mass.

6. Third in descent from *Ensign John Hall* of Wrentham, Mass.

7. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Fisher* of Wrentham, Mass.

8. Sixth in descent from *Eleazer Metcalf, Sr.*, of Wrentham, Mass.

9. Seventh in descent from *William Bullard* of Dedham, Mass.

10. Sixth in descent from *Edward Hall* of Rehoboth, Mass.

11. Sixth in descent from *William Sabin* of Rehoboth, Mass.

12. Sixth in descent from *John Read, Sr.*, of Rehoboth, Mass.

13. Fifth in descent from *John Read, Jr.*, of Rehoboth, Mass.

14. Sixth in decent from *George Barstow, Sr.*, of Cambridge, Mass.

**For line of descent and for record of services see Charles Henry Whipple, pages** 338 to 342.

---

WHITE, WILLIAM CHESTER. (Soc. No. 29)

Duluth Minn.

Born March 12th, 1853, in Racine, Wis.

Married Alida Lewis Durand Oct. 24th, 1882.

2. Chester William White, 1797-1868. Clarissa N. Spencer, ....-1854.
3. Asa White, 1747-1829. Zilpah Hayes, 1761-1833.
4. Simeon White, 1708-1779. Jerusha Smith, 1711-1810.
5. Capt. Daniel White, 1671-1726. Ann Bissell, 1675-1709.

Fourth in descent from *Capt. Daniel White* of Hatfield, Mass. Ensign in Queen Anne's War 1711; Capt. of Conn. troops 1715.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Daniel White* of Hatfield, Mass. Lieut. of Hatfield Co. 1692.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. Lieut. Daniel White, 1639-1713. Sarah Crow, 1647-1719.

2. Sixth in descent from *Elder John White,* of Hartford, Conn., and Cambridge and Hadley, Mass. One of the original proprietors of Hartford and Hadley and prominent in the affairs of both towns; Deputy from Hadley 1664-69.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. Lieut. Daniel White, 1639-1713. Sarah Crow, 1647-1719.
7. Elder John White, ....-1684. Mary ....., ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *John Bissell, Sr.*, of Windsor, Conn. Trooper under Major John Mason in the First Conn. Cavalry 1658; Deputy from Windsor 1648-50-51-52-53-54-58.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. John Bissell, Jr., ....-1693. Isabel Mason, ....-....
7. John Bissell, Sr., 1591-1677.

4. Fifth in descent from *John Bissell, Jr.,* of Windsor, Conn. Quartermaster of Hartford County troop 1677; Cornet of same 1681.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. John Bissell, Jr., ....-1693. Isabel Mason, ....-....

5. Fifth in descent from *John Lee* of Westfield, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War, and took part in the Fall's Fight, May 19th, 1676.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
4. Joel Hayes, 1728-1800. Rebecca Post, 1736-1817.
5. Daniel Hayes, 1686-1756. Sarah Lee, 1692-1738.
6. John Lee, ....-.... Elizabeth Crampton, ....-....

6. Fourth in descent from *Daniel Hayes* of Simsbury, Conn. Served in Queen Anne's War; was taken prisoner by Indians, carried to Canada and kept in captivity for five years.

For line of descent see John Lee (No. 5).

7. Sixth in descent from *Obadiah Bruen* of Gloucester, Mass., and New London, Conn. Deputy from Gloucester 1644-47-48-49; named as one of the patentees in Connecticut Royal Charter 1662; Commissioner for New London 1660-61-64-65; Deputy from New London 1665; member of Committee to treat with Indians 1663.

2 and 3, same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
4. Joel Hayes, 1728-1800. Rebecca Post, 1736-1817.
5. Joseph Post, 1681-1749. Mary Post ....-....
6. Thomas Post, ....-1701. Rebecca Bruen, ....-1721.
7. Obadiah Bruen, ....-.... Sarah ....., ....-....

8. Ninth in descent from *Robert Bodfish* of Sandwich, Mass. Member of Sandwich Military Co. under Lieut. John Blackmer 1643.

2. Chester William White, 1797-1868. Clarissa N. Spencer, ....-1854.
3. William P. Spencer, ....-1855. Sophronia Hubbard, 1802-1865
4. Phineas Hubbard, 1775-1842. Catherine Nash, 1779-1858.
5. Elisha Nash, 1744-1827. Elizabeth Smith, 1743-1782.
6. Moses Smith, 1706-1781. Hannah Childs, 1711-1778.
7. Samuel Childs, 1679-.... Hannah Barnard, 1685-1727.
8. Richard Childs, Jr., ....-..... Elizabeth Crocker, ....-1716.
9. John Crocker, 1637-1711. Mary Bodfish, ....-1662.
10. Robert Bodfish, ....-1651. Bridget ....., ....-....

9. Ninth in descent from *Deacon William Crocker* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Barnstable 1670-71-74.

2 to 9, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
10. Deacon William Crocker, 1612-1692. Alice ....., ....-....

10. Seventh in descent from *Richard Childs* of Barnstable, Mass. Served in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Robert Bodfish (No. 8).

11. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Ford* of Windsor, Conn. Deputy from Windsor 1638-39-40-41.

2 to 7, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
8. Joseph Barnard, 1641-1695. Sarah Strong, 1656-1733.
9. Elder John Strong, 1605-1699. Abigail Ford, ....-1663.
10. Thomas Ford, ....-1676.

12. Eighth in descent from *Elder John Strong* of Taunton and Northampton, Mass. Deputy from Taunton 1641-42-43-63-64.

For line of descent see Thomas Ford (No. 11).

13. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Barnard* of Deerfield, Mass. Served in garrison at Deerfield during King William's War and was fatally wounded at Indian Bridge, Aug. 18th 1695; Deputy from Deerfield 1692-93.

2 to 7, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
8. Joseph Barnard, 1641-1695. Sarah Strong, 1656-1733.

14. Eighth in descent from *Nathaniel Foote, Sr.*, of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1641-44.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
7. Ichabod Smith, 1676-1746. Elizabeth Cooke, 1677-1751.
8. Lieut. Philip Smith, 1633-1685. Rebecca Foote, 1634-1701.
9. Nathaniel Foote, Sr., 1593-1644.

15. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Philip Smith* of Hadley, Mass. Lieut. of Hadley Company in Regiment commanded by Maj. John Pynchon 1678; Deputy from Hadley 1677-80-81-82-83-84.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Foote, Sr. (No. 14).

16. Eighth in descent from *Major Aaron Cooke* of Northampton, Mass. Commander in chief of Conn. forces 1653; trooper under Maj. John Mason in First Conn. Cavalry 1658; in command of garrison at Westfield during King Philip's War; appointed Major 1686; Deputy from Northampton 1668.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
7. Ichabod Smith, 1676-1746. Elizabeth Cooke, 1677-1751.
8. Capt. Aaron Cooke, 1640-1716. Sarah Westwood, ....-1730.
9. Maj. Aaron Cooke, 1610-1690.

17. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Aaron Cooke* of Hadley, Mass. Capt. of the Hadley Company for thirty-five years from 1678 to 1713; Deputy from Hadley 1689-91-93-97.

For line of descent see Major Aaron Cooke (No. 16).

18. Eighth in descent from *William Westwood* of Hadley, Mass. Member of Board of Magistrates to govern people of Connecticut 1636; Deputy to Connecticut General Court 1636-51-52-53-54-55-56.

2 to 6, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
7. Ichabod Smith, 1676-1746. Elizabeth Cooke, 1677-1751.
8. Capt. Aaron Cooke, 1640-1716. Sarah Westwood, ....-1730.
9. William Westwood, 1606-1669. Bridget ....., ....-1676.

19. Ninth in descent from *Robert Linnell* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Company 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Robert Bodfish (No. 8).
9. Richard Childs, Sr., ....-..... Mary Linnell ....-....
10. Robert Linnell, ....-1663. Penneniah ....., ....-....

20. Eighth in descent from *Rev. Samuel Stone* of Hartford, Conn. Served as Chaplain to troops under Major John Mason in Pequot War and received a grant of land for his service; one of three commissioners appointed to treat with Indians 1638.

2. Chester William White, 1797-1868. Clarissa N. Spencer, ....-1854.
3. William P. Spencer, ....1855. Sophronia Hubbard, 1802-1865.
4. Phineas Hubbard, 1775-1842. Catherine Nash, 1779-1858.
5. Elisha Nash, 1744-1827. Elizabeth Smith, 1743-1782.
6. Thomas Nash, Jr., 1693-1773. Martha Smith, ....-....
7. Thomas Nash, Sr., ....-1728. Hannah Coleman, 1667-1722.
8. Lieut. Timothy Nash, 1626-1699. Rebecca Stone, ....-1709.
9. Rev. Samuel Stone, 1602-1663.

21. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Timothy Nash* of Hadley, Mass., and New Haven, Conn. Lieut. of Hadley Military Co. 1678; Deputy from Hadley 1690-91-95.

For line of descent see Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).

22. Ninth in descent from *John Porter, Sr.*, of Windsor Conn. Deputy from Windsor 1646-47.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
8. John Coleman, 1635-1711. Hannah Porter, ....-1677.
9. Samuel Porter, ....-1689. Hannah Stanley, ....-1708.
10. John Porter, Sr., ....-1648. Rose ....., ....-1648.

23. Ninth in descent from *Thomas Stanley* of Lynn, Mass. Deputy from Lynn 1635.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
8. John Coleman, 1635-1711. Hannah Porter, ....-1677.
9. Samuel Porter, ....-1689. Hannah Stanley, ....-1708.
10. Thomas Stanley, ....-1663. Bennet ....., 1609-1664.

24. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Coleman* of Hadley, Mass. Appointed to procure men and supplies for the expedition against Ninnigret 1654; Deputy to Connecticut General Court from 1650 to 1656.

2 to 7, same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
8. John Coleman, 1635-1711. Hannah Porter, ....-1677.
9. Thomas Coleman, ....-1674. Frances Wills, ....-1678.

25. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Daniel Warner* of Hadley, Mass. Ensign of Hadley Military Company 1674.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
5. Giles Hubbard, 1742-1824. Edith Field, 1747-1832.
6. Isaac Hubbard, Jr., 1695-1763. Christian Gunn, 1702-1744.
7. Isaac Hubbard, Sr., 1667-1750. Ann Warner, 1669-1750.
8. Ensign Daniel Warner, ....1692. Mary ....., ....-1672.

26. Eighth in descent from *Jasper Gunn* of Milford, Conn. Deputy from Milford 1663.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
5. Giles Hubbard, 1742-1824. Edith Field, 1747-1832.
6. Isaac Hubbard, Jr., 1695-1763. Christian Gunn, 1702-1744.
7. Deacon Samuel Gunn, 1663-1755. Elizabeth Wyatt, 1665-1737.
8. Nathaniel Gunn, ....-1663. Sarah Day, ....-1677.
9. Jasper Gunn, 1606-1671.

27. Eighth in descent from *John Bronson* of Farmington, Conn. Served in Pequot War, and received a grant of land for his services; Deputy from Farmington 1651.

2 to 7, same as descent from Jasper Gunn (No. 26).
8. John Wyatt, ....1668. Mary Bronson, ....-.....
9. John Bronson, ....-1680.

28. Eighth in descent from *John Leonard* of Springfield, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and killed by Indians 1676.

2. Chester William White, 1797-1868. Clarissa N. Spencer, ....-1854.
3. William P. Spencer, ....-1855. Sophronia Hubbard, 1802-1865.
4. Phineas Hubbard, 1775-1842. Catherine Nash, 1779-1858.
5. Giles Hubbard, 1742-1824. Edith Field, 1747-1832.
6. Capt. Jonathan Field, 1697-1781. Esther Smith, 1710-1795.
7. Joseph Smith, 1671-1752. Canada Wait, 1678-1749.
8. Sergt. Benjamin Wait, 1647-1704. Martha Leonard, 1649-....
9. John Leonard, ....-1676. Sarah Heald, ....-1711.

29. Seventh in descent from *Sergt Benjamin Wait* of Hatfield, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

For line of descent see John Leonard (No. 28).

30. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Smith* of Hadley, Mass., and Wethersfield, Conn. "Antient Sergeant" of Wethersfield Co.; Lieut. in Major John Pynchon's Regt. from 1662 to 1678; Commissioner to negotiate with Mohawks 1667; released from military duty by General Court in 1678 on account of advanced age; Deputy from Wethersfield many times between 1640 and 1656; Deputy from Hadley many times between 1661 and 1673; Commissioner for Hadley 1661-63; Associate Justice of Hampshire Court 1665.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Leonard (No. 28).
8. John Smith, ....-1676. Mary Partridge, ....-.....
9. Lieut. Samuel Smith, 1602-1680. Elizabeth ....., 1602-1686.

31. Seventh in descent from *John Smith* of Hadley, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight, May 19th, 1676; killed by Indians in the attack on Hatfield May 30th, 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Leonard (No. 28).
8. John Smith, ....-1676. Mary Partridge ....-....

32. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Christopher Stanley* of Boston, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1640; Capt. of Boston Militia.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Leonard (No. 28).
7. Capt. Joseph Field, 1658-1736. Joanna Wyatt, ....-1722.
8. Zechariah Field, ....-1666. Mary Stanley, ....-....
9. Capt. Christopher Stanley, 1603-1646. Susanna ....., 1604-....

33. Seventh in descent from *Zechariah Field* of Hatfield, Mass. Served under Major John Mason in Pequot War 1637.

For line of descent see Capt. Christopher Stanley (No. 32).

34. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Joseph Field* of Hatfield and Deerfield, Mass. Capt. at Hatfield and Deerfield in the Indian Wars.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Leonard (No. 28).
7. Capt. Joseph Field, 1658-1736. Joanna Wyatt, ....-1722.

35. Seventh in descent from *Elder William Goodwin* of Hartford, Conn., and Cambridge, Mass. Deputy from Cambridge 1634; an early settler of Hartford, and a man of great influence both in church and State; Ruling Elder of Hartford Church 1636.

2 to 5. Same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. Lieut. Daniel White, 1639-1713. Sarah Crow, 1647-1719.
7. John Crow, 1606-1686. Elizabeth Goodwin, ....-....
8. Elder William Goodwin, 1598-1673. Susannah ....., ....-1676.

36. Sixth in descent from *Major John Mason* of Conn. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 5. Same as descent from Capt. Daniel White.
6. John Bissell, Jr., ....-1693. Isabel Mason, .....
7. Major John Mason, 1598-1671. Annie Peck, 1619-....

37. Eighth in descent from *George Hubbard* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield at First General Court of Conn. 1639, also member of Assembly 1666-7, after union of Hartford and New Haven Colonies.

2, 3 and 4. Same as descent from Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
5. Giles Hubbard, 1742-1824. Edith Field, 1747-1832.
6. Isaac Hubbard, Jr., 1695-1763. Christian Gunn, 1702-1744.
7. Deacon Isaac Hubbard, 1667-1750. Anna Warner, ....-1744.
8. John Hubbard, ....-..... Mary Merriam, ....-....
9. George Hubbard, ....-1663. Mary Bishop, ....-1675.

## WHITE, WILLIAM GARDNER. (Soc. No. 39).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 30th, 1854, in South Hadley, Mass.

Married Carolyn Elizabeth Hall May 22nd, 1878.

2. William White, 1829-1892. Amanda Preston, 1830-....
3. Cyrus White, 1794-1876. Rebecca White, 1805-1843.
4. Eldad White, 1768-1823. Hannah Day, 1769-1851.
5. Dea. Josiah White, 1729-1809. Mary Smith, 1733-1818.
6. Dea. Joseph White, 1687-1770. Abigail Craft, 1688-1770.
7. Dea. Nathaniel White, 1652-1742. Elizabeth Savage, 1655-1742.
8. Capt. Nathaniel White, 1629-1711. Elizabeth ....., 1625-1690.

Seventh in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel White* of Middletown, Haddam and Meriden, Conn. Ensign of Middletown Train Band 1664; Lieut. 1677; Capt. 1699; Commissioner for Middletown, Haddam and Meriden 1669 and many years thereafter; Deputy 114 different times between 1659 and 1710, serving fifty-one years continuously between 1661 and 1710.

### SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Elder John White* of Cambridge and Hadley, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. One of the original proprietors of Hartford and Hadley, and prominent in the affairs of both towns; Deputy from Hadley 1664 and 1669.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.
9. Elder John White, ....-1684. Mary ....., ....-....

2. Sixth in descent from *Deacon Nathaniel White* of Hadley, Mass. Served in Third Indian War and took part in fight in Deerfield Meadow February 29th, 1704.

For line of descent see Capt. Nathaniel White.

3. Fifth in descent from *Deacon Joseph White* of Hadley, Mass. Served in Regiment commanded by Col. Benjamin Goldthwait, which was sent to reinforce the Colonial forces at Lake George 1756.

**For line of descent see Capt. Nathaniel White.**

4. Fourth in descent from *Deacon Josiah White* of South Hadley, Mass. Served as a member of the South Hadley Company commanded by Capt. Samuel Smith, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

**For line of descent see Capt. Nathaniel White.**

5. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Samuel Smith* of South Hadley, Mass. Capt. of the South Hadley Company, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

**2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.**
**6. Capt. Samuel Smith, 1699-1763. Lydia Smith, 1699-1786.**

6. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Griffin Craft* of Roxbury, Mass. First white settler in Roxbury; Lieut. of the Roxbury Company from 1653 to 1676; Deputy from Roxbury 1638 and 1653 and many times later.

**2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.**
**7. Thomas Craft, ....-1692. Abigail Dickinson, ....-1714.**
**8. John Craft, 1630-1685. Rebecca Wheelock, ....-1667.**
**9. Lieut. Griffin Craft, 1609-1689. Alice ....., ....-....**

7. Seventh in descent from *John Craft* of Roxbury, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1668.

**2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.**
**7. Thomas Craft, ....-1692. Abigail Dickinson, ....-1714.**
**8. John Craft, 1630-1685. Rebecca Wheelock, ....-1667.**

8. Seventh in descent from *Ensign John Dickinson* of Hadley, Mass. Ensign of Capt. William Turner's Company in King Philip's War and killed at Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.
7. Thomas Craft, ....-1692. Abigail Dickinson, ....-1714.
8. Ensign John Dickinson, ....-1676. Frances Foote, ....-....

9. Eighth in descent from *Ralph Wheelock* of Medfield, Mass. Deputy from Medfield 1653-64-66-67.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.
7. Thomas Craft, ....-1692. Abigail Dickinson, ....-1714.
8. John Craft, 1630-1685. Rebecca Wheelock, ....-1667.
9. Ralph Wheelock, ....-1663. Rebecca ....., ....-1680.

10. Ninth in descent from *Nathaniel Foote, Sr.,* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1641.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.
5. Ezra Day, 1743-1823.
6. Abraham Day, 1711-1791. Irene Foote, 1722-1809.
7. Ephraim Foote, 1685-1765. Sarah Chamberlin, 1693-1777.
8. Quartermaster Nathaniel Foote, 1647-1703. Margaret Bliss, 1650-1745.
9. Nathaniel Foote Jr., 1620-1655. Elizabeth Smith, 1627-....
10. Nathaniel Foote Sr., 1593-1644. Elizabeth Deming, 1595-1683.

11. Seventh in descent from *Quartermaster Nathaniel Foote* of Wethersfield, Conn. Quartermaster in Capt. William Turner's Company during King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Foote Sr., (No. 10).

12. Seventh in descent from *Joseph Chamberlin* of Hadley, Mass., and Colchester, Conn. Member of Capt. William Turner's Company in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676; was in garrison at Westfield, Mass., August, 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from Nathaniel Foote Sr. (No. 10).
8. Joseph Chamberlin, 1655-1752. Mercy Dickinson, 1668-1735.

13. Ninth in descent from *Richard Butler* of Hartford, Conn. Deputy from Hartford 1656-57-58-59.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Nathaniel White.
5. Ezra Day, 1743-1823.
6. Abraham Day, 1711-1791. Irene Foote, 1722-1809.
7. John Day Jr., 1677-1752. Grace Spencer, 1677-1714.
8. John Day, Sr., ....-1730. Sarah Butler, ....-....
9. Thomas Butler, ....-.... Sarah Stone, ....-....
10. Richard Butler, ....-1684.

14. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Jared Spencer* of Haddam, Conn. Ensign of Haddam Train Band 1675; Deputy from Haddam 1674-75-78-79-80-83.

2 to 7, same as descent from Richard Butler, (No. 13).
8. John Spencer, ....-1682. Rebecca Howard, 1648-....
9. Ensign Jared Spencer, ....-1683. Hannah ....., ....-....

15. Ninth in descent from *John Prescott* of Lancaster, Mass. Founder of Lancaster; assisted in defending Lancaster when attacked by Indians upon several occasions during King Philip's War.

2. William White, 1829-1892. Amanda Preston, 1830-....
3. Cyrus White, 1794-1873. Rebecca White, 1805-1843.
4. Joel White, 1770-1837. Dorcas Nash, 1772-1837.
5. Thomas White, Jr., 1740-1814. Elizabeth Morgan, 1745-1782.
6. Thomas White, Sr., 1719-1806. Sarah Broughton, 1723-1784.
7. Capt. John White, 1684-1725. Eunice Wilder, 1690-1778.
8. Lieut. Nathaniel Wilder, 1630-1704. Mary Sawyer, 1653-....
9. Thomas Sawyer, 1616-1706. Mary Prescott, 1630-....
10. John Prescott, 1604-1681. Mary Platts, ....-....

16. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Sawyer* of Rowley and Lancaster, Mass. Assisted in defending Lancaster when attacked by Indians, and after the "Lancaster Massacre" his house, which had been fortified as a garrison, was used as a place of refuge.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 15).

17. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Nathaniel Wilder* of Charlestown and Lancaster, Mass. Lieut. at Charles-

town and in command of garrison 1704; killed by Indians July 31st, 1704.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 15).

18. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John White* of Lancaster, Mass. Capt. in the French and Indian Wars and served in frequent expeditions; known as the "Great Indian Fighter" of Lancaster; his widow received a grant of £100 in consideration of the good services of her husband and the great expense incurred by him.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 15).

19. Ninth in descent from *Thomas White, Jr.*, of South Hadley, Mass. Member of South Hadley Company commanded by Capt. Samuel Smith, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

For line of descent see John Prescott (No. 15).

20. Seventh in descent from *Josiah White* of Lancaster, Mass. Served in Major Williard's Company in King Philip's War 1675; served also under Capt. Henchman and Capt. Poole 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
8. Josiah White, 1643-1714. Mary Rice, 1656-1733.

21. Ninth in descent from *Edmund Rice* of Sudbury and Marlboro, Mass. Commissioner for Sudbury 1641-46-48; Deputy from Sudbury 1640-43-52-53-54.

2 to 7,same as descent from John Prescott (No. 14).
8. Josiah White, 1643-1714. Mary Rice, 1656-1733.
9. Thomas Rice, ....-1681. Mary King, ....-....
10. Edmund Rice, 1594-1663. Tamazine ....., ....-1654.

22. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Rice* of Marlboro, Mass. Assisted in defending Marlboro when attacked by Indians 1675.

For line of descent see Edmund Rice (No. 21).

23. Eighth in descent from *Sec. Edward Rawson* of Newbury and Boston, Mass. Deputy from Newbury 1638-39-42-44-46-48-49; Commissioner for Boston 1658; Officer to enforce English Naval Laws 1663; Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony 1650-86.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
7. Edward Broughton, 1673-1741. Martha Wheeler, ....-....
8. Capt. George Broughton, ....-1691. Perne Rawson, 1646-....
9. Sec. Edward Rawson, 1615-1693. Rachel Perne, ....-1677.

24. Seveth in descent from *Capt. George Broughton* of Boston, Mass., and Kittery, Me. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1667; in command of a company sent from Boston to protect Dover 1675; Capt. of the Company at Kittery 1682.

For line of descent see Sec. Edward Rawson (No. 23).

25. Seventh in descent from *Josiah Wheeler* of Lancaster, Mass. Assisted in defending Lancaster when attacked by Indians 1704.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
8. Josiah Wheeler, 1675-1738. Martha ....., 1679-1748.

26. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Thomas Stebbins* of Springfield, Mass. Lieut. in Capt. William Turner's Company during King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676; appointed by General Court with Pynchon, Marshfield, Burt and Parsons to manage affairs of Springfield.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
6. Joseph Morgan, 1702-1773. Mary Stebbins, 1713-1798.
7. Benjamin Stebbins, 1658-.... Martha (Blackman) Ball, ....-....
8. Lieut. Thomas Stebbins, 1620-1683. Hannah Wright, ....-1660.

27. Eighth in descent from *John Steele* of Cambridge, Mass., and Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Cambridge 1634-35; appointed by General Court 1636 with Ludlow,

Pynchon and others to administer the Government of the exodus to Connecticut; Deputy from Farmington 1637 to 1657.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
6. Joseph Morgan, 1702-1773. Mary Stebbins, 1713-1798.
7. Nathaniel Morgan, 1671-1752. Hannah Bird, 1675-1751.
8. James Bird, ....-1708 Lydia Steele, ....-....
9. John Steele, ....-1655. Rachel ....., ..-1653.

28. Fifth in descent from *Joseph Morgan* of Springfield, Mass. "Centinel" in Capt. Joseph Kellogg's Company 1723-24.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
6. Joseph Morgan, 1702-1773. Mary Stebbins, 1713-1798.

29. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Miles Morgan* of Springfield, Mass. At the sacking and burning of Springfield, 1675, the townsmen and their families took refuge in a block house and stockade built by Capt. Miles Morgan and of which he was in command. In 1879, 210 years after his death, the citizens of Springfield placed in their beautiful Court Square a statue commemorating him and his virtues.

2 to 5, same as desecent from John Prescott (No. 15).
6. Joseph Morgan, 1702-1773. Mary Stebbins, 1713-1798.
7. Nathaniel Morgan, 1671-1752. Hannah Bird, 1675-1751.
8. Capt. Miles Morgan, 1616-1669. Elizabeth Bliss, ....-....

30. Tenth in descent from *William Vassall* of Roxbury and Scituate, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Prescott (No. 15).
7. Edward Broughton, 1673-1741. Martha Wheeler,....-....
8. Josiah Wheeler, 1675-1738. Martha ....., 1679-1748.
9. Obadiah Wheeler, 1652-.... Elizabeth White, 1652-....
10. Resolved White, 1614-1690. Judith Vassal, 1619-1670.
11. William Vassal, 1592-1655. Anna Kinge, 1593-1655.

31. Ninth in descent from *Resolved White* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger, but too young

to sign the Compact; member of Scituate Military Company 1643.

For line of descent see William Vassall (No. 30).

32. Eighth in descent from *John Moore* of Cambridge, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1638.

2. William White, 1829-1892. Amanda Preston, 1830-....
3. Cyrus White, 1794-1876. Rebecca White, 1805-1843.
4. Joel White, 1770-1837. Dorcas Nash, 1772-1837.
5. Elisha Nash, 1729-1814. Lois Frost, ....-....
6. Samuel Frost, ....-.... Elizabeth Rice, 1689-....
7. David Rice, 1659-1723. Hannah Walker, 1669-1704.
8. Corp. Henry Rice, 1617-1710. Elizabeth Moore, ....-1705.
9. John Moore, ....-1674.

33. Seventh in descent from *Corporal Henry Rice* of Sudbury, Mass. Corporal of Sudbury Military Company 1676.

For line of descent see John Moore (No. 32).

34. Seventh in descent from *Rev. Samuel Stone* of Hartford, Conn. Served as Chaplain of the Hartford Company in Pequot War under Capt. John Mason, and received a grant of land for his services.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Moore (No. 32).
6. Ephraim Nash, 1682-1759. Joanna Smith, 1686-....
7. Lieut. Timothy Nash, 1626-1699. Rebecca Stone, ....-1694.
8. Rev. Samuel Stone, 1602-1662.

35. Sixth in descent from *Lieut. Timothy Nash* of New Haven, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. Lieut. of Hadley Company 1678; Deputy from Hadley 1690-91-95.

For line of descent see Rev. Samuel Stone (No. 34).

36. Fourth in descent from *Elisha Nash* of South Hadley, Mass. Lieut. of Hadley Company and of a commanded by Capt. Samuel Smith, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

For line of descent see John Moore (No. 32).

37. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Philip Smith* of Hadley, Mass. Lieut. of Hadley Company and of a Troop of Horse 1678; Lieut. of Hampshire Regiment same year; Deputy from Hadley 1677-80-81-82-83-84.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Moore (No. 32).
6. Ephraim Nash, 1682-1759. Joanna Smith, 1686-....
7. John Smith, 1661-1727. Joanna Kellogg, 1664-....
8. Lieut. Philip Smith, 1633-1685. Rebecca Foote, ....-1701.

38. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Kellogg* of Hadley, Mass. Sergt. of Capt. William Turner's Company in King Philip's War, and took part in the Fall's Fight, May 19th, 1676; Lieut. of Hadley Military Company 1662.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Moore (No. 32).
6. Ephraim Nash, 1682-1759. Joanna Smith, 1686-....
7. John Smith, 1661-1727. Joanna Kellogg, 1664-....
8. Lieut. Joseph Kellogg, 1627-1707. Joanna ....., ....-1666.

39. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Samuel Smith* of Wethersfield, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. "Ancient Sergeant" of Wethersfield Company; Lieut. in Major General John Pynchon's Regiment from 1662 to 1678; Commissioner to negotiate with Mohawks 1669; released from military duty by General Court in 1678 on account of advanced age; Deputy from Wethersfield many times between 1641 to 1656; Deputy from Hadley many times between 1661 and 1673; Commissioner for Hadley 1661-63; Associate Justice of Hampshire Court 1665.

2. William White, 1829-1892. Amanda Preston, 1830-....
3. Gardner Preston, Jr., 1798-1876. Amanda Smith, 1805-1878.
4. Gardner Preston, Sr., 1749-1834. Abigail Wait, ....-1836.
5. Jonathan Preston, 1720-1792. Eunice Wait, 1722-....
6. John Preston Jr., 1686-1728. Mary Smith, ....-....
7. Capt. Luke Smith, 1666-.... Mary Crow, 1672-1761.
8. Ensign Chileab Smith, 1635-1731. Hannah Hitchcock, ....-1732.
9. Lieut. Samuel Smith, ....-1680. Elizabeth ....., ....-1686.

40. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Chileab Smith* of Hadley, Mass. Ensign of Hadley Military Company from 1692 until 1731.

For line of descent see Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).

41. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Luke Smith* of Hadley, Mass. Capt. of Hadley Military Company; Deputy from Hadley and South Hadley 1721-23-27-35.

For line of descent see Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).

42. Sixth in descent from *John Preston, Sr.,* of Hadley, Mass. Served under Capt. Lathrop in King Philip's War and took part in the fight at Bloody Brook September 18th, 1675; served under Capt. Joseph Gardiner in Narragansett Campaign and took part in the Great Swamp Fight, December 19th, 1675; served under Capt. William Turner and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
7. John Preston, Sr., ....-.... Sarah Gardner, ....-....

43. Ninth in descent from *William Lewis, Sr.,* of Hartford, Conn., and Hadley and Northampton, Mass. Served as a trooper under command of Major General John Pynchon; Deputy from Hadley 1662-63; Deputy from Northampton 1664.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
8. Samuel Crow, ....-1676. Hannah Lewis, ....-....
9. Capt. Wiliam Lewis, ....-1690. Mary Hopkins, ....-....
10. William Lewis, Sr., ....-1683. Felix ....., ...-1671.

44. Eighth in descent from *Capt. William Lewis* of Farmington, Conn. Sergt. of Farmington Military Company 1649; Lieut. 1651; Capt. 1674; Commissioner for Farmington 1689; Deputy from Farmington many times between 1680 and 1689.

For line of descent see William Lewis Sr. (No. 43).

45. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Crow* of Hadley, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War and was killed at the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
8. Samuel Crow, ..-1676. Hannah Lewis, ....-....

46. Ninth in descent from *Henry Burt* of Springfield, Mass. Member of First Military Company at Springfield, and Clerk of the Company 1657.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
5. Corporal Martin Wait, 1733-.... Jerusha Alvord, 1741-....
6. Centinel Benjamin Wait, 1704-1778. Abigail Sikes, 1703-....
7. Nathaniel Sikes, 1673-.... Elizabeth Ball, 1677-....
8. Samuel Ball, ....-.... Mary Graves, ....-....
9. Francis Ball, ....-1648. Abigail Burt, ....-....
10. Henry Burt, ....-.... Eulalia ....., ....-....

47. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Ball* of Springfield, Mass. Served in King Philip's War under Capt. William Turner and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

For line of descent see Henry Burt (No. 46).

48. Fifth in descent from *Centinel Benjamin Wait* of Springfield, Mass. Centinel in Capt. Samuel Bernard's Company 1722.

For line of descent see Henry Burt (No. 46).

49. Fourth in descent from *Corporal Martin Wait* of South Hadley, Mass. Corporal in South Hadley Company in expedition against Crown Point; served in expedition against Canada in Regiment commanded by Col. Israel Williams 1754.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
5. Corporal Martin Wait, 1733-.... Jerusha Alvord, 1741-....

50. Eighth in descent from *Ensign John Graves* of Guilford, Conn., and Hatfield, Mass. Ensign of Guilford Company 1667; killed by Indians in the assault on Hatfield September 19th, 1677.

2 to 8, same as descent from Henry Burt (No. 46).
9. Ensign John Graves, ....-1677. Mary Smith, 1630-1668.

51. Ninth in descent from *Elder William Goodwin* of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Deputy from Cambridge 1634; an early settler of Hartford and a man of great influence both in church and state; Ruling Elder of Hartford Church 1636.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
8. Samuel Crow, ....-1676. Hannah Lewis, ....-....
9. John Crow, ....-1686. Elizabeth Goodwin, ....-....
10. Elder William Goodwin, ....-1673. Susanna ....., ....-....

52. Ninth in descent from *William Hopkins* of Stratford, Conn. Commissioner for Stratford 1640; Governor's Assistant 1642.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
8. Samuel Crow, ....-1676. Hannah Lewis, ....-....
9. Capt. William Lewis, ....-1690. Mary Hopkins, ....-....
10. William Hopkins, ....-....

53. Ninth in descent from *John Plumb* of Dorchester, Mass., and Wethersfield, Conn. Served in Pequot War under Capt. John Mason 1637; Deputy from Wethersfield 1641-42-43.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
5. Corporal Martin Wait, 1733-.... Jerusha Alvord, 1741-....
6. John Alvord Jr., 1711-1758. Abigail White, 1703-1757.
7. John Alvord, Sr., 1685-1757. Dorcas Lyman, 1688-1770.
8. Lieut. John Lyman, 1660-1740. Mindwell (Sheldon) Pomeroy 1666-1735.
9. Capt. John Lyman, 1623-1690. Dorcas Plumb, ....-1725.
10. John Plumb, 1594-1648.

54. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Lyman* of Northampton, Mass. Lieut. of Capt. William Turner's Company in King Philip's War and took command of the company at the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676, after the death of Capt. Turner.

**For line of descent see John Plumb (No. 53).**

55. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. John Lyman, Jr.*, of Northampton, Mass. Ensign of Northampton Military Company in 1682; Lieut. later; served in King William's War as a member of Northampton Company 1696.

**For line of descent see John Plumb (No. 53).**

56. Ninth in descent from *Richard Vore* of Windsor, Conn. Member of Windsor Military Company for many years, and freed from further military duty by General Court, May 17th, 1660, on account of his advanced age.

**2 to 7, same as descent from John Plumb (No. 53).**
**8. Thomas Alvord, 1653-.... Joanna Taylor, 1665-....**
**9. Alexander Alvord, 1620-1683. Mary Vore, ....-....**
**10. Richard Vore, ....-....**

57. Seventh in descent from *Thomas Alvord* of Northampton, Mass. Member of Capt. William Turner's Company in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

**2 to 7, same as descent from John Plumb (No. 53).**
**8. Thomas Alvord, 1653-.... Joanna Taylor, 1665-....**

58. Eighth in descent from *Capt. John Taylor* of Northampton, Mass. Capt. of Northampton troop for many years, and killed by Indians May 13th, 1704.

**2 to 7, same as descent from John Plumb (No. 53).**
**8. Thomas Alvord, 1653-.... Joanna Taylor, 1665-....**
**9. Capt. John Taylor, ....-1704. Thankful Woodward, ....-....**

59. Eighth in descent from *Robert Bartlett* of Hartford, Conn., and Northampton, Mass. One of the original proprietors of Hartford; served in King Philip's War, and killed by Indians in assault upon Northampton March 14th, 1676.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
6. William Wait Jr., 1682-.... Elizabeth Stebbins, 1685-....
7. Thomas Stebbins, 1662-1712. Elizabeth Wright, 1666-....
8. John Stebbins, 1626-1679. Abigail Bartlett, ....-1689.
9. Robert Bartlett, ....-1676.

60. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Samuel Wright, Jr.*, of Northampton, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, and was killed by Indians at Northfield September 2nd, 1675.

2 to 5, same as descent from Lieut. Samuel Smith (No. 39).
6. William Wait, Jr., 1682-.... Elizabeth Stebbins, 1685-....
7. Thomas Stebbins, 1662-1712. Elizabeth Wright, 1666-....
8. Sergt. Samuel Wright, Jr., 1630-1675. Elizabeth Burt, 1630-1691.

61. Ninth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Member of Governor Winthrop's Council 1663-64-65; Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1664; Assistant from 1657 to 1665; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

2. William White, 1829-1892. Amanda Preston, 1830-....
3. Gardner Preston, Jr., 1798-1876. Amanda Smith, 1805-1878.
4. Samuel Smith, 1775-1869. Mehitable Burnett. 1777-1828.
5. Jonathan Burnett, ....-.... Mehitable Dickinson, 1747-....
6. Nehemiah Dickinson 3rd, 1702-1776. Mary Moody, ....-1787.
7. Ebenezer Moody, 1675-1757.
8. Samuel Moody, ....-1689. Sarah Deming, ....-1717.
9. John Deming, 1615-1705. Honor Treat, 1616-....
10. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Alice Gaylord, 1594-....

62. Eighth in descent from *John Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1656-57-58-60-62; named as one of the patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 61).

63. Fifth in descent from *Nehemiah Dickinson 3rd* of Hadley, Mass. Served under Capt. Charles Stevens in Fifth Indian War, and was one of the company described in Hoyt's History of the Indian Wars as the "brave little Garrison who so courageously defended the fort at Charlestown, N. H., in April, 1747."

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 61).

64. Eighth in descent from *Nathaniel Dickinson* of Wethersfield, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. Deputy from Wethersfield 1646 to 1656; member of Hampshire Guard under Capt. John Pynchon 1663.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Treat ((No. 61).
7. Nehemiah Dickinson, 2nd, 1675-1715. Mehitable Church, 1672-1748.
8. Nehemiah Dickinson 1st, 1644-1723. Mary Cowles, ....-....
9. Nathaniel Dickinson, ....-1676. Anne ....., ....-....

65. Seventh in descent from *Nehemiah Dickinson 1st* of Hadley, Mass. Served under Capt. William Turner in King Philip's War and took part in the Fall's Fight May 19th, 1676.

For line of descent see Nathaniel Dickinson (No. 64).

66. Eighth in descent from *John Cowles* of Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Farmington 1653-54.

2 to 8, same as descent from Nathaniel Dickinson (No. 64).
9. John Cowles, ....-1675. Hannah ....., 1613-1683.

67. Eighth in descent from *Richard Church* of Hartford, Conn. Member of Hartford Train Band 1654-55.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 61).
7. Nehemiah Dickinson 2nd, 1675-1715. Mehitable Church, 1672-1748.
8. Samuel Church, 1634-.... Mary Churchill, 1639-....
9. Richard Church, ....-1667. Anne ....., ....-1689.

68. Ninth in descent from *Governor John Webster* of Hartford, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. One of the original

proprietors of Hartford; Deputy from Hartford 1637-38; Magistrate continuously from 1639 to 1654; First Magistrate 1657-58-59; Deputy Governor of Connecticut 1655; Governor 1656; Magistrate at Hadley 1660.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 61).
5. Nathan Smith, 1731-1811. Eunice Smith, 1735-1822.
6. John Smith, 1699-1774. Mary Dickinson, 1704-1781.
7. William Dickinson, 1675-1742. Mary Marsh, 1683-....
8. Lieut. Jonathan Marsh, 1650-1730. Dorcas ....., ....-1723.
9. John Marsh, ....-1688. Anne Webster, ....-1662.
10. Gov. John Webster, 1590-1661. Agnes ....., ....-....

69. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Jonathan Marsh* of Hartford, Conn., and Hadley, Mass. Deputy from Hadley 1701; Lieut. of Hadley Company from 1682 to 1715.

For line of descent see Gov. John Webster (No. 68).

70. Eighth in descent from *Matthew Marvin* of Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1654.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 61).
5. Nathan Smith, 1731-1811. Eunice Smith, 1735-1822.
6. John Smith, 1699-1774. Mary Dickinson, 1704-1781.
7. Ebenezer Smith, 1668--1716. Abigail Broughton, 1670-....
8. John Boughton, 1615-1705. Abigail Marvin, 1640-1672.
9. Matthew Marvin, 1600-1680. Elizabeth ....., ....-....

71. Seventh in descent from *John Boughton* of Hartford and Norwalk, Conn. Deputy from Norwalk 1669-71, and from 1673 to 1677.

For line of descent see Matthew Marvin (No. 70).

72. Ninth in descent from *Deacon Samuel Chapin* of Springfield, Mass. Appointed with Pynchon and Holyoke to govern Springfield; assisted in defending Springfield when attacked by Indians during King Philip's War, for which service he received a grant of 200 acres of land.

2 to 8, same as descent from Nathaniel Foote, Sr. (No. 10).
9. Nathaniel Bliss, ....-.... Catherine Chapin, ....-....
10. Deacon Samuel Chapin, ....1675. Cicely ....., ....-1682.

---

## WHITNEY, FRANK IRVING. (Soc. No. 95).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born Sept. 5th, 1850, in Milltown, Maine.
Married Maria Louise Gilbert Dec. 3d, 1874.

2. Madison Whitney, 1813-1856. Joanna Carpenter, 1821-1859.
3. Dr. Alfred Carpenter, 1785-1829. Joan Jones, 1798-....
4. Samuel Jones, Jr., 1773-1860. Joanna Leseur, 1777-1856.
5. Samuel Jones, Sr., 1748-1824. Mary Richards, 1753-1815.
6. Dr. Benjamin Richards, 1714-1755. Abigail Thayer, 1713-1765.
7. Ephraim Thayer, 1669-1757. Sarah Bass, 1672-1751.
8. John Bass, 1633-1716. Ruth Alden, ....-1674.
9. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, 1602-1688.

Eighth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the 7th signer of the Compact; member of Capt. Miles Standish Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; member of Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Samuel Bass* of Braintree, Mass. Deputy from Braintree many times between 1641 and 1664.

2 to 8, same as descent from John Alden.
9. Samuel Bass, 1600-1694. Ann ....., 1600-1693.

2. Eighth in descent from *William Carpenter* of Weymouth, Mass. Deputy from Weymouth 1641-43.

2 and 3, same as descent from John Alden.
4. Benjamin Carpenter, 4th, 1760-1838. Ruth Howard, 1763-1832.
5. Benjamin Carpenter 3rd, 1729-..... Joanna Howard, ....-....
6. Benjamin Carpenter 2nd, 1680-..... Mary Barney, ....-....
7. Benjamin Carpenter 1st, 1658-..... Renew Weeks, 1660-1703.
8. Joseph Carpenter, 1633-1675. Margaret Sutton, ....-1700.
9. William Carpenter, 1605-1659. Abigail ....., ....-1687.

WHITNEY, HARRY EDWARD. (Soc. No. 12). Faribault, Minn.

Born September 4th, 1851, in Fort Covington, N. Y. Unmarried.

2. Charles Marsh Whitney, 1828-.... Delia Minerva Safford, 1831-....
3. Edward Winslow Whitney, 1801-1848. Lavinia Bruce Bemis, 1798-1854.
4. Samuel Winslow Whitney, 1769-1852.
5. Dr. Ephraim Whitney, 1728-1801. Marcy Winslow, 1741-.....
6. Jonas Whitney, 1699-1770. Margaret Stratton, ....-....
7. Moses Whitney, 1655-1710. Sarah Knight, ....-1755.

Sixth in descent from *Moses Whitney* of Watertown, Mass. Served under Capt. Hugh Mason in King Philip's War 1676.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Thomas Clapp* of Scituate, Mass. Deputy from Scituate 1646.

2 to 5, same as descent from Moses Whitney.
6. Kenelm Winslow, 1713-1777. Elizabeth Clapp, 1714-....
7. John Clapp, 1676-....
8. Increase Clapp, 1640-.... Elizabeth Bursley, 1649-....
9. Thomas Clapp, 1597-1684. Abigail ....., ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Increase Clapp* of Barnstable, Mass. Served in King Philips War and received a grant of land for his service.

For line of descent see Thomas Clapp (No. 1).

3. Eighth in descent from *John Bursley* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Military Company 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Thomas Clapp (No. 1).
9. John Bursley, ....-1660. Johanna Hull, ....-....

4. Eighth in descent from *Kenelm Winslow, Sr.*, of Marshfield Mass. Member of the Marshfield Military Co. 1643; Deputy from Marshfield 1642-43-52-53.

2 to 5, same as descent from Moses Whitney.

6. Kenelm Winslow, 1713-1777. Elizabeth Clapp, 1714-.....
7. Samuel Winslow, 1674-.... Mercy King, 1678-1733.
8. Kenelm Winslow, Jr., 1635-1715. Mercy Worden, 1641-1688.
9. Kenelm Winslow, Sr., 1599-1672. Elinor Adams, ....-1681.

5. Eighth in descent from *Peter Worden, Jr.*, of Yarmouth, Mass. Member of Yarmouth Military Co. 1643.

2 to 8, same as descent from Kenelm Winslow, Sr. (No. 4).

9. Peter Worden, Jr., 1609-1681. Mary ....., ....-1687.

6. Eighth in descent from *Thomas King, Sr.*, of Scituate, Mass. Member of the Scituate Military Co. 1643.

2 to 5, same as descent from Moses Whitney.

6. Kenelm Winslow, 1713-1777. Elizabeth Clapp, 1714-....
7. Samuel Winslow, 1674-.... Mercy King, 1678-1733.
8. Thomas King, Jr., 1645-.... Elizabeth Clapp, ....-....
9. Thomas King, Sr., ....-.... Sarah ....., ....-1652.

7. Eighth in descent from *Governor Thomas Dudley* of Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

2. Charles Marsh Whitney, 1828-.... Delia Minerva Safford, 1831-....
3. Edward Winslow Whitney, 1801-1848. Lavinia Bruce Bemis, 1798-1854.
4. Elias Bemis, 1767-1806. Experience Hendrick, ....-....
5. David Bemis, 1729-1813. Mary Dunster, 1733-....
6. David Dunster, 1706-1758. Mary Russell, 1702-1772.
7. Jonathan Dunster, 1653-1726. Deborah Wade, 1667-....
8. Major Jonathan Wade, 1637-1689. Deborah Dudley, 1645-1683.
9. Governor Thomas Dudley, 1576-1653. Catherine Hackburn, ....-....

8. Eighth in descent from *Jonathan Wade, Sr.*, of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich 1681-82.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 7).

9. Jonathan Wade, Sr., ....-1683.

9. Seventh in descent from *Major Jonathan Wade* of Ipswich, Mass. Capt. of the "Three Counties Troop of Horse" in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Governor Thomas Dudley (No. 7).

10. Sixth in descent from *Jonathan Dunster* of Cambridge, Mass. Served as a soldier in King Philip's War.

For line of descent see Governor Thomas Dudley (No. 7).

11. Eighth in descent from *Lieut. Edward Winship* of Cambridge, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1638; Ensign of Cambridge Military Co. 1647; Lieut. 1660; Deputy from Cambridge 1663-64 and from 1681 to 1686.

2 to 6, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 7).
7. Hubbard Russell, 1687-.... Elizabeth Dickson, 1698-....
8. John Dickson, 1656-.... Margaret Winship, 1664-.....
9. Lieut. Edward Winship, 1613-1688. Jane Wilkinson, ....-....

12. Sixth in descent from *Joseph Bemis, Jr.,* of Westminster, Mass. Member of Capt. James Oliver's Co. in King Philip's War.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 7).
6. Philip Bemis, 1700-.... Elizabeth Lawrence ....-....
7. Joseph Bemis, Jr., 1651-1684. Ann ....., ....-....

13. Seventh in descent from *Henry Dunster* of Cambridge, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1640; President of Harvard College from 1640 to 1654.

2 to 7, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Dudley (No. 7.)
8. Henry Dunster, 1610-1659. Elizabeth ....., ....-1690.

---

WICKWIRE, ARTHUR MANLEY. (Soc. No. 123).
St. Paul, Minnesota.

Born March 19th, 1867, in Sheffield, Mass.
Married Louise Edna Dutcher Nov. 18th, 1896.

2. Manley Horatio Wickwire, 1834-.... Pauline Abigail Bartholomew, 1835-1882.
3. Alvin B. Wickwire, 1796-1887. Sarah Miranda Humiston, 1795-1866.
4. James Wickwire, 1759-1822. Sarah Barnes, 1759-1848.
5. James Wickwire, 1725-1801. Mary Grant, 1731-1819.
6. Christopher Wickwire, 1679-1746.
7. John Wickwire, ....-1712. Mary Tonge, 1656-....

Sixth in descent from *John Wickwire* of New London, Conn. Served as a soldier in the Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675 and received a grant of land for his services.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Eighth in descent from *Rev. John Lothrop* of Barnstable, Mass. He graduated at Cambridge, England, in 1609, and became curate of the parish church at Egerton in 1611; in 1623 he renounced his orders and assisted in founding the First Independent Church of London, of which he was pastor till 1632, when he was arrested and thrown into prison at Newgate, with 41 members of his church; after languishing there for two years, during which time his wife died and his children were on the verge of starvation, he was liberated, and at once came to America, where he arrived in 1634, in the ship Griffin, with a large part of his flock; he settled at Scituate, where he was chosen pastor; in 1639 he removed with many of his congregation to Barnstable where he continued his

clerical labors till his death, Nov. 8, 1653; in 1643 he was a member of the Barnstable company, commanded by Lieut. Thomas Dimmock.

2 and 3, same as descent from John Wickwire.
4. Bennett Humiston, 1766-.... Elizabeth Royce Benham, 1763-....
5. Benjamin Benham, 1733-.... Sarah Hall, 1732-1821.
6. John Hall, 1681-1766. Elizabeth Royce, 1689-1755.
7. Ensign Nathaniel Royce, 1639-1736. Sarah Lothrop, 1655-1706.
8. Judge Samuel Lothrop-....1699. Elizabeth Scudder, ....-....
9. Rev. John Lothrop, 1584-1653.

2. Seventh in descent from *Judge Samuel Lothrop* of Barnstable, Mass. Member of Barnstable Co. commanded by Lieut. Thomas Dimmock 1643; Magistrate in Conn. 1647; Assisted in relief of Uncas 1657; Served in King Philip's War 1675 and received a grant of land for his services.

For line of descent see Rev. John Lothrop (No. 1).

3. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Nathaniel Royce* of Wallingford, Conn. Deputy from Wallingford 1693-94-99-1702-04.

For line of descent see Rev. John Lothrop (No. 1).

4. Seventh in descent from *Deputy Governor James Bishop* of New Haven, Conn. Secretary of New Haven Colony 1661 to 1665; Commissioner New Haven 1665; Deputy to Conn. General Court 1665 to 1668; Clerk County Court at New Haven 1666; Auditor of Treasurer's accounts 1666-70-75; Assistant 1668 to 1682; Deputy Governor 1683-1691.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Rev. John Lothrop (No. 1).
5. Joy Humiston, 1735-.... Hannah Granniss, 1739-....
6. Thomas Humiston, 1699-.... Mary Bishop, 1698-....
7. James Bishop, 1671-1738. Abigail Bennett, ....-....
8. Deputy Gov. James Bishop, ....-1691. Elizabeth Tompkins, ....-1703.

5. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Granniss* of New Haven, Conn. Lieut. New Haven Militia 1718; Capt. 1733.

2 to 5, same as descent from Dep. Gov. James Bishop (No. 4).
6. James Granniss, 1717-.... Mabel Potter, 1720-....
7. Capt. John Granniss, ....-.... Mary Sanford (widow), ....-....

6. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel Merriman* of New Haven and Wallingford, Conn. Sergt. of New Haven Military Co. 1665; Lieut. 1672; Capt. of Dragoons 1677; Deputy from Wallingford many times between 1674 and 1685; commissioner for Wallingford 1678; served in Pequot War and King Philip's War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Rev. John Lothrop (No. 1).
5. Benjamin Benham, 1733-.... Sarah Hall, 1732-1821.
6. Sergt. Joseph Benham, 1685-1754. Mary Curtis, 1706-....
7. Joseph Benham, 1659-.... Hannah Ives, ....-....
8. John Ives, ....-.... Hannah Merriman, ....-....
9. Capt. Nathaniel Merriman, ....-....

7. Seventh in descent from *Deacon Henry Farnham* of Boston, Mass., and Killingworth, Conn. Member of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1644-45; Deputy from Killingworth 1670.

2, 3, 4, same as descent from John Wickwire.
5. Sergt. Enos Barnes, 1723-1798. Abigail Luddington, 1728-1768.
6. Thomas Barnes, ....-1726. Joanna Farnham, 1687, ....-....
7. Sergt. Peter Farnham, ....-1704. Hannah Wilcoxson, 1665-....
8. Deacon Henry Farnham, ....-1700. Joanna Rutty, ....-1689.

8. Eighth in descent from *Elder John White* of Hartford, Conn. Townsman at Cambridge, Mass., 1635; original proprietor of Hartford, Conn., 1636; Selectman 1642, 1646, 1651, 1656; one of the founders of Hadley, Mass., in 1659; Selectman 1662, 1663, 1665; Deputy to

General Court of Mass. 1664, 1669; returned 1670 to Hartford and was elder of the South Church.

2. Manley Horatio Wickwire, 1834-.... Pauline Abigail Bartholomew, 1835-1882.
3. Andrew Bartholomew, 1802-1879. Abigail Savage, 1803-1875.
4. Asahel Savage, 1769-1850. Abigail Deming, 1766-1807.
5. Lieut. Elisha Savage, 1728-1807. Thankful Johnson, 1735-1806.
6. Capt. Thomas Johnson, 1689-1761. Susannah White, 1694-1786.
7. Ensign Daniel White, 1661-1739. Susannah Mould, 1663-1754.
8. Capt. Nathaniel White, 1629-1711. Elizabeth ....., 1625-1690.
9. Elder John White, ....-1683. Mary Levit, ....-....

9. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Nathaniel White* of Middletown, Conn. Ensign 1664; Lieut. 1677; Capt. 1690-99; Deputy from Middletown 114 Sessions between 1659 and 1710; Magistrate 1669 et seq.

For line of descent see Elder John White (No. 8).

10. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Johnson* of Middletown, Conn. Capt. of Middletown Co. 1738; Deputy from Middletown 1739-44; Justice for County of Hartford 1744-1750.

For line of descent see Elder John White (No. 8).

11. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Elisha Savage* of Middletown, Conn. Ensign Middletown Co. 1767; Lieut. 1775; Served later as Lieut. in Revolutionary War.

For line of descent see Elder John White (No. 8).

12. Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Savage* of Middletown, Conn. Ensign Middletown Co. 1700; Lieut. 1703; Capt. 1711.

2 to 5, same as descent from Elder John White (No. 8).
6. Sergt. William Savage, 1699-1774. Sarah Savage 1700-1782.
7. Capt. John Savage, 1652-1726. Mary Ranney, 1665-1734.

13. Sixth in descent from *Capt. William Savage* of Middletown, Conn. Lieut. Middletown Co. 1717; Capt. 1719; Deputy from Middletown from 1715 to 1726.

2 to 5, same as descent from Elder John White (No. 8).
6. Sergt. William Savage, 1699-1774. Sarah Savage, 1700-1782,
7. Capt. William Savage, 1668-1726. Christian Mould, 1677-1719.

14. Ninth in descent from *Richard Treat* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1637 to 1657; Assistant 1658 to 1665; Member of Governor Winthrop's Council 1663-64; named as one of the Patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Elder John White (No. 8).
5. Lieut. Jonathan Deming, 1730-1799. Jerusha Williams, 1736-1815.
6. Daniel Deming, Jr., 1709-1748. Mehitabel Russell, 1704-1784.
7. Jonathan Deming, 1661-1727. Abigail Fyler, 1683-1754.
8. Jonathan Deming, 1639-.... Sarah ....., ....-....
9. John Deming, 1615-1705. Honor Treat, ....-....
10. Richard Treat, 1584-1669. Alice Gaylord, 1594-....

15. Eighth in descent from *John Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy from Wethersfield 1649 to 1661 and again 1667-69-72; named as one of the Patentees in Conn. Royal Charter 1662.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 14).

16. Fourth in descent from *Lieut. Jonathan Deming* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign 9th Co., 6th Regt. 1772; Lieut. 8th Co., 6th Regt. 1774; served later in Revolutionary War as Commissary.

For line of descent see Richard Treat (No. 14).

17. Eighth in descent from *Elder John Strong* of Hartford, Conn., and Taunton, Mass. Deputy from Taunton 1641 to 1644.

2 to 7, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 14).
8. Zerubabel Fyler, 1644-1715. Experience Strong, 1650-....
9. Elder John Strong, 1605-1699. Abigail Ford, 1608-1688.

18. Ninth in descent from *Elder William Goodwin* of Boston and Hadley, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Deputy from Boston 1634; Ruling Elder Hartford Church 1636 and to Hadley Church 1658.

2 to 6, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 14).
7. Rev. Noadiah Russell, 1659-.... Mary Hamlin, 1663-....
8. Capt. Giles Hamlin, 1622-1689. Esther Crow, 1628-1700.
9. John Crow, 1606-.... Elizabeth Goodwin, ....-....
10. Elder William Goodwin, 1598-1673. Susanna ....., ....-1676.

19. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Giles Hamlin* of Middletown, Conn. Commissioner for the United Colonies 1666; Assistant 1667 and from 1684 to 1689; Deputy from Middletown many times between 1667 and 1684; Member of Grand Committee on Military Affairs 1673.

**For line of descent see Elder William Goodwin (No. 18).**

20. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Jacob Williams* of Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of Wethersfield Military Co. 1727; Lieut. 1733; Capt. 1734.

**2 to 5, same as descent from Richard Treat (No. 14).**
**6. Capt. Jacob Williams, 1689-1753. Eunice Standish, 1698-....**

21. Ninth in descent from *General John Johnson* of Roxbury, Mass. A charter member and first Clerk of Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company 1638; Surveyor General of "all ye Armyes" 1644; Deputy from 1634 to 1649.

**2. Manley Horatio Wickwire, 1834-.... Pauline Abigail Bartholomew, 1835-1882.**
**3. Andrew Bartholomew, 1802-1879. Abigail Savage, 1803-1875.**
**4. Wyllis Bartholomew, 1777-1846. Martha Morse, 1777-1848.**
**5. Capt. Andrew Bartholomew, 1744-1818. Rachel Royce, 1753-1802.**
**6. Lieut. Joseph Bartholomew, 1721-1781. Mary Sexton, 1719-1814.**
**7. Andrew Bartholomew, 1670-1753. Hannah Frisbie, ....-1741.**
**8. Lieut. William Bartholomew, 1640-1687. Mary Johnson, 1642-....**
**9. Capt. Isaac Johnson, ....-1675. Elizabeth Porter, ....-1683.**
**10. Gen. John Johnson, ....-1659. Margery ....., ....-1655.**

22. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Isaac Johnson* of Roxbury, Mass. Capt. of Roxbury Co. 1653; Lieut. Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co. 1666; Capt. thereof 1667; commanded a Company at Great Swamp Fight where he lost his life 1675. Deputy from Roxbury 1671.

**For line of descent see General John Johnson (No. 21).**

23. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. William Bartholomew* of Roxbury and Woodstock, Mass. Assisted in

defense of Hatfield in King Philip's War; Ensign Roxbury Co. 1689; Lieut. 1691; Deputy from Woodstock 1692.

For line of descent see General John Johnson (No. 21).

24. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Bartholomew* of Wallingford, Conn. Ensign of Wallingford Second Co. 1764; Lieut. 1767.

For line of descent see General John Johnson (No. 21).

25. Eighth in descent from *William Bartholomew* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich many times between 1635 and 1650. Town Clerk 1639; County Treasurer 1654 and 1666.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gen. John Johnson (No. 21).
9. William Bartholomew, 1602-1680. Anna Lord, ....-1682.

26. Eighth in descent from *John Moss* (*Morse*) of Wallingford, Conn. Signer of the "Fundamental Agreement" of New Haven Colony 1639. Deputy from Wallingford many times between 1664 and 1687; Commissioner for Wallingford many times between 1672 and 1697.

2 to 5, same as descent from Gen. John Johnson (No. 21)
6. Reuben Royce, 1713-.... Keziah Morse, 1720-....
7. Lieut. Samuel Morse, 1680-.... Susanna Hall, ....-....
8. John Morse, 1650-1717. Martha Lothrop, 1657-1719.
9. John Moss (Morse), 1604-1707.

27. Fifth in descent from *Capt. Asahel Hall* of Wallingford, Conn. Ensign of the Wallingford Second Co. 1756; Capt. 1764; served in French & Indian War.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gen. John Johnson (No. 21).
5. John Morse, 1750-.... Mehitable Hall, 1753-....
6. Capt. Asahel Hall, 1717-1795. Sarah Parmelee, 1719-1784.

28. Eighth in descent from *John Hall, Sr.*, of New Haven and Wallingford, Conn. Served under Capt.

Israel Stoughton in Pequot War 1637; one of the signers of the Plantation Covenant at New Haven 1639.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gen. John Johnson (No. 21).
5. John Morse, 1751-.... Mehitable Hall, 1753-....
6. Capt. Asahel Hall, 1717-1795. Sarah Parmelee, 1719-1784.
7. John Hall 3rd, 1681-1766. Elizabeth Royce, 1689-1755.
8. John Hall 2nd, 1641-1721. Mary Parker, ....-1725.
9. John Hall Sr., 1605-1676. Jean Wollen, ....-....

29. Seventh in descent from *John Hall 2nd* of Wallingford, Conn. Justice of the "Peace and Quorum" of New Haven County 1701 to 1708 and again 1710-11; Deputy from Wallingford many years between 1687 and 1701.

For line of descent see John Hall Sr. (No. 28).

30. Seventh in descent from *Captain Samuel Hall* of Wallingford, Conn. Capt. of Wallingford Train Band 1705; Deputy from Wallingford 1699-1708-11-14.

2, 3 and 4,same as descent from Gen. John Johnson (No. 21).
5. John Morse, 1751-.... Mehitable Hall, 1753-....
6. Levi Morse, 1722-.... Martha Fenn, 1725- ...
7. John Morse, 1682-1755. Elizabeth Hall, 1690-1754.
8. Capt. Samuel Hall, 1646-1725. Hannah Walker, 1646-....

31. Ninth in descent from *Lieut. Francis Bell* of Stamford, Conn. Lieut. of the Stamford Military Co. 1655; one of the commssiioners chosen to arrange the union with Connecticut Colony 1664; Deputy from Stamford many times between 1653 and 1664; Assistant.

2. Manley Horatio Wickwire, 1834-.... Pauline Abigail Bartholomew, 1835-1882.
3. Alvin B. Wickwire, 1796-1887. Sarah Miranda Humiston, 1795-1866.
4. Bennett Humiston, 1766-.... Elizabeth Royce Benham, 1763-....
5. Benjamin Benham, 1733-.... Sarah Hall, 1732-1821.
6. Sergt. Joseph Benham, 1685-1754. Mary Curtis, 1706-....
7. Samuel Curtis, 1679-.... Elizabeth Fredericks, 1687-....
8. William Fredericks, ....-.... Mary Tuttle, 1666-....
9. Jonathan Tuttle, 1637-.... Rebecca Bell, 1643-1676.
10. Lieut. Francis Bell, ....-1690. Rebecca ....., ....-1684.

32. Seventh in descent from *Ensign Thomas Curtis* of Wallingford, Conn. Ensign of Wallingford Train Band 1704; Deputy from Wallingford 1689-1717-18.

2 to 7, same as descent from Lieut. Francis Bell (No. 31).
8. Ensign Thomas Curtis, 1648-1736.

33. Seventh in descent from *Lieut. James Bennett* of Stratford, Conn. Lieut. of the Stratford Train Band 1704; Justice of the "Peace and Quorum" for Fairfield County, 1709-11-14-24; Deputy from Stratford many times between 1689-1710.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Lieut. Francis Bell (No. 31).
5. Joy Humiston, 1735-.... Hannah Granniss, 1739-....
6. Thomas Humiston, 1699-.... Mary Bishop, 1698-....
7. James Bishop, 1671-1738. Abigail Bennett, ....-....
8. Lieut. James Bennett, ....-1736.

---

WINTON, WILLIAM CRAYTON. (Soc. No. 109).
Duluth, Minn.

Born April 18th, 1868, in Addison, N. Y.
Married Zerlena Adele Knox June 10th, 1891.

2. David B. Winton, 1837-.... Frances J. Gillet, 1839-....
3. Joel Doolittle Gillet, 1809-.... Lucy Jane Patten, 1818-1845.
4. Solomon Gillet, 1773-1856. Martha Doolittle, 1778-1871.
5. Titus Doolittle, 1745-1818. Mary Lewis, ....-....
6. John Doolittle, Jr., 1712-1746. ..... ....., ....-....
7. John Doolittle, Sr., 1681-1746. Mary Frederick, ....-....
8. Abraham Doolittle, Jr., 1649-1732. Mary Holt, ....-....
9. Abraham Doolittle, Sr., 1620-1690.

Eighth in descent from *Abraham Doolittle, Sr.*, of New Haven, Conn. Deputy from New Haven 1668.

---

WOODWARD, FRANCIS WILLIAM. (Soc. No. 116).
Eau Claire, Wisconsin.

Born in Ithaca, New York, Dec. 19th, 1830.
Married Ann Jay Delaplaine, Oct. 1st, 1862.

2. **William Amos Woodward**, 1801-1883. Frances Mary Evertson, 1811-1899.
3. **George Bloom Evertson**, 1773-1829. Frances Mary Nicoll, 1785-1861.
4. **Samuel Nicoll**, 1754-1796. Ann Fargie, 1764-1792.
5. **Benjamin Nicoll, Jr.**, 1718-1760. Magdalene Mary Holland, 1727-1766.
6. **Benjamin Nicoll, Sr.**, 1694-1724. Charity Floyd, 1692-1758.
7. **Hon. William Nicoll**, 1657-1723. Anne Van Rensselaer, 1665-1715.
8. **Jeremias Van Rensselaer**, 1629-1674. Maria Van Cortlandt, 1645-1669.
9. **Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt**, 1600-1683. Annekens Loockermans, ....-1684.

Eighth in descent from *Col. Oloff Stevenson Van Cortlandt,* of New Amsterdam. Colonel of the Burgher Corps 1649; Member of Council of Eight Men, 1645; Member of Council of Nine Men 1649-1652; President 1650; Last Burgomaster of New Amsterdam, before the English Conquest, 1655-1665.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Seventh in descent from *Colonel Jeremias Van Rensselaer,* Third Patroon of the Manor of Rensselaerwyck, New Netherlands. Member of Colonial Assembly, and Speaker 1664; Colonel of Militia.

**For line of descent see Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.**

2. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Matthias Nicoll* of New York. Capt. British Army 1664; Secretary of Province of New York, 1664-1680; Member of King's

Council, 1667-1680; Speaker of Provincial Assembly, 1683; Judge of Court of Admiralty, 1686; Mayor of New York, 1672.

2 to 7, same as descent from Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.
8. Capt. Matthias Nicoll, 1621-1687. Abigail Johns, ....-....

3. Sixth in descent from *Hon. William Nicoll* of New York. Attorney General 1687-1690; Member of Council 1691-1698; Member of Provincial Assembly 1701-1732; Speaker 1702-1718.

For line of descent see Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.

4. Sixth in descent from *Colonel Richard Floyd, Jr.*, of New York. Lieutenant, 1700; Colonel Suffolk County Militia in Canadian Expedition, 1709.

2 to 6, same as descent from Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.
7. Col. Richard Floyd, Jr., 1665-1728. Margaret Nicoll, 1662-1718.

5. Sixth in descent from *Capt. Henry Holland* of Albany, N. Y. Lieutenant, 1699; Captain, 1704; Commander of Garrison at Albany, N. Y. 1723-1732; High Sheriff, 1706-1720; Commissioner of Indian Affairs, 1706-1732.

2 to 5, same as descent from Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.
6. Edward Holland, 1702-1756. Magdalena Bayeux, 1706-1737.
7. Capt. Henry Holland, 1665-1736. Jane Schly, 1676-1756.

6. Fifth in descent from *Edward Holland* of Albany, N. Y. Member of Council, 1748-1756; Mayor of Albany, 1733-1741; Commissioner of Indian Affairs, 1734-1742; Mayor of New York, 1747-1757; Master in Chancery, 1748-1750.

2 to 5, same as descent from Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.
6. Edward Holland, 1702-1756. Magdalena Bayeux, 1706-1737.

7. Fifth in descent from *Henry Holland* of Albany, N. Y. Alderman, 1727; Sheriff, 1739-1746; Master in Chancery, 1743-1748; Member of Colonial Assembly, 1761-1769; Incorporator of Society Library, N. Y., 1772.

2 to 4, same as descent from Col. Oloff Stevensen Van Cortlandt.

5. Capt. Winter Fargie, ....-.... Eve Holland, 1736-....
6. Henry Holland, 1704-1782. Alida Beckman, 1702-1748.

8. Sixth in descent from *George Woodward* of Watertown, Mass. Private in Capt. John Cutler's Co. in King Philip's War, and died in the service.

2. William Amos Woodward, 1801-1883. Frances Mary Evertson, 1811-1899.
3. Amos Woodward, 1769-1814. Elizabeth Bailey, 1765-1851.
4. Park Woodward, 1725-1808. Sylvia Park, ....-....
5. Thomas Woodward, ....-.... Dorothy Park, ....-....
6. Daniel Woodward, 1653-.... Elizabeth Dana, ....-....
7. George Woodward, 1621-1676. Mary ....., ....-....

9. Sixth in descent from *Thomas Bayley* of New London, Conn. Served in King Philip's War under Capt. Lothrop, and was killed in the battle of Bloody Brook, Sept. 18th, 1675.

2. William Amos Woodward, 1801-1883. Frances Mary Evertson, 1811-1899.
3. Amos Woodward, 1769-1814. Elizabeth Bailey, 1765-1851.
4. Nathan Bailey, 1724-1801. Elizabeth Terry, 1729-1804.
5. John Bailey, Jr., 1702-.... Elizabeth ....., ....-....
6. John Bayley, Sr., 1661-1727. Elizabeth ....., ....-....
7. Thomas Bayley, 1630-1675. Lydia Redfield, 1636-....

YOUNG, EDWARD BLAKE. (Soc. No. 125).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born January 14th, 1864, in Newton, Mass.
Unmarried.

2. Edward James Young, 1829-.... Mary Clapp Blake, 1831-1901.
3. James Blake, 1798-1876. Polly Clapp, 1799-1840.
4. Ebenezer Clap, 1770-1806. Abigail Glover Clap, 1775-1838.
5. Joseph Clap, 1751-1823. Abigail Glover, 1750-1775.
6. Alexander Glover, 1710-1770. Sarah White, 1711-1790.
7. Nathaniel Glover, Jr., 1676-1726. Rachel Marsh, 1674-1752.
8. Nathaniel Glover, Sr., 1653-1724. Hannah Hinckley, 1651-1730.
9. Gov. Thomas Hinckley, 1618-1705. Mary Richards, ....-1659.

Eighth in descent from *Governor Thomas Hinckley* of Plymouth, Mass. An account of his life and public services will be found later in this volume.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Ninth in descent from *John Glover* of Boston, Mass. Deputy 1637-1644 and from 1647 to 1651; Assistant 1652-53.

2 to 8, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
9. Nathaniel Glover, 1st, 1631-1657. Mary Smith, 1630-1703.
10. John Glover, 1600-1654. Ann ....., ....-....

2. Seventh in descent from *Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton* of Dorchester, Mass. Capt. 1646; Maj. Gen. 1661; Deputy many times between 1638 and 1653; Speaker 1653; Assistant 1654 to 1661; Commissioner in reserve for United Colonies 1656, 1659, 1660.

2 and 3, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
4. Thomas Blake, 1752-1840. Mary Barnard, 1766-1844.
5. Samuel Blake, 1715-1754. Patience White, 1714-1786.
6. Edward White, 1683-1716. Patience Bird, 1683-1757.
7. Thomas Bird, 1640-1710. Thankful Atherton, 1644-1719.
8. Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton, ....-1661. Mary Wales, ....-....

3. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Roger Clap* of Boston, Mass. Lieut. 1647; Capt. at the "Castle" 1665 to 1686; Deputy many times between 1647 and 1671.

2 to 5, same as descent from Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton, (No. 2).
6. James Blake, Jr., 1688-1750. Wait Simpson, 1685-1753.
7. Jonathan Simpson, 1640-1705. Wait Clap, 1649-1717.
8. Capt. Roger Clap, 1609-1691. Joan Ford, 1617-1695.

4. Eighth in descent from *Ralph Sprague* of Charlestown, Mass. One of the founders of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay; Sergt. 1634; Lieut. 1637; Deputy from Charlestown 1635 to 1641-44-45.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Gov. Thomas Hinckley.
5. Lemuel Clap, 1735-1819. Rebecca Dexter, 1739-1823.
6. Samuel Dexter, 1700-1755. Catherine Mears, 1701-1797.
7. John Dexter, ....-1722. Winnifred Sprague, 1673-1752.
8. Samuel Sprague, 1632-1696. Rebecca Crawford, 1633-1710.
9. Ralph Sprague, ....-1650. Joan Warren, ....-1680.

5. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Allyne* of Barnstable, Mass. Served in King Philip's War; Deputy from Barnstable 1682-83-84.

2. Edward James Young, 1829-.... Mary Clapp Blake, 1831-1901.
3. Rev. Alexander Young, D. D., 1800-1854. Caroline James, 1806-1867.
4. Alexander Young, 1768-1834. Mary Loring, 1778-1849.
5. Ensign Joseph Loring, 1738-1795. Ruth James, 1739-1813.
6. Capt. Benjamin Loring, 1692-1764. Jael Jacob, 1703-1771.
7. Dea. Peter Jacob, 1668-1753. Hannah Allyne, 1673-1748.
8. Samuel Allyne, 1644-1726. Hannah Walley, ....-1711.

6. Seventh in descent from *Capt. John Jacob* of Hingham, Mass. Served under Capt. Johnson in the Narragansett campaign 1675, and upon the Captain's death took command of his company; was engaged with Capt. Wadsworth during the winter of 1675-76 in guarding the frontier; was in command of the company at Medfield when the town was attacked and partially destroyed

by Indians, February 21st, 1676; his house was fortified as a garrison by order of the General Court in the spring of 1676.

2 to 7, same as descent from Samuel Allyne (No. 5).
8. John Jacob, 1630-1693. Mary Russell, 1641-1691.

7. Seventh in descent from *Benjamin Buckland* of Rehoboth, Mass. Killed in the disastrous conflict with the Indians near Rehoboth March 26th, 1676.

2 to 6, same as descent from Samuel Allyne (No. 5).
7. Thomas Loring, 1662-1738. Leah Buckland, ....-1759.
8. Benjamin Buckland, ....-1676. Rachel Wheatley, 1643-1713.

8. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Hugh Mason* of Watertown, Mass. Lieut. of Watertown Train Band 1645, Capt. 1652; Commander of volunteers against the Dutch 1664; Member of the Council of War 1676; Deputy many times between 1634 and 1677; Ten Pounds granted to him in 1639 by General Court for his "good services against the Pecoits and otherwise."

2 and 3, same as descent from Samuel Allyne (No .5).
4. Eleazer James, 1754-1843. Rossefair Brooks, 1771-1837.
5. Dr. Ephraim Brooks, 1736-1823. Eunice Jenison, 1742-1828.
6. John Brooks, 1702-1777. Lydia Barker, 1711-1802.
7. Daniel Brooks, 1663-1733. Ann Meriam, 1669-1757.
8. Joshua Brooks, ....-.... Hannah Mason, 1636-....
9. Capt. Hugh Mason, 1606-1678. Esther ....., 1612-1692.

9. Eighth in descent from *Capt. Thomas Brooks* of Concord, Mass. Capt. 1643; Deputy from Concord many times between 1642 and 1662.

2 to 8, same as descent from Capt. Hugh Mason (No. 8).
9. Capt. Thomas Brooks, ....-1667. Grace ....., ....-1664.

10. Seventh in descent from *Samuel Lincoln* of Hingham, Mass. Member of Capt. Johnson's Cavalry Co. in the Great Swamp Fight.

2, 3 and 4, same as descent from Capt. Hugh Mason (No. 8).
5. Philip James, 1708-1785. Mary Nichols, 1714-1793.
6. Nathaniel Nichols, 1685-1758. Elizabeth Lincoln, 1689-....
7. Daniel Lincoln, 1653-1732. Elizabeth Lincoln, 1656-1741.
8. Samuel Lincoln, ....-1690. Martha ....., ....-1693.

11. Fourth in descent from *Ensign Joseph Loring* of Hingham, Mass. Served in expedition to Crown Point under Gen. Winslow 1756-57; Ensign in Regiment commanded by Col. Timothy Ruggles 1756; served also in Regiment commanded by Col. Benjamin Lincoln which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

For line of descent see Samuel Allyne (No. 5).

12. Seventh in descent from *Elder James Blake* of Dorchester, Mass. Sergt. of the Dorchester Military Company; Deputy from Dorchester 1677-82-83; Ruling Elder in the Dorchester Church for 14 years, until his death.

2 to 5, same as descent from Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton (No. 2).
6. James Blake, Jr., 1688-1750. Wait Simpson, 1685-1753.
7. Deacon James Blake, 1652-1732. Ruth Batchelder, 1662-1752.
8. Elder James Blake, 1624-1700. Elizabeth Clap, 1634-1694.

---

YOUNG, GEORGE BROOKS. (Soc. No. 117).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born July 25th, 1840, in Boston, Mass.
Married Ellen Olivia Fellows Sept. 28th, 1870.

2. Rev. Alexander Young, D. D., 1800-1854. Caroline James, 1806-1867.
3. Alexander Young, Sr., 1768-1834. Mary Loring, 1778-1849.
4. Ensign Joseph Loring, 1738-1795. Ruth James, 1739-1813.
5. Capt. Benjamin Loring, 1692-1764. Jael Jacob, 1703-1771.
6. Deacon Peter Jacob, 1668-1753. Hannah Allyne, 1673-1748.
7. Capt. John Jacob, 1630-1693. Mary Russell, 1641-1691.

Sixth in descent from *Capt. John Jacob* of Hingham, Mass. Served under Capt. Johnson in the Narragansett campaign 1675, and upon the Captain's death took command of his company; was engaged with Capt. Wadsworth during the winter of 1675-76 in guarding frontier; was in command of the company at Medfield when the town was attacked and partially destroyed by Indians, February 21st, 1676; his house was fortified as a garrison by order of the General Court in the spring of 1676.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

1. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Allyne* of Barnstable, Mass. Deputy from Barnstable 1682-83-84. Served in King Philip's War.

2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. John Jacob.
7. Samuel Allyne, 1644-1726. Hannah Walley, ....-1711.

2. Sixth in descent from *Benjamin Buckland* of Rehoboth, Mass. Served in King Philip's War and was killed in the disastrous conflict with the Indians near Rehoboth March 26th, 1676.

2 to 5, same as descent from Capt. John Jacob.
6. Thomas Loring, 1662-1738. Leah Buckland, ....-1759.
7. Benjamin Buckland, ....-1676. Rachel Wheatley, 1643-1713.

3. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Thomas Brooks* of Concord, Mass. Capt. 1643; Deputy from Concord many times between 1642 and 1662.

2. Rev. Alexander Young, D. D., 1800-1854. Caroline James. 1806-1867.
3. Eleazer James, 1754-1843. Rossefair Brooks, 1771-1837.
4. Dr. Ephraim Brooks, 1736-1823. Eunice Jenison, 1742-1828.
5. John Brooks, 1702-1777. Lydia Barker, 1711-1802.
6. Daniel Brooks, 1663-1733. Ann Meriam, 1669-1757.
7. Joshua Brooks, ....-..... Hannah Mason, 1636-.....
8. Capt. Thomas Brooks, ....-1667. Grace ....., ....-1664.

4. Seventh in descent from *Capt. Hugh Mason* of Watertown, Mass. Lieut. of the Watertown Train Band 1645 and Capt. 1652; Commander of Volunteers against the Dutch 1664; member of the Council of War 1676; Deputy many times between 1634 and 1677. Ten Pounds granted to him 1639 by General Court for "Good services against the Pecoits and otherwise."

**2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Thomas Brooks (No. 3).**
**8. Hugh Mason, 1606-1678. Esther ....., 1612-1692.**

5. Sixth in descent from *Samuel Lincoln* of Hingham, Mass. Member of Capt. Johnson's Co. of Cavalrymen in the "Great Swamp Fight" December 19th, 1675.

**2 and 3, same as descent from Thomas Brooks (No. 3).**
**4. Philip James, 1708-1785. Mary Nichols, 1714-1793.**
**5. Nathaniel Nichols, 1685-1758. Elizabeth Lincoln, 1689-....**
**6. Daniel Lincoln, 1653-1732. Elizabeth Lincoln, 1656-1741.**
**7. Samuel Lincoln, ....-1690. Martha ....., ....-1693.**

6. Third in descent from *Ensign Joseph Loring* of Hingham, Mass. Served in expedition to Crown Point under Gen. Winslow 1756-57; Ensign in Regiment commanded by Col. Timothy Ruggles 1756; served also in regiment commanded by Col. Benjamin Lincoln which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry 1757.

**For line of descent see Capt. John Jacob.**

---

## ADDENDA.

### GILBERT, ARTHUR EATON. (Soc. No. 137).
Duluth, Minn.

Born December 18th, 1869, in Albany, N. Y.
Married Maria Louise Johnson Jan. 9th, 1901.

2. Prosper Lee Gilbert, 1820-1870. Mary Rockwell Olmstead, 1830-1898.
3. John Ingersoll Olmstead, 1805-1872. Caroline Rockwell, 1809-1863.
4. David Olmstead, 1770-1842. Dorcas Smith, 1771-1842.
5. Col. David Olmstead, 1748-1813. Abigail Ingersoll, 1751-....
6. Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll, 1713-1778. Dorcas Moss, 1725-1811.

Fifth in descent from *Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll* of Ridgefield, Conn. Chaplain to the troops engaged on and near Lake Champlain in the French and Indian War 1758.

---

### GREGG, JESSE ASHTON. (Soc. No. 139).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born March 29th, 1853, in Morgantown, Va.
Married Ella Lucy Bradish May 16th, 1882.

2. Cephas Gregg, 1832-.... Mary Newton, 1824-1901.
3. Enos Newton, 1794-1865. Sarah Work, ....-....
4. David Newton, 1753-1839. Mary Hazen, 1754-1823.
5. Joseph Hazen, 1717-.... Elizabeth Durkee, ....-....
6. Thomas Hazen, Jr., 1690-1777. Sarah Ayers, ....-1753.
7. Thomas Hazen, Sr. 1658-1735. Mary Howlett, ....-1727.

Sixth in descent from *Thomas Hazen, Sr.,* of Rowley, Mass, and Norwich, Conn. Served under Major Samuel Appleton in King Philip's War, and took part in the Great Swamp Fight December 19th, 1675.

1. Eighth in descent from *Ensign Thomas Howlett* of Ipswich, Mass. Deputy from Ipswich 1635; Ensign of Ipswich Co., 3rd Regiment, Massachusetts Militia under Col. John Endicott, 1636-37.

2 to 7, same as descent from Thomas Hazen Sr.

8. Thomas Howlett Jr....-.... Mary ....., ....-....

9. Ensign Thomas Howlett, ....-....

---

## JAGGARD, EDWIN AMES. (Soc. No. 142).
St. Paul, Minn.

Born June 21st, 1859, in Altoona, Pa.

Married Anna May Averill December 16th, 1890.

2. Clement Jaggard, 1822-1890. Annie Jane Wright, 1822-1895.
3. Thomas J. Jaggard, ....-.... Matilda Clement, ....-....
4. Abel Clement, ....-.... Elizabeth Wills, ....-....
5. Micajah Wills, ....-1797. Rebecca ....., ....-1803.
6. James Wills, ....-1759. Elizabeth Woolston, ....-1780.
7. Daniel Wills, Jr., 1658-1727. Margaret Newbold, ....-....
8. Daniel Wills, Sr., 1633-1698. Elizabeth ....., ....-1661.

Seventh in descent from *Daniel Wills, Sr.*, of West Jersey. One of the Commissioners to settle West Jersey 1677; Member of Assembly 1682-83-84-85; Member of Governor's Council 1682-84-85; Justice of the Peace 1695-96-97.

---

## JUDSON, HENRY SHELDON. (Soc. No. 140).

St. Paul, Minn.

Born September 21st, 1861, in Racine, Wis.

Married Nancy Toulmin (Foote) Higgs April 23, 1890.

2. Joshua Sheldon Judson, 1829-1874. Mary Ann Higgs, 1837-....
3. Sheldon Judson, ....-1860. Caroline Merrifield, ....-1879.
4. Joshua Judson, Jr., 1772-.... Lucretia Baker, ....-....
5. Joshua Judson, Sr., 1732-1776. Ann Walker, ....-....
6. Joseph Judson, 1679-1758. Mary Walker, ....-....
7. John Judson, 1647-1709. Mary (Tudor) Orton, 1660-....
8. Lieut. Joseph Judson, 1619-1690. Sarah Porter, 1626-1696.

Seventh in descent from *Lieut. Joseph Judson* of Stratford and Woodbury, Conn. Ensign of the Stratford Train Band; Member of committee to defend coast against the Dutch under Admiral De Reuter 1665; Lieut. 1672; served in King Philip's War; Lieut. of Woodbury Train Band 1684; Deputy many times.

---

## ROBERTSON, KENNETH. (Soc. No. 141).

Spring Valley, Wis.

Born October 15th, 1847, in Huntsville, Ala.

Married Laura Cornelia Wootton, February 12th, 1873.

2. Richard Spotswood Robertson, 1821-1886. Mary Jane Matthews, 1828-1880.
3. William Bruce Robertson, ....-.... Ann Spotswood, 1790-1869.
4. Capt. John Spotswood, ....-.... Sally Rowzie, ....-....
5. John Spotswood, Sr., ....-.... Mary Dandridge, ....-....
6. Sir Alexander Spotswood, ....-.... Ann Butter Brayne, ....-....

Fifth in descent from *Sir Alexander Spotswood* of Virginia. Governor of Virginia 1710-1723; Postmaster General of the Colonies; founded school for Indians;

led an expedition across the Blue Ridge Mountains and also founded the order of the Knights of the Golden Horse Shoe; Major General of the expedition against Carthagena and died on the eve of embarkation; served on the staff of the Duke of Marlborough and was wounded at the battle of Blenheim, 1704.

---

## PIERCE, JAMES OSCAR. (Soc. No. 81).

Minneapolis, Minn.

SUPPLEMENTAL RECORDS.

3. Eighth in descent from *John Alden* of Plymouth, Mass. A Mayflower passenger and the seventh signer of the Compact; Member of Capt. Miles Standish's Co. 1643; Assistant 1632 to 1640 and from 1650 to 1687; Deputy 1640 to 1650; Member of the Council of War 1646-53-58-67; Treasurer 1656-57-58; Deputy Governor 1664-65-67.

2. James Pierce, 1803-1874. Lucy Maria Barnes, 1803-1856.
3. Stephen Pearce, 1753-1843. Abigail Taylor, 1758-1826.
4. Ensign James Pearce, 1719-1767. Sarah Simmons, 1730-1785.
5. John Simmons, 1704-1774. Comfort Shaw, 1709-1785.
6. William Simmons, 1672-1765. Abigail Church, 1680-1720.
7. John Simmons, ....-1715. Mercy Pabodie, 1649-1728.
8. William Pabodie, 1620-1707. Elizabeth Alden, 1623-1717.
9. John Alden, 1599-1687. Priscilla Mullins, 1602-1688.

4. Seventh in descent from *William Pabodie* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Co. commanded by Capt. Miles Standish 1643; Deputy Plymouth Colony many years from 1654 to 1682.

For line of descent see John Alden (No. 3).

5. Third in descent from *Ensign James Pearce* of Little Compton, R. I. Served as Ensign in French and Indian War 1760.

For line of descent see John Alden (No. 3).

6. Eighth in descent from *Moses Simmons, Sr.,* of Duxbury, Mass. Member of Duxbury Military Company, commanded by Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 7, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
8. Moses Simmons Jr., ....-1689. Sarah ....., ....-....
9. Moses Simmons Sr., ....-....

7. Eighth in descent from *Richard Warren* of Plymouth, Mass A Mayflower passenger and the 12th signer of the Compact; Member of Company under Capt. Miles Standish in the "First Encounter" at Great Meadow Creek December 8th, 1620.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
7. Ensign Joseph Church, 1638-1711. Mary Tucker, 1641-1710.
8. Sergt. Richard Church, 1608-1668. Elizabeth Warren, ....-1670
9. Richard Warren, ....-1628. Elizabeth Jouatt, 1583-1673.

8. Seventh in descent from *Sergt. Richard Church* of Plymouth, Mass. Served as Sergt. in Pequot War 1637; Member of Plymouth Military Company commanded by Capt. Miles Standish 1643.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
7. Ensign Joseph Church, 1638-1711. Mary Tucker, 1641-1710.
8. Sergt. Richard Church, 1608-1668. Elizabeth Warren, ....-1670.

9. Sixth in descent from *Ensign Joseph Church* of Little Compton, R. I. Ensign at Little Compton 1686; Deputy from Little Compton 1690.

2 to 6, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
7. Ensign Joseph Church, 1638-1711. Mary Tucker, 1641-1710.

10. Sixth in descent from *Peter Tallman* of Newport and Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy from Portsmouth 1662 and 1665; Deputy from Warwick 1661; General Solicitor for the Colony of Rhode Island 1661; Commissioner for Warwick and Portsmouth 1661 and 1662.

2 to 5, same as descent from John Alden (No. 3).
6. Israel Shaw, 1660-.... ..... Tallman, ....-....
7. Peter Tallman, ....-1708. Ann ....., ....-....

11. Eighth in descent from *Adam Mott* of Portsmouth, R. I. Deputy from Portsmouth 1673.

2. James Pierce, 1803-1874. Lucy Maria Barnes, 1803-1856.
3. Stephen Pearce, 1753-1843. Abigail Taylor, 1758-1826.
4. Gideon Taylor, 1729-1790. Mary Brownell, 1735-....
5. George Brownell, 1711-.... Sarah Bailey, 1710-....
6. Lieut. George Brownell, 1685-1756. Mary Thurston, 1685-1740.
7. Jonathan Thurston, 1659-1740. Sarah ....., ....-....
8. Edward Thurston, 1617-1707. Elizabeth Mott, 1628-1694.
9. Adam Mott, 1596-.... Sarah ....., 1604-....

12. Fifth in descent from *Lieut. George Brownell* of Little Compton, R. I. Served as Lieut. from Little Compton in Rhode Island forces.

For line of descent see Adam Mott (No. 11).

13. Eighth in descent from *Hugh Parsons* of Portsmouth, Rhode Island. Deputy in Rhode Island Legislature 1678.

2 to 5, same as descent from Adam Mott (No. 11).
6. William Bailey, 1684-1730. Dorothy Graves, 1684-1771.
7. John Bailey, ....-1736. ..... Sutton, ....-1716.
8. William Bailey, ....-1676. Grace Parsons, ....-1677.
9. Hugh Parsons, 1613-1684. Elizabeth ....., 1613-1684.

---

DON'T TREAD ON ME

# BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF ANCESTORS.

## WILLIAM VASSALL.

BY HENRY PRATT UPHAM.

William Vassall, of Eastwood, Essex, son of John Vassall and Anne Russell, was born in that place, August 27th, 1592, and died at Barbadoes in 1655. His grandfather, John Vassall, Sr., of Rinart, by Cany, Normandy, on account of disturbances at home, was sent into England, where he died young, leaving a son, John Vassall, of Ratcliffe, Stepney, and Cocksey-hurst, Eastwood, Essex. John Vassall, Jr. equipped and was Captain sucsively of the "Samuel" 140 tons, 70 men, and the "Tobey Jr.," likewise 140 tons, 70 men. He was in command of the last named vessel in the conflict with the Spanish Armada. He was thrice married; first to Anne Hewes, Sept. 25th, 1569; second to Anne Russell of Ratcliffe, Sept. 4th, 1580; she died May 5th, 1593, and he married Judith Borough as his third wife March 27th, 1594. He died of the plague Sept. 13th, 1625, and was buried at Stepney. His wife, Judith, survived him and died in 1638-9, her will being proved on January 29th of that year.

William Vassall was one of the original patentees of New England lands under the charter granted by Charles I. March 4, 1628-9 for the "Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England." On May 13, 1629, Mr. Mathew Cradocke was chosen Governor, and William Vassall one of eighteen Assistants. Oct. 20, 1629, Mr. John Win-

throp was chosen Governor and William Vassall one of eighteen Assistants. He was present at the last recorded Court of the Assistants in England, held aboard the "Arbella," March 23, 1630, then at anchor off Cowes. He signed an agreement August 26, 1629, at Cambridge, with R. Saltonstall, Thomas Dudley, John Winthrop, Isaac Johnson, Increase Nowell, William Pyncheon and others to sail for New England, "to inhabit and continue" by 1st of March next. He came over with his family in 1630, but returned to England the same year in the ship Lyon, of Bristol, Pierce, master. He again came to New England in 1634 or 1635 as appears by the following entry in Rev. John Eliot's Record of Church Members, Roxbury, Mass. "Mrs. Anna Vassaile, the wife of Mr. William Vassaile. Her husband brought 5 children to this land, Judith, Frances, John, Margaret, Mary." He settled in Scituate, Plymouth Colony having made him a grant of 150 acres of land Dec. 3, 1638, provided he take the "oath of fidelitie." Feby. 1, 1638-9, he took the oath. He resided in Scituate until 1646, when he returned to England and in 1648 removed to Barbadoes, where he had extensive estates, and there died in 1655.

Governor Winthrop, writing of him in 1646, says. "One Mr. William Vassall, sometime one of the Assistants of the Massachusetts, but now of Scituate in Plymouth jurisdiction, a man of busy and factious spirit, and always opposite to the civil governments of this country and the way of our churches, had practiced with such as were not members of our churches to take some course, first petitioning the courts of Massachusetts and of Plymouth, and (if that succeeded not) then to the parliament of Eng-

land, that the distinctions which were maintained here both in civil and church estate might be taken away, and that we might be wholly governed by the laws of England; and accordingly a petition was drawn up to the parliament, pretending that they being free born subjects of England were denied the liberty of subjects, both in church and commonwealth, themselves and their children debarred from the seals of the covenant, except they would submit to such a way of entrance and church covenant, as their consciences could not admit, and take such a civil oath as would not stand with their oath of allegiance, or else they must be deprived of all power and interest in civil affairs, and were subjected to an arbitrary government and extrajudicial proceedings, &c."

The petition was not granted by Plymouth or Massachusetts or the Parliament of England as appears by another entry in Winthrop's Journal in 1648. "Here arrived three ships from London in one day. By the passengers we understood, as also by letters from Mr. Winslow &c. how the hopes and endeavors of Dr. Child and other the petitioners &c. had been blasted by the special providence of the Lord, who still wrought for us.

Dr. Child had a brother, a major of a regiment of Kent, who, being set on by his brother and William Vassall, (who went from Scituate to petition against the country &c.) set out a pamphlet, wherein he published their petition, exhibited to our General Court, and other proceedings of the Court. This was answered by Mr. Winslow in a book, entitled the Salamander, (pointing therein at Mr. Vassall, a man never at rest, but when he was in the fire of contention,) wherein he clears the jus-

tice of our proceedings. As for those who went over to procure us trouble, God met with them all. Mr. Vassall finding no entertainment for his petitions, went to Barbadoes." Hubbard in his General History of New England, says. "Mr. William Vassall one of the patentees, that came over in the year 1630, (when he was chosen an Assistant,) but not complying with the rest of his colleagues, nor yet able to make a party amongst them, returned for England soon after; but not satisfying himself in his return, came back again to New England in the year 1635, and then settled himself at Scituate, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth; a man of pleasant and facetious wit, and in that respect complacent in company; but for his actings and designs of a busy and a factious spirit, and indeed a meer salamander by his disposition, that could take content in no element but that of the fire; and in his discourse did usually, in all companies, bear the part of Antilegon, as he was called by a friend of his, and was always found opposite to the government of the place where he lived, both ecclesiastical and civil." The History of Scituate in Mass. His. Soc'y Collections 1816, contains the following. "Mr. William Vassall, one of the Assistants and planters of Massachusetts, emigrated thence, it seems, to Scituate in Plymouth Colony as early as February 1, 1638, where he continued on his extensive plantation, which he called the "West Newland," until about 1650, when, having acquired great estates in the West Indies, he went there, and died in Barbadoes, 1655. His place of residence was in St. Michael's parish in that island. As he was of the Church of England, and adhered to its ceremonies, we do

not meet him in civil office; but the immediate government of Plymouth Colony evidently held him in just and deserved estimation, and on emergent occasions his worthy name occurs, as of the Council of War. He was clearly a public-spirited man, liberal in his opinions and views, though somewhat restless, and we should conclude the wealthiest person at that period in Plymouth Colony, even before the acquirement of the West India estates."

The will of William Vassall does not mention his wife, but gives one-third of his estate to his son, John Vassall, who is appointed executor, and two-thirds to his daughters Judith, wife of Resolved White, Frances, wife of James Adams, Anna, wife of Nicholas Ware, and to his daughters Margaret and Mary to be equally divided among them, each one to receive one-fifth thereof.

In the marriage licenses granted by the Bishop of London, Mr. H. F. Waters discovered the following entry.

"June 9 1613. William Vassall of Eastwood, Essex, yoeman, a bachelor aged about 20, son of John Vassall of the same parish, gent, with his said father's consent, and Anne Kinge of Cold Norton, spinster, about 20, daughter of George Kinge of Cold Norton, yoeman. George Kinge appeared and did give express consent; at Cold Norton."

Judith Vassall, daughter of William Vassall and Anne Kinge, married November 5, 1640 Resolved White, son of William White, who came in the Mayflower. Their children were:

William, born April 10, 1642.

John, born March 11, 1644.

Samuel, born March 13, 1646.

Resolved, born Nov. 12, 1647.

Anna, born June 4, 1649.

Elizabeth, born June 4, 1652.

Josiah, born Sept. 29, 1654.

Anna White married June 2, 1671, John Hayward of Concord, Mass., and died May 25, 1714. He died November 22, 1718. See double gravestone at Concord.

Elizabeth White married July 17, 1672, Obadiah Wheeler of Concord, Mass.

Frances Vassall, daughter of William, married James Adams July 16, 1646. May 15, 1672, the General Court granted her "150 acres of land in any free place where it may be found." May 7, 1673, a plat of the farm selected was returned into the court, and approved. She was then of Concord, Mass., and "wife to James Addams and daughter to ye late Wm. Vassall."

## GOV. WILLIAM CODDINGTON.

BY CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

Gov. William Coddington was born in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, in 1601; was made a freeman there Sept. 24, 1625, and about that time married Mary, daughter of Richard Moseley of Ouseden, Suffolk, England.

The Government of the Mass. Bay Colony was organized in England, with John Winthrop as Governor, Thomas Dudley as Deputy Governor and William Coddington as one of the Assistants, and they came to New England together in the ship "Arbella" in 1630 and assumed their duties immediately on their arrival in Boston.

His first wife died soon after reaching New England, and the following spring he went back to England where he married Mary, his second wife, and returned to Boston in 1633. He became a prominent merchant there, built the first brick house in Boston, continued in his office as Assistant, and served as Treasurer of the Colony from 1634 to 1636.

Coddington in 1637 supported Vane, who was of the Antinomian party, for Governor, in opposition to his old friend Winthrop. For this he was dropped from the Government, but the freemen of Boston immediately returned him as their Deputy. He then identified himself with the Antinomians, and in the trials of Rev. John Wheelwright and Mrs. Anne Hutchinson, he alone of the Magistrates was their firm supporter. Ellis, in his life of Mrs. Hutchinson, says that in these trials he urged indulgence and charity and that his firm stand was the more remarkable as he had more to lose than any on account of his popularity, wealth and prominence and that he would without doubt have been Governor of Mass. Bay Colony but for this action.

All who came under condemnation for sympathy with Mrs. Hutchinson were warned to remove from the Colony, and a small company, with Coddington at their head, purchased of Canonicus and Miantonomi, chief Sachems of the Narragansetts, the beautiful and fertile Island of Aquidneck, for "forty fathoms of white peag"; and for the additional gratuity of "ten coats and twenty hoes" the resident Indians agreed to move away. Here at Pocasset (Portsmouth), with Coddington as Judge they began a new settlement, a Christian state where all who

bore that name might worship God according to the dictates of conscience, untrammelled by written articles of faith and unawed by civil power. Their Civil Compact reads as follows:

"The 7th day of the first month 1638(7 Mch.1638). We whose names are underwritten do hereby solemnly in the presence of Jehovah incorporate ourselves into a Bodie Politick, and as he shall help will submit our persons, lives and estate unto Our Lord, Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and to all those perfect and most absolute laws of his given us in his holy word of truth to be guided and judged thereby."—Exod. XXIV 3, 4; 2 Chron. XI. 3; 2 Kings, XI. 17."

The following spring some moved to the southwest end of the Island, and began the settlement of Newport. Coddington, (as Judge) and eight others signed the agreement upon which the town was organized, 1639. Both towns were considered as belonging to the same Colony. In imitation, however, of the form of government which existed under the Judges of Israel during the period of the Hebrew Commonwealth, each of the two settlements called their chief magistrate Judge, Wm. Hutchinson being Judge of Portsmouth, and Coddington of Newport. Here he acquired a large property, and is said to have been the first in Newport to engage in commerce, for which that city became famous later.

In 1640 the two towns of Portsmouth and Newport united, and the title of the chief magistrate was changed to Governor. Coddington was elected to that office, and served until 1647.

A free and absolute charter was granted the Colony

by Parliament in 1644, and in May, 1647, the corporators met at Portsmouth and organized the new government under the charter. Coddington was one of the four Assistants chosen. The next year he was elected Chief Magistrate of Rhode Island, the title then being President.

He seems now to have headed the unsuccessful party who sought a union with the United Colonies of New England, and his willingness to make concessions to secure this union made him unpopular with the majority. He went again to England in 1649, and while there obtained from the Council of State, probably with the aid of his friend Sir Henry Vane, a commission dated Apl. 3, 1651, which appointed him Governor of Rhode Island for life, with a Council of six to assist him. This apparently annulled the Charter of 1644, and made him practically Dictator. The Island towns submitted silently, but the mainland towns refused to recognize his authority, met as before in General Assembly, and the feeling of resentment was very strong. It is said of him that "he was decidedly aristocratic in his tendencies and inclined to be autocratic in his dealings with his fellow colonists." "He had in him a little too much of the future for Massachusetts, and a little too much of the past for Rhode Island, as she then was."

The opposition to Coddington's usurpation grew. Roger Williams and John Clark were sent to England and succeeded in getting his commission revoked in 1652, and for a time he retired to private life.

His wife Mary had died in 1647, and during this last visit to England in 1649, he married his third wife, Ann

Brinley. He had joined the Friends and now espoused their cause with great vigor, and became one of their most distinguished champions.

For seven years he refused to lay down his Royal Commission as Governor, and it was not until 1656 that he finally publicly professed his submission. He was elected Commissioner the same day, and served until 1663, and was one of the patentees named in the "Great Charter" of 1663 incorporating the "Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations" which served for 180 years as the organic law of the State until the Constitution was adopted in 1842. He was Deputy in 1666, Assistant 1666-7, Deputy Gov. 1673-4, and in 1674 at the age of seventy-three he was again elected Governor of the Colony, and re-elected in 1675, his two years of service at this time covering the critical period of the Narragansett war.

The Great Charter expressly provided that no Colony should declare war against the Narragansetts without the knowledge and consent of the Governor of Rhode Island and on this provision Coddington took his stand, and vigorously opposed the action of the United Colonies. While Rhode Island through its Executive protested, there were many volunteers who enlisted with the Colonial troops and took part in the Great Swamp Fight.

In the next general election, May, 1676, the war party were successful and Coddington was defeated. He now retired again from public life, but in Aug., 1678, on the death of Gov. Arnold, he was chosen Governor to fill the vacancy. When the next regular session of the Assembly was held, Oct. 30, 1678, it was announced that Gov. Coddington was on his death bed, and the Assembly adjourned.

He died Nov. 1, 1678, in the seventy-eighth year of his age, "a good man and full of days." Arnold says,—"He was a man of vigorous intellect, of strong passions, earnest in whatever he undertook, and self-reliant in all his actions. Such a man could not fail to occupy a prominent place in any community."

His portrait hangs in the State House at Providence and he is called by several historians the Father and Founder of Rhode Island.

## GOV. THOMAS HINCKLEY.

BY EDWARD BLAKE YOUNG.

Thomas Hinckley, the last Governor of Plymouth Colony, was born in Tenterden, Kent County, England, about the year 1618. His parents, Samuel and Sarah Hinckley, with their four children, sailed from Sandwich in the ship Hercules, in the latter part of March, 1635. Arriving in Boston, they went at once to Scituate, where they remained some five years, and then removed to Barnstable.

From this town, Thomas Hinckley was elected Deputy to the General Court in 1645, and was frequently reelected till 1658. From that year until 1681 he was an Assistant, being also Deputy Governor in 1680. In 1681 he succeeded Josiah Winslow as Governor of the Colony, and held that office, except during the administration of Andros, until Plymouth was united with Massachuetts under the charter of 1692, in which he was named as one of the Councillors. He was one of the Council of Sir

Edmund Andros, (1686-9), like many others accepting the position "without any allowance from the public," for the purpose of protecting as far as possible the interests of the people. That his efforts were appreciated is shown by the fact that immediately upon the deposition of Andros, the former Governor was recalled to his office. He was for many years one of the Commissioners of the United Colonies. Meanwhile he was prominent in local affairs; was clerk of the town of Barnstable, judge of probate, and a member of the council of war.

He was a man of strong and upright character, great energy and vigorous intellect. When first elected Assistant he took the place of one who had failed of re-election because of his sympathies with the Quakers. Governor Hinckley seems to have considered the rights of this sect from a legal standpoint, and was an active supporter of strict legislation against them. This was a cause of regret to him in his later years. He is said to have been the best read lawyer in the colony. He argued a case at Plymouth as late as March 27th, 1705, less than a month before his will was presented for probate.

He had the general oversight and inspection of the government of the Indians in the colony; was empowered to hold court among them with jurisdiction in all (except capital) criminal cases and in all civil controversies, and took a deep interest in their spiritual and temporal welfare. In 1672 he was made steward of the income set apart for the maintenance of the first school established by law in Plymouth. During his whole public career he gave his best efforts to the establishment and sup-

port of a system of free schools. He also sought to have suitable provision made for the support of ministers of the gospel.

After the Revolution of 1689 in England, Governor Hinckley took a leading part in the attempt to procure for Plymouth a new and independent charter. John Cotton, urging him to visit London for this object, writes "I believe none amongst us will be free to trust any but yourself." He was unable to go, however, and the charter was never obtained.

He married December 4, 1641, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Welthean Richards of Weymouth, by whom he had eight children. She died June 25, 1659, and he married March 16, 1659/60, for his second wife, Mary, widow of Nathaniel Glover and only child of Quartermaster John Smith and his wife Mary (Ryder) Smith, of Dorchester. By her he had nine children. She was very beautiful, and is said to have been the most accomplished and intelligent woman in the colony. She died July 29, 1703, and verses written upon her death by her husband, then aged 85 years have been preserved. He died in April, 1705, at the age of 87, leaving a large estate, and was buried at Barnstable. In 1829 some of his descendants erected to his memory a stone which incorrectly states the year of his death and his age.

The numerous descendants of Governor Hinckley can read with pride this notice of him by Mr. Freeman: "A gentleman of distinguished reputation and of great energy of character, who, as we have seen, filled a large space in the history of the county of Barnstable, and especially in the affairs of the Plymouth Colony. In truth

it may be said it was his to fill a large space in the world's history. He had stood by the cradle of the colony in its infancy, and 'had been, from first to last, the associate, in weal or woe, of its great and good men, and had lived, himself the chief among the surviving, to see the last chapter written in its immortal annals."

## GOV. THOMAS MAYHEW.

BY CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

Gov. Thomas Mayhew, of Martha's Vineyard, was a son of "Mathew Maow and Ales Barter" of Tisbury Wiltshire, England, and was baptized there April 1, 1593.

He emigrated to New England in 1631 and settled in Watertown, Mass.

He had been a merchant in Southampton, England, and intended to engage in business here, but being disappointed in his plans, bought a farm at Watertown, and during the succeeding years received many important appointments from the General Court. He built the first bridge over the Charles River; was proprietor of the mill, the fishing weirs, and for a time of the Oldham Farm and the Bradstreet Farm in Cambridge. He also served as Deputy for Watertown from 1636 to 1644 except in 1642.

In 1641 the Earl of Stirling granted him a patent of Martha's Vineyard, Nantucket and Elizabeth Islands, in which it is stated that "the government Mayhew shall set up shall be such as is now established in the Massachusetts aforesaid." He started a colony of English fami-

lies in the Islands and sent with them as their pastor his only son Thomas, then but 21 years of age, whose work in civilizing and christianizing the Indians was remarkably successful from the beginning. Gov. Mayhew followed later and settled in Edgartown in 1647 when he became Governor, the "Lordship of the Isles" remaining in the family until 1710.

In 1657 his son, Rev. Thomas Mayhew, embarked for England, where he intended to make a short visit, but was lost at sea. Finding it impossible to procure anyone who understood the language to continue his son's work, Gov. Mayhew, although then 70 years of age, gave himself to the work of minister among the Indians, and continued it with such success until his death, that they refused to join in King Philip's War, but patrolled the shores and protected the islands from the warring tribes.

He died March 25, 1682, in the 90th year of his age, and the good work of "gospelizing the Indians" was successfully carried on by his descendants for several generations.

## MAJOR JOHN MASON.

BY FREMONT NATHAN JAYNES.

Major John Mason, born in England in 1600, was one of the early emigrants to New England, who had been bred to arms in the religious and political wars of the Low Countries, in which he had served as Lieutenant, under Sir Thomas Fairfax. The military training there received was the best the age afforded, and men who had

been under its rigid discipline were indeed needed to meet the emergencies of the early settlement of our colonies.

Mason came to New England in 1630 and the first notice of him after his arrival associates him with John Gallup in an expedition sent by the Magistrates of Massachusetts against a company of pirates in 1632. In 1633 he was Captain of Militia at Dorchester, Mass., and in 1634 was appointed by the General Court to plan the fortifiations of Boston Harbor, and later the erection of a battery on Castle Island. He represented Dorchester at the General Court in 1634-1635. In 1635 he made the difficult journey to the banks of the Connecticut River, opening the way for Hooker and his company who followed in 1636. He was one of the pioneers and founders of Windsor, where he lived until 1647 when he removed to Saybrook "to have the oversight of the Fort." The slaughter of a party of white people at Wethersfield called for retaliatory measures, and Mason was commissioned by the General Court in 1637, to command the Connecticut forces in the war with the Pequots which followed. He thus became the leader in the most important single affair in all the early warfare of the Colonists with the Indians.

Soon after the close of the Pequot War, the General Court of Connecticut in 1638 made Mason the Major General of the Connecticut forces and he continued in this office until his death.

In 1658 he moved to Norwich where he lived during the remainder of his life.

He held every post of honor in the gift of the Colony,

save that of Governor. He was Assistant 1642 to 1660; Commissioner for the United Colonies 1647 to 1661; organized the First Connecticut Cavalry 1658; was Deputy Governor 1660 to 1670; Patentee of Connecticut, and Deputy Governor under the Royal Charter of Charles II 1662.

During the two years of Gov. Winthrop's absence in England to secure the charter, Maj. Mason, then Deputy Governor, discharged all the duties of Chief Magistrate.

Mason was the Indian Agent of the Colony to the close of his life. He was frequently sent to arbitrate, to quell rising feuds, to collect tribute and to endeavor to keep peace between the Mohegans and the Narragansetts, who, after the Pequot War, maintained incessant hostilities up to the time of King Philip's War.

At the request of the General Court of Connecticut, he prepared an account of the Pequot War, which was published by Increase Mather in 1677, and re-published 1736. He died in Norwich, Conn., 1672.

## CAPTAIN RICHARD BEERS.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Capt. Richard Beers was born in England in 1612 and came to Watertown, Mass., about 1630. He was admitted a freeman of Watertown in 1637, and was its Deputy to the General Court for thirteen years from 1663 to 1676. He was also selectman for a period of thirty-one years, and filled both these offices at the opening of King Philip's War. He was a soldier in the Pequot War in

1637, participating as he himself says "in two several designs, where the Lord delivered them into our hands."

He was a Sergeant at Watertown in 1642 when the Court ordered him to superintend "the breeding of saltpetre"; Lieutenant from 1665 to 1672, and commander of the Watertown company during the early part of King Philip's War with the rank of Captain.

Capt. Beers took an active part in the early campaigns of King Philip's War, and so much of his service in the cause of the Colonies was rendered at that time that it seems appropriate to refer to it somewhat in detail.

In the latter part of July, 1675, a levy had been made in Essex County, and when the news of the disaster at Brookfield reached the Council on August 4th or 5th, a company under Capt. Lathrop and the Watertown company under Capt. Beers were at once ordered to march to its relief. They arrived at Brookfield on Saturday afternoon, August 7th, and on the following Monday or Tuesday they marched out to "Meminimisset, where Capt. Hutchinson and Capt. Wheeler were assaulted," but finding no sign of Indians, the Watertown company under Capt. Beers returned to Brookfield. On August 15th Capts. Lathrop and Beers with their companies marched to Springfield, and were there joined by the forces under Capt. Watts, and spent several days exploring the country along the Swift and the Connecticut Rivers. On August 23rd, all of these companies were at Hadley, and it was determined to disarm the Hadley Indians who had gathered at their fort on the west side of the river, about half way between Hadley and Northampton. The Indians, however, fled on the 24th, and

on the morning of the 25th of August, Capts. Lathrop and Beers with about 100 men came upon them unexpectedly at a place called Sugar Loaf Hill, about ten miles above Hatfield. The exact spot at which the engagement which ensued took place, is not known, but it continued for about three hours during which the English lost nine men.

The troops marched back to Hatfield, and then to Hadley, which was at this time the headquarters of the English, and in the early part of September, Capts. Lathrop and Beers organized a force to relieve the garrison at Northfield. While this expedition was in preparation, and on September 2nd, when the Northfield people and the garrison soldiers were in the fields at work, a large body of Indians suddenly fell upon that town, killed many of the people, burned all of their exposed houses, and destroyed their cattle and crops.

Although Hadley was only thirty miles from Northfield, Capt. Beers was unaware of this assault, and on Friday morning, September 3rd he set forth with thirty-six men and one ox team, on his march to bring off the garrison and its people. The march was slow and toilsome, and darkness came upon them when still three or four miles from Northfield, compelling them to encamp for the night It is supposed that their camp was near the small stream called "Four-mile brook." Early on the morning of Saturday the 4th, Capt. Beers with most of his force started on foot, and leaving the horses at the camp with a small guard, and taking the team with the stores and ammunition, advanced towards the town, still ignorant of the previous day's assault, and, it seems, en-

tirely unsuspicious of an enemy in the vicinity. He appears to have kept on the high plain till he came in sight of the little brook, now known as "Saw-mill brook." The ravine was now covered with a rank growth of grass and ferns and the leaves were thick on the young trees and it was at this place that the Indians had placed their ambuscade. He advanced across the brook by the accustomed fording place, and just at the passage, and when his company was most exposed, was furiously attacked in front and flank, and all were thrown into great confusion, but soon rallied and fought bravely for their lives, only to be forced back by superior numbers some three-quarters of a mile to a narrow ravine on the south of a hill now known as "Beer's Hill." Here a stand was made, and here the little band fought about their leader, with the courage of desperation, till their ammunition was exhausted and the Captain with nearly every man had fallen; only a few escaped, joined the guard left behind with the horses, and made their way back to Hadley, thirteen in all. An undoubted tradition points out the grave of Capt. Beers in the ravine where he fell.

## MAJOR WILLIAM BRADFORD.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Major William Bradford was born at Plymouth, Mass., June 17th, 1624, and became one of the most prominent and important men of the Colony. He lived at Jones River, now Kingston in the same house in which his father, Governor William Bradford, had lived from 1627

to 1647. A portion of this farm has never been sold but has descended by inheritance or bequest to its present owners. A part including the home lot, was sold in 1822 to Francis Drew, who had married into the Bradford family, and on September 30th, 1897, it passed to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower descendants as a memorial of Governor William Bradford, and his son Major William Bradford. It is situated on a slight eminence overlooking the Jones River, the monument to Miles Standish being in full view about three miles distant, while Plymouth can also be distinctly seen at a distance of about four miles.

Here Major Bradford reared his large family of fifteen children. He was thrice married; first to Alice Richards, second to Widow Wiswall, and third to Mary Atwood Holmes, the widow of Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury. In 1657 and 1658, Major Bradford was Deputy from Plymouth; in 1658 he became Assistant in which office he served for twenty-four successive years, and for the last ten years of the existence of Plymouth Colony he filled the office of Deputy Governor except for the three years of the tyranny of Andros. He was Commissioner for twelve years; member of the Council of War 1657 and 1667; Treasurer of Plymouth Colony most of the time between 1679 and 1690, and Judge of Probate from 1695 to 1702.

Next to Miles Standish he was the chief military officer of the Colony. He was commissioned Ensign of the Plymouth Military Company in 1648 and was made Captain of a Troop of Horse in 1659; in King Philip's War he was Commander in Chief of the Plymouth forces

with the rank of Major. He took part in the Great Swamp Fight, December 19th, 1675, and was severely wounded during the battle.

In 1679 the office of Moderator having been established by the town, he was requested by vote of the inhabitants to preside at all the town meetings, and this vote was confirmed and renewed without any further reference to the office until 1717, when another person was chosen. In 1691 he was a member of the Council of Massachusetts.

Jones River, where Major Bradford lived, takes its name from Capt. Jones of the Mayflower, who was one of the exploring party that went three miles up the river on December 29th, 1620. About 1855, Francis Drew made excavations in the old cellar of the Bradford house, and found numerous bricks and a few household articles. People of middle age well remember several apple trees in the old orchard, which stood in a decaying condition until about 1840. It is believed they were planted in 1669, and one of them was left standing and bore a small quantity of fruit as late as 1876.

Major Bradford died March 1st, 1704, at the age of eighty years. He had requested to be buried beside his father, but at the time of the funeral, the road to Plymouth was impassable from snow. The funeral procession therefore followed the shore of the harbor for about two and one-half miles, so that the dead veteran entered the town of Plymouth, close by the rock on which his father originally landed.

A slab of slate still in good condition stands over his

grave on Burial Hill. The inscription upon this stone is as follows:

He lived long and still was doing good,
And in his country's service lost much blood;
After a life well spent, he's now at rest,
His very name and memory is blest.

## GENERAL ARTEMAS WARD.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

General Artemas Ward was born November 27th, 1727, at Shrewsbury, Mass. His father, Col. Nahum Ward, was one of the prominent men of the Colony, and one of the proprietors and first settlers of Shrewsbury. He was for many years Deputy to the General Court, and held the military rank of Colonel.

In 1752 at the early age of twenty-five years, Artemas Ward was commissioned Justice of the Peace, and in 1755 was commissioned Major of the 3rd Regiment of Militia of the Counties of Worcester and Middlesex, commanded by Col. Abraham Williams. In 1758 he was made Major of the Regiment commanded by Col. William Williams, and which had been raised for the invasion of Canada. This expedition was commanded by Gen. Abercrombie, and Major Ward returned from it with the rank of Lieut. Colonel.

A little later he succeeded Col. Abraham Williams in command of the 3rd Regiment. He took an active part in the controversies that preceded the Revolution, between the Governors of the Colony and the House of

Representatives, and it is said that it was his practice to give political as well as military instruction to the troops under his command, and for this reason his commission as Col. of Militia was revoked by the Governor, a letter to that effect being forwarded by special messenger.

In losing the confidence of the Governor, however, he shared more fully in that of the public. In 1768, the House of Representatives, being disposed to surround the Governor with a Council composed of men approved for their patriotism and ability, elected him as one of the members of that body, but the Governor negatived their choice.

October 27th, 1774, the Provincial Congress then sitting at Cambridge, elected Jedediah Preble, Artemas Ward and Seth Pomroy as General Officers to take rank in the order above stated. On the 19th day of May following, General Ward was appointed Commander in Chief of all the forces in Massachusetts, and on the 17th day of June, 1775, he was chosen by the Continental Congress to be the first Major General of the Continental Army.

His services in the Revolution as a Major General, and as a member of the Continental Congress, are too well known to need special mention. He died October 27th, 1800, at the age of seventy-three, and is buried in the old burying ground at Shrewsbury. He is said to have been fearless in speech and resolute in manner, and he at all times freely denounced such Parliamentary measures as encroached on the rights of the Colonies, and which the Governors if they did not recommend, at least

sought to enforce in forcible language and by arbitrary laws.

The letter revoking his commission as Colonel to which reference has been made, was in the following language:

"'Boston, June 30th, 1766.

To Artemas Ward, Esq.,

Sir: I am ordered by the Governor to signify to you that he has thought fit to supersede your commission as Colonel in the Regiment of Militia lying in part in the County of Worcester, and partly in the County of Middlesex, and your said commission is superseded accordingly. I am Sir;

Your most obedient and humble servant,

JOHN COTTON,

Deputy Secretary."

As the messenger who delivered this letter, was in full uniform he attracted the attention of many citizens of Shrewsbury who were present when he delivered it to Col. Ward, and they at once enquired of him if he had important news. Whereupon he read the letter aloud, and then turning to the messenger said, "Give my compliments to the Governor, and say to him that I consider myself *twice* honored, and more in being superseded, than in having been commissioned, and that I thank him for this letter, since the motive that dictated it is evidence that *I am* what he is not, *a friend to my country.*"

# GOVERNOR WILLIAM BRADFORD.

BY FREMONT NATHAN JAYNES.

Governor William Bradford was born in Austerfield, England, in 1589. At an early age he declared himself a Separatist and joined the band of worshipers which met at Scrooby in the Brownist Church, organized by William Brewster, and which was persecuted by the Church of England.

Persecution followed and James I declared that he would "harry them out of the land or worse." In this emergency they decided to remove to Holland where they could worship God as they wished. When about to start, seven members of the company including Bradford, were seized by the King's forces and cast into prison. Bradford, because of his youth, was released sooner than the others, and joined his friends in Amsterdam where he learned the trade of silk dyeing. At the end of three years, he came into possession of his inheritance, which he converted into money, and established himself in business. In 1609 the colony removed to Leyden where they remained about ten years, during which time Bradford became active in promoting the scheme of emigrating to an English Colony.

A patent was obtained for a tract of land in Virginia, and on the 5th of September, 1620, Bradford embarked at Southampton in the Mayflower with the first hundred passengers that left for America.

By stress of weather they were prevented from landing within the territory of the Virginia Company, and finding themselves in a region beyond the limits of the

patent they drew up and signed a "Compact of Government." At this first New England Town Meeting, held in the cabin of the Mayflower in Cape Cod Harbor, November 11th, 1620, John Carver was confirmed in the office of Governor. After many weary exploring tours, the little band of Pilgrims finally landed on Plymouth Rock, December 21st, 1620. Governor Carver died April 21st, 1621, and William Bradford was elected to succeed him. With the exception of one period of two years, and one of three, when he declined to serve, (and during which he was either Deputy Governor or Assistant) he was continued in office each year thereafter until his death in 1657.

This fact sufficiently indicates his paramount influence upon the Colony, an influence due not only to the unselfishness and gentleness of his nature, but also to his great practical abilities as a Governor.

Indeed it was chiefly owing to his energy and forethought that the Colony at the most critical period of its history was not visited by overwhelming disaster.

Among the earliest acts of his administration was to send an embassy to confirm the league entered into with the Indian Sachem, Massasoit, the most influential and powerful of the native chiefs. Bradford's thorough understanding of Indian character, and his prompt action, tact and bravery, saved many lives and won for him the love and respect of his people. In addition to the office of Governor, Deputy Governor, and Assistant, he represented Plymouth at the meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies at Boston in 1647, 1648, 1649 and 1656, being President of that Congress from 1648 to

1656. He was a member of the Council of War in 1642, and President of the Council from 1643 to 1653.

Though in his youth Governor Bradford had been given scant opportunity for acquiring knowledge, later in life he studied the languages, and was also a student of History, Philosophy and Theology. His pen was as busy as his brain and though but one of his works, (a diary of occurrences, covering the first year of the Colony) was published during his life, many others have been handed down as valuable, both from an historical and literary point of view.

Five of his manuscripts were published in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and four of them appear in Young's Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers. The Manuscript of his principal work, "The History of Plymouth Plantation," was lost for many years, but in 1864 was found in the library of the Bishop of London at Fulham. Upon the petition of the United States Ambassador the Consistory Court of the Diocese of London, sitting at St. Paul's March 25th, 1897, ordered the manuscript to be delivered to him for transmission to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts and Ambassador Bayard, in whose care it was placed, delivered it to the Governor of Massachusetts, May 26th, 1897.

Governor Bradford last presided in Court, February 13th, 1657.

He died in Plymouth May 9th, 1657.

# SERGEANT BENJAMIN WAIT.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Of the rugged, fearless men who settled the Connecticut Valley and who not only endured with cheerfulness the customary trials and privations of a pioneer life, but who also without flinching faced danger and death in their most awful and hideous forms, and who, in it all, rarely turned their backs either upon an enemy or a duty, Sergt. Benjamin Wait, of Hatfield, may well stand as an example and a type. Of humble origin, never having held civil office and with a military rank at no time higher than that of Sergeant, it is still true that his career possesses more than a local interest, and that his memory deserves to be cherished as truly as that of many a man of more distinguished rank, whom posterity has honored and history made famous.

His life was a fair sample of the men of his time, and was spent in cultivating the soil and in fighting Indians, and as the fearless guide and the leader of many scouting expeditions, he became locally known as the most noted Indian Fighter of the Connecticut Valley.

We know nothing of his birth and parentage, but upon good authority he is believed to have been a brother of William Wait, Sr., of Northampton. We first hear of him at Hadley in 1664, and a little later he settled at Hatfield, where he continued to reside until his death in 1704. He had evidently seen service before he came to Western Massachusetts but from the opening of King Philip's War until his death, he was frequently engaged in expeditions against the Indians, usually in the capacity

of guide or scout, because of his familiarity with Indian ways and methods of warfare.

In the spring of 1676, he acted as one of the guides in the expedition of Capt. William Turner, which terminated so disastrously to the settlers in the so-called "Fall's Fight" of May 19th of that year, and throughout the war which fell with such crushing force upon the settlers in the valley, he was almost constantly in service.

Few portions of New England suffered more from this war than the Connecticut Valley, and few towns sustained a greater loss than Hatfield. During the three years of the War, twenty-seven of its inhabitants were killed, and nineteen made prisoners, a loss that was greater in proportion to its population than any of the towns in the valley.

"From one-third to one-half the houses were burned, and the greater part of their kine, sheep and horses killed, or driven off."

The severest attack upon the town was made more than a year after the war was considered closed. At eleven o'clock in the forenoon of the 19th of September, 1677, while most of the men were dispersed in the meadows, and unsuspicious of danger, a party of Indians suddenly assaulted the few men left at home, and who were then at work on the frame house outside the palisades, killed three of them, and then fell upon the defenseless women and children. Before help could come they had burned seven houses, killed nine more persons, making twelve in all, wounded four, taken seventeen captives and escaped to the cover of the woods. The quickness and suddenness of the movement assured its success, and

the people seemed to have been so paralyzed by the attack that they made no earnest effort at rescue.

The Indians went that day to Deerfield where they killed one man, captured four others, and then halted for the night. They spent the second night at Northfield, West Meadow, and then proceeded further up the river to a point about twenty miles above Northfield where they built a long wigwam and remained about three weeks. About the middle of October the party moved on across the country to Lake Champlain and thence to Canada. With perhaps an individual exception these seventeen from Hatfield, and those taken from Deerfield were the first captives from the valley who had endured the sufferings and peril of a march through the then almost impassable wilderness. The captives taken in the two proceeding years were with two exceptions either burned at the stake or otherwise tortured to death.

At the time of the attack, Sergt. Wait was absent from the town, and upon his return he found that his house had been burned to ashes, and that his family, consisting of his wife, Martha, and three little girls aged, two, four and six respectively, had been carried into captivity. His wife was the daughter of John Leonard of Springfield who was killed by the Indians during the same year. Inured to woodcraft, and familiar with the Indian customs, it was evident to him that any immediate attempt at rescue might result in the death of the captives, but after enduring a month of suspense, Wait and his friend Stephen Jennings, whose family had been captured, determined to ascertain the fate of their friends, and redeem them if found alive. With a commission from the

Governor of Massachusetts, they set out from Hatfield October 24th and went by way of Westfield to Albany then the only traveled road to Canada.

The authorities at Albany who were on friendly terms with the French and their Indian allies, blocked their plans and sent them on a false pretence to New York, and it was the tenth of December before they finally started on their journey. A Frenchman whom they hired to act as guide, was bribed by the Dutch Governor, and betrayed them, and they were forced to engage a Mohawk Indian to take them to Lake George. This savage proved true, and fitted up a canoe, and made a rough drawing upon birch bark of the lakes by which they were to pass. The quaint language of Hubbard's History of New England continues the narrative as follows:

"They were three days passing the first lakes, and then carrying their canoe two miles over a neck of land, they entered the great lake where the second day, they, hoping to trust to the ice, left their canoe, but having traveled one day upon the ice, they were forced to return back to fetch their canoe, and then went by water till they came to the land, being windbound six days in the interim; so as they made it about the first of January, having traveled three days without a bit of bread, or any other relief but some raccoon's flesh which they had killed in a hollow tree. On the 6th day of January they came to Chamblee, a small village of ten houses belonging to the French, only by the way, they met with a bag of biscuit and a bottle of brandy in an empty wigwam, with which they were not a little refreshed, and in traveling towards Sorell, fifteen miles distant from thence they came to a

lodging of Indians among whom they found the wife of Jennings."

They found the remainder of the captives at Sorell, and to his great joy, Wait found that a little daughter had been added to his family. He named her Canada. She afterwards married Joseph Smith of Hatfield, son of the John Smith who was killed in the Hatfield Meadows May 30th, 1676, and from that marriage, the founder of Smith's College, Northampton, was descended.

Unable to secure the captives without the assistance of the French authorities, they went down to Quebec. Here they were well entertained by the Governor, who granted their desire, and assigned them a guard of eleven soldiers for their journey to Albany. They left Quebec on the 19th day of April, and Sorell on the 2nd day of May, having redeemed all the captives who were then living. They reached Albany on their return May 22nd.

From Albany a messenger was sent to Hatfield with letters telling of their success and need of assistance. Let Wait's letter tell its own story.

"Albany, May 23rd, 1678.

To my loving Friends and Kindred at Hatfield:

These few lines are to let you understand that we are arrived at Albany now with the captives, and we now stand in need of assistance, for my charges are very great and heavy; and therefore any that have any love to our condition, let it move them to come to help us in this strait. Three of the captives are murdered, Old Goodman Plymouth, Samuel Foote's daughter, and Samuel Russell. All the rest are alive and well, and now at

Albany, namely: Obadiah Dickinson and his child, Mary Foote and her child, Hannah Jennings and three children, Abigail Allis, Abigail Bartholomew, Goodman Coleman's children; Samuel Kellogg, my wife and four children and Quintin Stockwell. I pray you hasten the matter, for it requireth great haste. Stay not for the Sabbath nor shoeing of horses. We shall endeavor to meet you at Kanterhook; it may be at Housatonock. We must come very softly, because of our wives and children. I pray you hasten, stay not night nor day, for the matter requireth haste. Bring provisions with you for us. Your loving kinsman,

BENJAMIN WAIT.

P. S. At Albany written from mine own hand. As I have been affected to yourselves all that were fatherless, be affected to me now, and hasten the matter, and stay not and ease me of my charges. You shall not need to be afraid of any enemies."

After stopping at Albany three days they started May 27th, and walked twenty-two miles to Kinderhook, where they met men and horses from Hatfield. They rode through the woods to Westfield, and all reached home safely after an absence of eight months. "The rescue of the captives cost about two hundred pounds, which was gathered by contributions among the English."

Wait rebuilt his burned home, and in it he reared a family of three hardy boys in addition to the girls above mentioned. Although the next few years were, nominally, years of peace, the settlers of the Connecticut Valley were at no time free from danger of Indian attack. King William's War and Queen Anne's War kept them

in a state of constant apprehension, and the peculiar qualities of Sergt. Wait as a brave and fearless guide, well versed in Indian warfare, found frequent opportunity for their exercise. On February 29th, 1704, Deerfield was attacked by Indians and although nearly sixty years of age, he was the first to start to its relief. In the battle that followed, he was killed in the Deerfield Meadows and his body was stripped and mutilated. His remains were buried in the Deerfield cemetery, near the railroad station. A local historian in speaking of the career of Sergt. Wait has made use of the fitting and appropriate words of eulogy with which we close this account:

"We cannot refrain from saying, all honor to the brave scout and Indian fighter; his name is not often mentioned among the heroes of those wars, but among them all, and among those who did most for their country's welfare and stood firmest in the hour of her early peril; who dared and suffered, making no boasts and claiming no official distinction; who offered his life in sacrifice for those he loved; among those whose heroic deeds have made this beautiful valley immortal, no name is brighter, and no man's memory is more worthy to be cherished than that of Benjamin Wait.

Thus did our fathers receive early the baptism of blood, by which they did enter into living covenant with him who was their 'Life and breath and all things'; whose Providence was their strength and defense, and whose grace was their hope. And thus by a 'fiery trial' were they fitted to give vital force to the life, shape to the character and firm foundation to the social and religious institutions, which are our favored heritage today."

# GOVERNOR ROGER LUDLOW.

BY GEORGE WINTHROP LEWIS.

Our knowledge of the early life of Roger Ludlow is very limited. He was born at Dinton, Wilts County, England, was baptized there on the 7th of March, 1590, and admitted to the Inner Temple in November, 1612. Nothing more seems to be known concerning him until his name appears as one of the Assistants who were sent with Governor John Winthrop and Deputy Governor Thomas Dudley to govern the "Colony of Massachusetts Bay in New England." He sailed from Plymouth, March 20th, 1630, on the "Mary and John" and the ship seems to have outsailed the others of the fleet, and was the first to land at Massachusetts Bay on Sunday, May 30th of the same year. Ludlow and his friends built their rude houses at a place which they named Dorchester.

On the 30th of August, 1630, the first General Court of the "Massachusetts Bay Company in New England" was held at Charlestown, and Roger Ludlow rendered important and valuable services in framing laws for the government of the Colony. One of the Ludlows was a member of the Long Parliament, and the family which, for many generations, had been of great influence, was among the leaders in the struggle for civil and religious liberty, and stoutly withstood the usurpations of the Crown upon the liberties of the people. Our Governor appears to have been, however, a pronounced aristocrat in New England, and he persuaded the freemen to release their right to elect the Governor and Deputy Governor,

and to give this right to the Assistants, and when the freemen repealed this vote, he strongly protested, and was sustained by others of the Assistants. This opposition caused the freemen to adopt the plan of refusing a re-election to a Governor at the expiration of his term, and at a session of the General Court on May 14th, 1634, Thomas Dudley was elected Governor in place of John Winthrop, and Roger Ludlow was promoted to the office of Deputy Governor.

When the Crown became jealous of the independence of the Colonies, the General Court determined to fortify the Harbor, and Ludlow was chosen to oversee the work on "Castle Island," afterwards Fort Independence, near the entrance of Boston Harbor.

In October 1634, when it became necessary to treat with the Pequots, Ludlow was chosen to conduct the negotiations, and he established himself in the eyes of Sassacus, the chief, by sending back the first embassy sent by him, and refusing to treat with any but ambassadors of high rank. With the Sagamores who then came to his house, he was able to make a successful treaty and to impress favorably the Indians. In Massachusetts and in Connecticut, whenever it was necessary to deal with the savages, he was always energetic and effective.

Ludlow had expected to be elected Governor at the annual election of 1635, but the illustrious John Haynes was chosen, and this seemed to have caused the ambitious Ludlow great disappointment, and to have induced him to break with the Massachusetts Colony. There were two reasons for his failure to be chosen, viz: his aristocratic tendencies, and his liberal church views. The lat-

ter reason should be noted, and also the fact that at this time John Winthrop had been required to give an "account" and that Roger Williams was under a ban and shortly after banished from the Colony. Liberality as to the granting of the franchise to others than church members was the offense. So sensible was the Court of his abilities, however, that he with Winthrop, Dudley and others were appointed a committee of military affairs with extraordinary powers. It seems that Ludlow had determined to leave the Massachusetts Colony (although his action in this regard caused a day of fasting to be called in September, 1634,) and in 1635 he led a small party into Connecticut, which settled on the Connecticut River on land claimed by the Plymouth Colony and also by persons represented by Sir Richard Saltonstall. On the 3rd of March, 1636, he was placed at the head of a commission to govern the people of Connecticut. "His name heads the list of the first nine Courts and he was to all intents and purposes the first Governor of Connecticut."

In 1636 he instituted trials by jurors and became the leader in Connecticut jurisprudence. He prepared the Constitution of Connecticut, the first example of a written constitution, and distinguished historians have given it the highest praise. Connecticut was governed under this constitution for one hundred and eighty years. In 1649 he prepared "Ludlow's Code," which name is still retained in the laws of Connecticut, although his code has been called the "Blue Laws." On the 11th of April, 1639, the government of Connecticut was organized under the Constitution with John Haynes as Governor, and Roger Ludlow as Deputy Governor

In all the records of those times the ability of this man is shown and particularly his promptness of action in times of danger, and withal a great pride and a haughty temper that would tolerate no opposition. His courage was shown when he took the responsibility of declaring war upon the powerful Pequots, and sending Captain Mason at once into the forest to meet and punish the foe. On the second expedition he personally accompanied the men who went out against the Indians

Later he left the Colony on the Connecticut River and organized a new settlement at Fairfield. His independent actions here brought him into conflict with the government, and he was many times in trouble through his hot temper. He moved his family into Virginia, and finally, in 1654, returned to Dublin, Ireland, where he practised law during the remainder of his life.

## GOV. THOMAS DUDLEY.

BY CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

Thomas Dudley, second Governor of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, was born at Northampton, England, in 1576; was the son of Capt. Roger Dudley, who, serving with the forces sent to aid King Henry of Navarre, was slain at the battle of Ivry. Left an orphan, Thomas Dudley was taken into the family of the Earl of Northampton, where he remained for some years. He became a clerk in the office of Judge Nicholls, a kinsman of his mother,

which gave him an opportunity for study that he faithfully improved.

He inherited a taste for military adventure and when Queen Elizabeth ordered levies for the French service, he secured a commission, was given command of a company, and served at the battle of Amiens under Henry IV.

On his return to England Capt. Dudley married in Northampton "a gentlewoman whose extraction and estate were considerable." This marriage brought him into association with several eminent dissenting clergymen, and he soon became one of the most sincere and inflexible of the persecuted Puritans. Soon after, through the recommendation of Lord Say and Sele and others, he secured the position of steward of the household of the Earl of Lincoln. For ten years he had the management of the young Earl's affairs, and exhibited exceptional ability, improving the estate and increasing the income. He then removed for a time to Boston, Lincolnshire, where he became a parishioner of Rev. John Cotton. The Earl of Lincoln, however, found he could "be no more without Mr. Dudley than Pharaoh without his Joseph and prevailed with him to resume his former employment."

In 1629 Dudley was one of the five original undertakers of the settlement of Massachusetts Bay Colony, who met in Boston, England, for organization. The following spring (1630) he came to New England in the ship "Arbella" with the charter, and in company with Sir Richard Saltonstall, John Winthrop, Isaac Johnson, William Coddington, Rev. George Phillip, Simon Bradstreet, etc. Winthrop was elected Governor before leaving Eng-

land and soon after embarking Dudley, who was one of the older men of the colony—then 54 years of age—was chosen Deputy Governor.

Upon their arrival they settled at Charlestown, but in the following spring Dudley established his home at Newtown (Cambridge), and was reproved for "bestowing so much cost about wainscoting and adorning his house" on account of the example. He replied that it was for warmth and the charge was little, "being but clapboards nailed to the wall in the form of wainscot."

Dudley was chosen Governor in 1634, succeeding Winthrop, and his influence was felt immediately in improved organization. Instead of the Assistants exercising all the powers of government as before, a representative legislature was formed, consisting of three delegates from each town. The powers of the General Court were defined, trial by jury ordained, future elections provided for, etc. A military commission was formed, Gov. Dudley at the head, with Winthrop, Humphrey, Haynes, Endicott, Coddington, Pynchon, Nowell, Bellingham and Bradstreet as associates.

The following year John Haynes was chosen Governor, but Dudley continued in active service all his life. From this time of his first service as Governor (1634) until his death, he was either Governor or Deputy Governor or Assistant. When in 1650 he was elected Governor for the fourth time he was 74 years of age.

In 1637 Mrs. Anne Hutchinson and her adherents divided the colony into two parties; Vane, then Governor, and Coddington, then Treasurer of the Colony, with Rev. John Cotton, were of the Antinomian party—Dudley,

Winthrop and others, were of the Legalists, so-called, and succeeded in banishing Mrs. Hutchinson and all who supported her heresy.

In 1644 he was given command of all the military forces of the Colony, consisting then of 26 train bands and one troop of horse, with the title of Sergeant Major General.

Shortly after the removal, in 1636, of his friend, Rev. Thomas Hooker, from Newtown to Connecticut Gov. Dudley removed to Ipswich, but did not remain long there as his public duties required his presence in or near Boston. He finally settled in Roxbury and lived there the rest of his life. He died at Roxbury July 31, 1653, in the 77th year of his age. He was a Puritan of the stern, rigid Calvinist type. A man of quick understanding, sound judgment, inflexible integrity, great public spirit and exemplary piety—was a lover of justice, order, the people and of the Christian religion, but intolerant in his zeal against heretics. He was shocked at the heresy of Roger Williams, who dared to preach liberty of conscience, and voted for his banishment. Even more active and zealous was he in procuring the banishment of Wheelwright, Mrs. Hutchinson, his old friend Coddington, and others. His love to his people was, however, shown in the establishment of good laws, seeing that they were enforced, and in serving in a public capacity for so many years at his own cost.

# ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER.

BY CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

William Brewster, Ruling Elder and teacher, one of the most prominent of the Pilgrim Fathers, was the son of a country gentleman who, for many years, was Postmaster at Scrooby, England.

After taking his degree at Cambridge, he became Private Secretary to the Puritan, Sir William Davison, Secretary of State to Queen Elizabeth, and accompanied him on his mission to the Netherlands to receive possession of the cautionary towns. The keys to Flushing delivered to Davison were by him entrusted to Brewster, who "kept them under his pillow on which he slept ye first night." After the fall of the Secretary, following the execution of Mary Stuart in 1587, Brewster returned to Scrooby, a little hamlet on the great road from London to Berwick. It contained a decaying manor house, belonging to the Archbishop of York, and was a mail and post station. In time Brewster succeeded his father as postmaster, his royal commissions dating from 1597 to 1609. He was manager of the station and agent of the Archbishop and resided in the ancient manor house

One of the Separatist congregations was at Gainsborough-upon-Trent—not far from Scrooby, and Brewster and young William Bradford, afterwards Governor of Plymouth Colony, were among its members. In 1604 Rev. John Robinson, later the famous minister of the historic church at Leyden, became their pastor. Persecution followed in James II.'s reign, the congregation

was broken up, but a portion consolidated at Scrooby, taking Robinson as their minister and there they met each Lord's Day and were entertained by Brewster in the manor house "with great love, making provision for them, to his great charge." This continued so long as they remained in England.

Still persecuted, they "resolved to go into ye Low Countries." They attempted to leave in 1607, but were arrested and thrown into jail at Boston. "He (Brewster) was ye cheefe of those that were taken at Boston and suffered ye greatest loss, and of ye seven that were kept longst in prison, and after bound over to ye assises." The next year they succeeded in getting away and after spending a short time at Amsterdam, finally settled, about a hundred persons in all, in Leyden. Of this number two only were scholars, Robinson, the minister, and his assistant, Brewster, the Ruling Elder, who supported himself and family by teaching English to the Dutch. He composed a grammar "after ye Latin maner," and later set up a printing press and established a publishing house devoted mainly to the issue of theological controversial works, which were very distasteful to the English.

After eleven or twelve years' residence in Leyden the congregation for "sundrie weightie and solid reasons" resolved in 1620 upon removal to America, "a part to go before and prepare for the rest." Mr. Robinson remained with the major portion and Elder Brewster went as spiritual adviser and leader to establish the colonists in their new place of refuge.

During the passage in the cabin of the Mayflower he

drafted the compact—which is said to have been the first written constitution in the world. This solemn instrument was the foundation of the Puritan Republic.

Upon their arrival at Plymouth and during the earlier years of settlement, public services were conducted by Elder Brewster as the representative of their recognized pastor, Mr. Robinson. Even after Mr. Robinson's death in 1625, Elder Brewster continued to serve until in 1629, when the Rev. Ralph Smith became their settled minister. His friend Bradford says of him, "he taught twise every Saboth and yet both powerfully and profitably to ye great contentment of ye hearers, and their comfortable edification; yea, many were brought to God by his ministrie." He also says, "removeing into this countrie, after leaving Holand, where he had been more at ease, all these things were laid aside againe, and a new course of living must be framed unto; in which he was no way unwilling to take his parte, and to bear his burthen, with ye rest, living many times without bread or corne, many months together having many times nothing but fish and often wanting that also, and drunke nothing but water for many years togeather. yea, till within 5 or 6 years of his death. And yet he lived by ye blessing of God, in health till very old age and besides yt he would labour with his hands in ye fields as long as he was able."

The record of Capt. Miles Standish's military company gives William Brewster as one of its members, showing that he also rendered military service, assisting in the defense of the colony against the Indians.

He died April 16, 1644, having lived more than four-score years. Bradford, in speaking of his death, says: "their Revrd, Elder, my dear and loving friend had done and suffered much for ye Lord Jesus and ye Gospel's sake, and had bore his parte in well and woe with this poore persecuted church above 36 years in England, Holand, and in this wildernes, and done ye Lord and them faithful service in his place and calling."

## GOV. JOHN LEVERETT.

BY GEORGE WINTHROP LEWIS.

Among the many passengers of the good ship "Griffen" which dropped anchor in Boston harbor on the 4th day of September, 1633, were such men as John Haynes, Rev. Thomas Hooker, Rev. John Cotton and Elder Thomas Leverett. With the latter was his son John, then a youth of seventeen. The Elder was a gentleman of property and influence at home and contributed to the transportation of his poorer neighbors to the new Colony, and advanced funds for the benefit of the Colony after reaching New England.

On attaining his majority, John Leverett entered into business as a merchant at Boston and for a time diminished his estate by unfortunate ventures. In 1642, at the age of twenty-six, he was sent, with Edward Hutchinson, on an embassy to Miantinomi, the sachem of the Narragansetts, to summon that famous chieftain to appear before the colonists and answer the charge of having entered into a conspiracy with the other Indian

chiefs to cut off the English colonists. In this mission he was successful and from that time his life was given mainly to public service, in the halls of legislation, or upon the field of battle, and his noble bearing, gracious address and great talents gained for him honor upon honor until he had won everything within the gift of the colonists.

In 1644 he returned to England, probably "sent out as a useful man," and was appointed a captain in Rainsborrow's regiment in the service of the Parliament, and his military training was gained on the historic fields of Naseby, Bridgewater and Bristol under Cromwell. After the surrender of Charles I he returned to the colonies with a great reputation, and never by any false step or offensive self-seeking did he lose his hold upon the popular favor. Noble ambition, diplomacy and steadfast courage were remarkably combined in his character. He was a devout churchman, without which it were hopeless to seek advancement in the colonies; a statesman and above all a daring soldier. Among warlike foes he had the magnetism of great intelligence and the advantage of great physical courage. Cotton Mather writes of him: "one to whom the affections of the freemen were signalized by his quick advances through the lesser stages of honor and office, unto the highest in the country; and one whose courage has been as much recommended by martial actions abroad in his younger years, as his wisdom and justice were at home in his elder." In the General Court records is found an entry which shows his exceeding popularity. It is the record of a petition of the inhabitants of the south end of Bos-

ton that he be confirmed their captain, but the Court answered: "The Court is very tender of giving any discouragement to the petitioners and having by order confirmed Captain Leverett to command a troop of horse, a place of greater honor and wherein he may be more serviceable to the country we cannot consent to the petition."

In 1651 he was first chosen Deputy from Boston and during a portion of that year was Speaker of the House, and he was re-elected in 1652 and 1653 and in 1663, 1664 and 1665.

In 1652 Mr. Leverett was one of the commissioners appointed to visit the settlements in Maine and declare them under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts. When, in the following year, the Colonies were greatly disturbed by a rumor of a plot between the Dutch Governor Stuyvesant and the Indians to destroy the English, he was one of the commissioners sent to New York to interview Governor Stuyvesant and was at the same time made commander of any forces that it might be necessary to raise.

In 1654 Captain Leverett went with Major Robert Sedgwick to expel the French from Penobscot and Nova Scotia and they accomplished easily what Miles Standish and others had failed to do. Of this Woodrow Wilson writes: "acting upon secret instructions from the Protector, Oliver Cromwell, Major Robert Sedgwick, of Charlestown, and Captain John Leverett of Boston, led an English force into Acadia, where the French were, upon the Bay of Fundy, and made it by a sudden conquest an English province," and C. C. Smith

adds that Captain Leverett was made temporary Governor of the province.

These acts seem bald as recited in a brief sketch, or as read from the stilted and colorless records of those times, but the incidents of the excursions into trackless forests to treat with the savage, valor upon the great battlefields of the world, and sudden attacks upon hostile foreign colonies, are the materials out of which are woven the thrilling historical novels of the day.

In 1655 in the combined offices of Ambassador and Advocate he was sent to England under the following order: "It is ordered that Captain John Leverett shall be, and he hereby is desired and empowered according to instruction given, to appear for us and act in our behalf in all matters of concernment to us before the Lord Protector and his honorable council in England." He remained in England during the uncertain days before and after the restoration, returning in 1662. In 1664 the Colonies had much of the experience of their decendants in 1776 and at this time Mr. Leverett was one of the four men to whom the colonies in open court had their patent or first charter, committed for safe keeping.

In 1665 he was elected an Assistant, in which office he continued until 1671 when he was elected Deputy Governor. In 1673 he was elected Governor to succeed Mr. Bellingham, and was annually re-elected to succeed himself until his death in 1679.

In 1676 at the time of the controversies with Charles II the Governor refused to take the oath to execute the Royal Acts of Trade and treated Edward Randolph, the King's Commissioner, with great contempt. The

records tell us that this Commissioner from the King brought to the refractory Governor the order of knighthood for valiant service rendered in King Philip's War, but of this Mr. Leverett made no mention during his life. After his death, however, and at his funeral, which the sorrow-stricken colonists conducted with great pomp the title and trappings were made public by the ceremonies connected with the pageant. John Leverett needed no insignia of nobility from any King for it may well have been said of him:

"Who e'er amidst the sons
Of reason, valor, liberty and virtue
Displays distinguished merit, is a noble
Of nature's own creating."

## MAJOR RICHARD WALDRON.

BY WILLIAM BUTTERS.

Major Richard Waldron (Walderne), seventh son of William and Catherine (Raven) Walderne, was baptized in Alcester, Warwickshire, England September 2nd, 1615.

In 1635 he came to America, became known at Waldron, N. H., and purchased a large tract of land at Cocheco (Dover). Two years later he returned to England, married, and in 1840 came again to America and settled at Cocheco. Soon afterwards his wife died and he married Ann Scammon of Boston, who became the mother of his large family. He was a man of remarkable enterprise and ability, and by wise investments and

diligent use of his opportunities, acquired a large property. He erected saw-mills, a garrison-house and other buildings, among them a truck-house to accommodate the Indians, with whom he built up an extensive trade which brought him into constant communication with them, and in which he secured their fullest confidence.

He served as Representative to the General Court at Boston 1654 to 1679; Speaker of the House 1666 to 1679; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1659 to 1682 and Chief Justice of the Supreme Court 1683. From 1652 he acted as Captain; was commissioned Captain 1672; Major 1674 and Major General 1680; was elected in 1680 one of the first Councillors of the Province of New Hampshire, and again under Gov. Cranfield in 1682. Upon the death of President John Cutts 1691, he was chosen as Deputy President to fill the vacancy. His military command brought him into constant association with the Indians. After King Philip's War the Indians returned toward New Hampshire and the authorities in Massachusetts, fearing for the settlers in that Province, and wishing to capture and punish some of the Indians for murders committed, directed Capt. Joseph Syll to join Capt. Hathorn, and, with their 130 men, to go to Dover, join Major Waldron and arrest all Indians concerned in King Philip's War.

Upon reaching Dover, Sept. 4th, 1676, over 400 armed Indians were found ready to defend those whom it was desired to arrest, and a fight, and possibly a massacre of the whites seemed inevitable. In order to save his friends and their families, Major Waldron determined to try the plan of a sham fight, telling the Indians that,

at the command to fire, all were to fire in the air. At the command the Indians fired, but the soldiers did not. The Indians were then ordered to give up their guns and surrender, and it was recorded as the "stunningest blow of all given to the Indians."

This proceedure on the part of Major Waldron undoubtedly saved the settlers in that locality. Among the courageous men who formed Capt. Syll's company on that day was William Butter, of Woburn, from whom most of that name in this country are descended.

Major Waldron had always been on good terms with the Indians, and after the surrender at Dover made every effort to save the Pennacooks and other innocent Indians, but in spite of his efforts some of them were included in the number that were sent to Boston and subsequently sold as slaves. This excited in the hearts of the Indians a desire for revenge, and on the night of June 27th, 1689, thirteen years after the "Sham Fight" at Dover, they attacked his garrison house in force, and obtained entrance to it by the treachery of some of the inmates. After a hand to hand fight in which Major Waldron killed many of his assailants, he was knocked senseless with a hatchet and disarmed. The Indians then placed him in a chair on a table, called upon him in derision to "Judge Indian" and cruelly tortured him until he died.

For a more full and detailed account of Major Waldron, reference is made to a book soon to be published by George Butters entitled "Arnould Cormerais and Jane Vaughn Rindge, Their Ancestors and Descendants."

# SECRETARY NATHANIEL MORTON.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

The first Morton to found a family in America, was George Morton, who was born at Austerfield, Yorkshire, about 1585. Of his early life but little record has been left. We know, however, that he early united himself with the Separatists, and it is probable that he was a member of Brewster's historic church. He joined the Pilgrims at Leyden, and continued one of their company until his death. When the first colonists embarked for America, Mr. Morton remained behind and one writer says that he was "the agent of those of his sect in London," and another that he acted as "the financial agent in London of Plymouth Colony."

The work for which he is most noted, and which will forever link his name with American History, is the publication by him, in London in 1622, of what has since became known as "Mourt's Relation." This has justly been termed the first history of New England, and is composed of letters and journals from the chief colonists at Plymouth, either addressed or entrusted to George Morton. It is full of valuable information, and still continues to be an authority.

Shortly after its publication Mr. Morton sailed with his wife and five children for America in the "Ann," the third and last ship which carried what are distinctively known as the "Forefathers," and reached Plymouth early in June, 1623. He did not long survive, and his early death was a serious loss to the infant settlement. He had married Juliana Carpenter, whose sister, Alice Carpenter,

had married for her first husband Edward Southworth, and who afterwards married as her second husband, Gov. William Bradford. Another sister, Agnes Carpenter, became the second wife of Dr. Samuel Fuller, "one of the most valuable of the pilgrims, and the first physician that came to settle in our country."

Nathaniel Morton was the eldest son of George Morton and Juliana Carpenter, and was born at Leyden in 1613, and accompanied his parents to Plymouth in 1623. After the death of his father he was reared in the family of his uncle, Gov. Bradford, and early became his assistant in the management of public affairs. He was made a freeman in 1635, and in 1645 was chosen Secretary of the Colony, which office he held until his death, in 1685, a longer period than that of any incumbent of a similar office. He was also Secretary of the United Colonies of New England.

An abundant proof of his great industry is found in the fact that nearly all of the records of Plymouth Colony and of the United Colonies are in his handwriting. He is believed to have made manuscript copies of the laws of the Colony for use in the several towns, and one of these copies containing 164 long and closely written pages was produced before the Massachusetts Historical Society in 1870. He was a diligent scholar and an extensive reader, and with infinite pains noted down the incidents of the early days of the Colony. He prepared and published the well known work entitled "New England's Memorial, or a Brief Relation of the Most Memorable and Remarkable passages of the Providence of God, manifested to the Planters of New England."

It was compiled at the request of the Commissioners of the United Colonies and recognized as correct by the most eminent survivors of the early generations.

It served until the recovery of Governor Bradford's manuscript as the basis of all histories of Plymouth Colony. It was published at Cambridge, Mass., about 1669, and was reprinted in England during the same year. Several different editions have been published since that date.

Nathaniel Morton was also the author of numerous verses in memory of the Pilgrims, of which perhaps the best specimens are those on the death of his aunt, Mrs. Bradford.

On the occasion of the first celebration of the "Landing of the Forefathers," which was held at Plymouth, December 22nd, 1769, there were twelve toasts. 1st "To the memory of our brave and pious ancestors, the First Settlers," 2nd "To the memory of John Carver, and the other worthy Governors of the Old Colony," 3rd "To the memory of that pious man and faithful historian, Mr. Secretary Morton."

The placing of Secretary Morton next in honor after the Governors and before Miles Standish and many other noted Pilgrims was a recognition to which he was fully entitled, by virtue of his long and important service, and the position thus assigned him is one that the verdict of history has amply justified.

Mr. Morton married Lydia Cooper n 1635, as his first wife. She died September 23rd, 1673, and on the 29th of April, 1674, he married as his second wife, Hannah, the widow of Richard Templar of Charlestown, and the daughter of Richard Pritchard.

He died June 29th, 1685.

# ROGER WILLIAMS.

BY JACOB STONE.

In the year 1607 there was born to James Williams, a merchant tailor of the city of London, and to Alice Williams his wife, the subject of this brief memoir.

Little is known of his early life or of his ancestry, save that he was a pensioner at Sutton's Hospital School, called the Charterhouse School, an institution formed at that time in London after some hostile litigation on the part of the testator's nephew who employed for his counsel, Sir Francis Bacon. Sir Edward Coke, afterwards appointed one of the governors of the institution was their successful attorney and it was by his influence that Roger Williams was placed there in 1614. At the age of 14 he was occupied in taking notes of the speeches at the Star Chamber at London and there attracted the attention of his future patron. He probably remained in the school until he was 18 or 19 when he entered Pembroke College, Cambridge, in 1623. In 1626 he took his degree and commenced the study of law under Sir Edward Coke who had evidently been attracted to him by his studious habits and abilities. This occupation semed uncongenial to his tastes and the religious bearings of his earlier years. In his own quaint words "From my childhood, the Father of lights and mercies touched my soul with a love for Himself, to His only begotten, the true Lord Jesus, to his holy scriptures."

The liturgy and ceremonials of the Church of England soon became to him distasteful and he developed into the most radical of the dissenters and embarking Dec. 1, 1630, with his wife Mary, from Bristol in the ship Lyon

he arrived at Nantasket after a stormy voyage of sixty-five days. His arrival is mentioned by Winthrop in his History of New England as that of a "godly minister." It must be remembered that the Massachusetts Colonists, although non-conformists did not, in their early history, consider themselves Separatists from the Church of England. It was their hope to accomplish the reforms they considered so essential, from within rather than from the outside of that body. On the other hand the pilgrims of Plymouth were Separatists and were associated as a distinct church before leaving Holland. They considered that the state should not interfere in ecclesiastical matters—a principle which led to their emigration from England years before. Between the Bay and the Plymouth settlement this radical difference existed.

In August, 1629, a church was organized at Salem with Rev. Mr. Skelton as pastor and Rev. Mr. Higginson as teacher and in June, 1630, one was formed at Charlestown by Gov. Winthrop and others. "We used the imposition of hands," says Winthrop, "but with the protestation by all, that it was only a sign of election and confirmation, not of any intent that Mr. Nelson (the minister) should renounce the ministry he had received from England." The New England Puritan commonwealth partook of an ecclesiastical organization. In the words of Hutchinson "Nobody could be proposed to the church for a member unless the minister allowed it. Nobody could be admitted a Freeman unless he was a member of the church." He must pay taxes but he could not vote unless he was a church member. Thus much seems necessary for a clear understanding of the political and

religious atmosphere into which the subject of this memoir was introduced upon his arrival in America. He was well known and highly esteemed by some of the leading men of the colony and upon his arrival was asked to take the place of John Wilson at Charlestown, who was about visiting England, sailing in the "Lyon,"—the ship that brought Roger Williams over. This invitation he declined on the ground that they were not a separated people from the Church of England. This organization insisted that penalties could be inflicted by the civil authorities for spiritual censures—a position against which Williams' whole life was devoted. The Ten Commandments were the basis of the social and legal fabric of the New England Colony. In theological discussions they were divided into "two" tables—the first four commandments including the "first table" presenting the duties which man owes to God. The "second table," the duties which man owes to man. Williams denied the power of the civil magistracy to prosecute for the violation of the first table. A few weeks after his arrival and soon after his refusal to join with the congregation at Charlestown—or Boston—he was invited to become the assistant to Mr. Skelton, the pastor of the Salem church, in place of Mr. Higginson, who died a few months previously. Presumably this church held more liberal views than that at Boston. He accepted, but the General Court of the Colony at Boston objected. In spite of this Mr. Williams was chosen.

It should be remembered that at this time the theory of religious liberty found no place in the minds of these devoted settlers of the Massachusetts Bay Colony.

Strangely enough, as it seems to us now, having fled from persecution, they were intolerant of any religious views differing from their own. Having been disturbed and driven out from England by religious persecution, they looked upon their new heritage as a place where, undisturbed by differing beliefs they could carry out their cherished views of founding a theocracy upon the literal interpretation of the Bible. But here was a man landed upon their shores—devout and scholarly—doubtless a long and deep thinker on divine things who took the startling ground that the state could not interfere with religious opinions.

In April, 1631, he was settled as minister to the church at Salem, the magistrates at Boston protesting, and the meager evidence shows that their protestations had at last the effect of a severance of their relations and the departure of Williams for Plymouth before the end of the summer, when according to Gov. Bradford "he was truly entertained according to our ability, and he exercised his gifts among us; and after some time he was admitted a member of the church and his teaching well approved." He was afterwards appointed assistant to Rev. Ralph Smith—the pastor of the church there.

We may well believe that Roger Williams found himself in a more congenial ecclesiastical atmosphere among the more liberal Pilgrims of Plymouth and for two years he lived among them, supporting himself by his ministry and by fishing and farming. During his residence he became familiar with the tribes of Indians about and with their language, in order to be of benefit to those with whom he always maintained such friendly relations.

In August, 1633, he returned to Salem as assistant to Mr. Skelton once more. Just what steps led to this is not known but it may perhaps be fairly conjectured that the warm friends he had made in Salem and his ability as a preacher led to his return. But he was not allowed to pursue his avocation there in peace. The zealous Puritans soon found what to them seemed sufficient cause for interference. Mr. Willams had, while in Plymouth, written a statement of his views for the Governor and Council there, in which he took the position that the Colonists could not derive title to the land under the Royal Grant, but that the title could only be gained from the rightful owners, the Indians. This paper was never printed and it is fair to believe was not intended as an act of disloyalty to the King. It was simply a private expression of opinion, made doubtless with that wealth of verbiage customary with scholars in those days. His critics, watching keenly for some vulnerable point of attack, used it as a reflection on his loyalty. This phase of the paper seems not to have occurred to him and in answer to a summons to appear before the next General Court for censure he chose to permit the article to be burned publicly or any part of it rather than have any doubts of his loyalty to exist. The magistrates accepted his offer and it was afterwards stated by some that the matter was not found so objectionable as had appeared at first.

In 1634 Mr. Skelton died and Mr. Williams was invited to become his successor. But the Massachusetts Bay authorities objected and sent from Boston a request that he should not be ordained. The Salem church

paid no heed and was quoted as showing a "great contempt of authority." Discussions arose, however, from time to time on what in these times would be considered as trivialities which served to embitter the relations between the other clergy of the Colony and Williams.

The famous act of Endicott in cutting the cross of St. George from the royal banner of England was attributed to his preaching and doubtless he was made the scape-goat for many minor opinions and acts offensive to the zealous Puritans.

At last the crisis came and the church at Salem seemingly unable to breast the storm of criticism, acceded to the decision of the authorities in banishing their leader from the Colonies and the fearless reformer was obliged in the severity of a New England winter to leave the little settlement in Massachusetts Bay and his wife and children, to pursue his lonely journey through the trackless forests of a primeval wilderness. A small sloop was sent to Salem by the authorities to transport him from the Colonies to England but when the officers came to his house they found only his wife and children, he having left three days before. Some twenty personal adherents withdrew from the Salem church with the intention of ultimately following him to his new abode. Gov. Winthrop had in a private letter advised him to leave the Colony and there is every evidence that even those who differed from him on theological grounds had great affection and respect for him as an honest, sincere and kindly man. This prophet of a new era was thus brought face to face with an issue, one of the most momentous ever faced by mortal man. Behind him

were the comfortable homes of the early settlers—before an unbroken waste of forest, inhabited by a savage race. For a principle, now considered one of the dearest heritages of a free people—liberty of conscience—he nobly dared to face these dangers trusting to the care of an Almighty protector and friend. In his own words "when I was unkindly and unchristianly, as I believe, drived from my house and land and wife and children in the midst of a New England winter, that ever honored Gov. Winthrop privately wrote me to steer my course to the Narragansett Bay and Indians, for many high and heavenly and public ends encouraging me, from the freeness of the place from any English claims or patents, I took his prudent motion as a hint and voice from God, and, waiving all other thoughts and motions, I steered my course from Salem—though in winter snow which I feel yet, wherein I may say 'Peniel,' that is, I have seen the face of God."

At Seekonk he first settled but upon Gov. Winslow—of Plymouth—advising him that he was within that settlement he moved to the other side of Narragansett Bay. Here the Massachusetts Colony claimed jurisdiction and but for Gov. Bradford he would have been forced to start again on his weary journey for a home free from molestation. His knowledge of the Indian language, gained during his residence at Plymouth, was invaluable to him in his exile. In June, 1623, he made one more move with four companions who had joined him, embarking in his canoe at Seekonk to find a spot beyond the jurisdiction of the Plymouth or Massachusetts Colonies. They paddled down the Seekonk river and as they approached the eastern banks they were greeted by a company of

Indians with the cry of "what cheer, friend." After a short exchange of salutations they embarked again and passing round the headlands of Indian and Fox Points, entered the Mooshausick River and upon climbing the hills commenced the first settlement of Rhode Island, to which "in remembrance of God's manifold mercies" he gave the name of Providence. Negotiations were at once opened with the Sachems for the purchase of necessary land, in accordance with his often declared principles. The owners—his friends Canonicus and his nephew Miantonomo, the chiefs of the Narragansetts ceded to him in March, 1638, lands and meadows lying on the two fresh rivers Mooshausick and Womasquatucket which, as the deed states had been previously purchased by him, "We also (the deed further states) in consideration of the many kindnesses and services, he, Williams hath continually done for us, both with our friends of Massachusetts, as also at Connecticut and Plymouth, do freely give him all that land from those rivers reaching to Pawtucket River." These lands he equally divided among his associates desiring, as he states, that "it might be for a shelter for persons distressed for conscience."

In the summer of 1636 Mrs. Williams, with her two infant children joined him, from Salem and in the course of two years a compact was formed as a basis of government. It was a simple paper, reading as follows: "We, whose names are hereunder written, being desirous to inhabit the town of Providence, do promise to submit ourselves, to all such orders or agreements as shall be made for the public good of this body, in an orderly way, by the major consent of the present inhabitants, masters of

families, incorporated together in a township, and such others whom they shall admit under the same, *only in civil things.*" As he so forcibly states, "The matter with us is not about these children, toys of land, meadows, cattle, government, etc. But here, all over this Colony a great number of weak and distressed souls scattered, are flying hither from Old and New England, the Most High and Only Wise hath, in His infinite wisdom, provided this country and this corner as a shelter for poor and persecuted according to their several persuasions."

The settlement remained several years in this form, and in its freedom it drew to itself many whose zeal for the right of private judgment carried them to such extremes as to endanger its existence as a law abiding community—but the wise administration of Williams in the end prevailed and the body politic was knit more firmly together than ever. Sir Henry Vane, the younger, afterwards his warm friend, settled on the island of Rhode Island. There Mrs. Hutchinson came after her heated discussions and banishment from Boston. Finally the two settlements—Rhode Island and Portsmouth chose Coddington for their magistrate with the title of Judge—this form of government lasting until 1640.

The kindly and forgiving spirit of Williams was frequently shown in his intervention when the warlike Indians vented their blood-thirsty feelings upon the new settlers. To him the Massachusetts Colony always appealed for aid in such emergencies and the confidence the various Indian tribes felt in him, enabled him to act successfully as a mediator.

With the Pequots and Narragansetts his influence was

great and the Colony which drove him from its borders owed an unbounded debt to him for his services. In a letter to Maj. Mason he says "Gov. Winthrop and some others of the Council motioned and it was debated whether or no I had not merited, not only to be re-called from banishment, but also to be honored with some mark of favor."

In the meantime the new colony was growing apace and the jealousy of the Bay Colony led it to pass a law which practically excluded the people of Providence from its limits—a measure which debarred them from the port of Boston and was a serious injury to their mercantile interests. So tenacious were the people of the Colony of the principles held by its founder that in 1641 when the settlement was re-organized a special act was passed, as follows: "It is ordered that the law of the last court made concerning the liberty of conscience in point of doctrine, be perpetuated" thus emphasizing the great principles for which its founder contended.

In 1643 a confederacy was formed. "The United Colonies of New England"—the foreshadowing of the greater union which the Revolution consummated. But Rhode Island and Providence were not permitted to join, so they pursued their way alone—independent, freedom-loving and unhampered by many of the dogmas of their neighbors.

Soon it was thought necessary for the growing colony to obtain a charter from the Home Government, separated as they were from the other colonies and in 1643 Williams set sail from New York for England where great political events were succeeding each other so rapid-

ly. The King had fled from London and the Long Parliament had begun its sittings. Amidst the excitement of political events it was difficult to obtain a hearing but in March, 1644, a Charter was granted which gave to the town of Providence, Portsmouth and Newport the name of the "Providence Plantations on the Narragansett Bay" and allowed them "full power to rule themselves as they shall by free consent agree unto." It was a broad and liberal instrument well fitted to confirm and further the great principles of its early founder.

Williams remained in England a little more than a year, occupying himself with literary work in addition to his political duties. Between John Cotton, the religious leader of Massachusetts, and himself, a discussion was carried on, on the part of one urged by all the hot headedness of a narrow religious zealot—on that of the other by all the eloquence and logic of a broad minded man—both evidencing the sincerity and earnestness belonging to devout, conscientous men. Into the theological and political controversies then carried on at a white heat in England he plunged with all the ardor of his impetuous nature and published a pamphlet addressed to Parliament "Questions of Highest Consideration" pleading for the entire separation of church and state. On the 14th of September, 1644, he landed in Boston—the good people of the Massachusetts Bay Colony having been bidden by members of the Parliament to allow his safe passage across their Colony. His return with a charter seemed to render the Colonies still more inimical to Rhode Island but notwithstanding this attitude they were glad to call on him again to act as a pacificator between them-

selves and the Indians, which he did with usual success, resulting in a treaty which was concluded in Boston in 1644 between the Narragansetts and Mohegans—thus preventing a threatened war by the Narragansetts upon the Colonies, except Providence and Rhode Island. In May, 1647 a form of government was agreed upon under the new charter and Williams being doubtless ready and anxious to retire from the responsibilities of public life, the office of the president of the colony was bestowed upon John Coggshall of Newport. During the years that followed he was occupied in carrying on a trading business with the Narragansetts, his interest in the affairs of the Colony still active. His influence and character seem to carry the Colony through the early years of its existence among many discussions and differences. Coddington, doubtless from what seemed to him patriotic motives, went to England in 1651 and obtained from the Council of State a commission to govern Rhode Island, and Connecticut during his life with a council of six to be named by the people and approved by himself. The dissensions of the people of these colonies doubtless led him to take this step but his fellow colonists evidently did not participate in his feeling for as soon as this act was known Williams and John Clark were sent to England to represent the cause of the Colony. Williams had never been fully reimbursed for the expenses of his former trip and in order to raise sufficient funds for his expenses, he was obliged to sell his trading house at Narragansett which yielded an income of some £100 per annum.

They sailed for England in 1651 and in October, 1652, an order in Council was issued vacating the Coddington

commission and directing the towns to re-unite under a new charter. Williams remained in England two and a half years attending to the interests of the Colony. It was the fourth year of the Commonwealth and Williams took a prominent part in the discussions of the time, publishing several books relating to the burning questions of the day. Much of his time was spent with his old friend, Sir Henry Vane, now high in the councils of the Commonwealth. He had occasional interviews with Cromwell. He made frequent visits to Milton to whom he taught Dutch—being considered a linguist of much ability. By teaching the sons of members of Parliament he earned money to defray his expenses.

In 1654 he arrived once more in Boston with an order from the Council requiring the Government of Massachusetts to allow him in the future to land and embark from their territory unmolested. On September 12th, after composing many disagreements and differences between the different towns of the new colony he was elected President. One of his first duties was that of peacemaker again, between the Indians and the Colonies when he met with his usual success in such matters. His firm, wise hand steered the little ship of state through many shoals and quicksands and in 1655 he was re-elected and again in 1656. It was at this time that the Quakers appeared in New England and the Colony of Rhode Island afforded them an asylum from the persecutions of the other Colonies who made repeated endeavors to coerce the colony to decline to give them refuge. But Williams sturdily held out, in accordance with his principles of religious tolerance and Newport and other towns

of the colony received considerable accessions to their numbers from these persecuted people.

In 1660 Charles II came to London and occupied the throne. A new charter was obtained—still containing the principles of religious freedom which was in force until Rhode Island adopted the constitution of the United States in 1843.

Until 1677 Williams participated largely in the affairs of the Colony, holding various offices. At this time his advanced age prevented further public duty. In one of his last public utterances—a letter to the Town of Providence he says "I have only one motion and petition, which I earnestly pray the town to lay to heart, as ever they look for a blessing from God on the town, on your families, on your corn and cattle, and your children after you; it is this, that after you have got over the black brook of bondage yourselves you tear not down the bridge after you, by leaving no small pittance for disturbed souls that may come after you."

Noble words of a tolerant kindly man! His last public act was in signing a document in 1683 settling a dispute relating to some boundary question.

In 1684 he died. His biography is his own best eulogy. The founder of our religious liberty—the friend and protector of the persecuted and outcast—just and true in his treatment of the Indians—the generous peace-maker for the Colonies which exiled him from their boundaries; his name grows brighter in the light of the new century and among the great men of Colonial times no name stands higher than that of Roger Williams.

# CAPTAIN MILES STANDISH.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Perhaps the most picturesque figure in early Colonial history is the "doughty Captain" Miles Standish, and yet it is his fortune to be better known from the picture of the poet than from the dry pages of the historical record.

> "In the Old Colony days, in Plymouth, the land of the Pilgrims,
> To and fro in a room of his simple and primitive dwelling,
> Clad in doublet and hose, and boots of Cordovan leather,
> Strode with martial air, Miles Standish, the Puritan Captain."

Not often does it happen that name and character are so fitly wedded as in his case. His parents gave him the name of Miles—the old Roman name for soldier—and his long life is a vindication of his right to bear it. He seems to have been an anomaly among the Pilgrims and quite out of place in the company of the saintly Brewster, the gentle and tender hearted Robinson and the scholarly Bradford.

Hubbard says "a little chimney is soon fired; so was the Plymouth Captain, a man of small stature, yet of very hot and angry temper" and adds "he had been bred a soldier in the Low Countries and never entered into the school of Christ or of John the Baptist; or if he ever was there, he had forgotten the first lessons."

The relations, however, that existed between him and the Pilgrim company were always of the closest, and he possessed their fullest confidence and respect in spite of the fact that he never joined himself to them in church communion and was only what we may call "a proselyte of the gate." He was a regular worshiper with the congregation, and a participant on all occasions of fasting and thanksgiving, and of "waiting on the Lord" in all

their active enterprises and expeditions, but he never was a man of "professions," or of "confessions," and he was never "sealed" or "covenanted."

He was distinctively one of those men who "trusted in the Lord and kept his powder dry," and the debt of gratitude which Plymouth Colony owes to his personal courage, and his wise management of its military affairs, can hardly be overstated.

He was born in Lancashire, England, probably in 1584, and was descended from a long and illustrious line of ancestors of that name. He was early educated to the military profession and his commission as Lieutenant was signed by Queen Elizabeth about the year 1600. He began his military life on the Continent, and learned his lessons of war under Prince Maurice, and in service against the Duke of Alva and seems to have remained in active service for nearly ten years. It was in the Low Countries that he made his first acquaintance with some of Robinson's Congregation at Leyden, and either at their solicitation, or perhaps of his own prompting he joined them in their enterprise. He came to New England with the Pilgrim Company in the Mayflower, and his military career began even before the landing at Plymouth. Nathaniel Morton in his "New England's Memorial" gives a very graphic and interesting account of his first experience in Indian warfare, but the circumstances of this skirmish which has come to be known in history as the "First Encounter" are so familiar that they need not be given here in detail.

Soon after the landing at Plymouth, he was elected as the chief military officer of Plymouth Colony with the

title of Captain, a position which he retained until his death thirty-six years later. It may seem strange that he never reached any higher rank, but his title was of little moment, because Plymouth Colony gave him all that it had to give and he was in supreme command of all its military forces during his life.

In his various expeditions against the Indians, he wanted but few men, and the choice of these he always claimed for himself. Upon the occasion of the "First Encounter" as upon all other occasions, his courage was unquestioned, and he was always ready to meet danger in any form. His expedition in 1623 to break up the plot of the Indians which had been formed to destroy the settlement and massacre the inhabitants of Weymouth, is perhaps the most characteristic one of his life, and may serve as a fair criterion of his character. Justin Winsor in his History of Duxbury says that "upon this occasion, he chose but eight men, refusing any more. He arrived at the settlement, and found the people scattered, wholly unconscious of their impending danger. Having quickly assembled them, he informed them of their situation, not however, without exciting the suspicions of the Indians. Soon after an Indian bringing the Captain some furs, he treated him "smoothly" yet the Indian reported that he saw in the Captain's eye that he was angry in his heart. A little later Pecksuot, an Indian warrior of reputed courage, said to Standish, while whetting his knife before his face and boasting of its quality; "Though you are a great Captain, yet you are but a little man, and though I be no sachem, yet I am a man of great strength and courage."

On the following day Pecksuot with a few other Indians, being in a room together with Standish, the signal was given by the Captain, and the door instantly closed and fastened. Then seizing Pecksuot, he snatched his knife from his belt, while his men fell upon the others. A short struggle ensued, which ended in the death of Pecksuot by Standish, and that of the other Indians by the settlers except a youth whom they afterwards hung. Hobomok, the Indian interpreter and friend of Standish, who stood by a silent spectator of all that passed, smilingly exclaimed: "Yesterday Pecksuot bragged of his own strength, and told you that though you were a great Captain, yet you were a little man, but today I see you are big enough to lay him on the ground."

Nothing can better illustrate not only the foresight of Standish but also the quickness and decision of his character. Not in itself a remarkable battle, it still remains true that the life of the infant colony was seriously endangered, and that the quick and determined blow which he struck was its salvation. His action upon this occasion has often been criticised as unnecessarily severe, but to us it seems providential that so brave a man, and so good an officer was in command of the Pilgrim forces at a time when his military qualities were absolutely essential to the very life of the Colony. By education and training he was utterly unable to sympathise with the soft tenderness for human life which characterized the saintly Robinson, who, when he heard of the conflict where Standish had killed Pecksuot, uttered these sorrowful words: "Oh! that you had converted some before you had killed any," and it is fortunate for us who still

believe in Plymouth Rock, that one trained soldier who had faced war conducted by the Duke of Alva, came out in the Mayflower. Had the fate of the Pilgrims depended entirely upon such men as Robinson, or Brewster or Bradford it is to be feared that the scalps of the settlers would have adorned the Indian wigwams, and that the Colony would have come to a sad and untimely end.

Near the close of his life, he was made Commander of the expedition against the Dutch, and although far advanced in years, he was still considered the best person upon whom the command could devolve. In his commission of instruction he is spoken of as one "of whose approved fidelitie and abilitie we have had long experience."

The services of Miles Standish were hardly less important in civil than in military affairs. He was either Assistant or Deputy during the whole of his life; Treasurer of the Colony from 1644 to 1649, and was once sent to England as the agent of the Colony.

About 1630 he settled in Duxbury on a tract of land which had been granted to him by the Colony, and which has since been known as Standish's farm. Upon this farm the well-known Captain's Hill is situated. Here he built his home, and gathered about him a devoted company of friends, among whom were Elder Brewster, John Alden, John Howland, George Soule and many of the other early settlers of the town. He died Octobed 3rd, 1656, and in the quaint language of Secretary Morton:

"He growing very ancient, became sick of the Stone or Strangullion, whereof after his suffering of much dolorous pain, he fell asleep in the Lord and was honorably buried at Duxbury."

The inventory of his estate which is recorded with his will, mentions the Commentaries of Caesar, Bariffe's Artillery, three old Bibles, and three muskets with the harness of the time complete. His Bibles were old, but his muskets new and complete; "a wellworn Bible for every musket, and thank God, a musket to defend each Bible." He was a true type of the citizen soldier and exhibited in his own heroic person, the true idea of the army—skilled military force in loyal subordination to the civil authority.

A monument to his memory has been erected on Captain's Hill, and although the exact spot of his burial is not known, it is supposed that this monument marks the spot where lies "all of a hero that could die."

The prominence of Brewster, Bradford, Winslow, Carver and others in the early life of Plymouth Colony has somewhat overshadowed the career of Miles Standish, and yet it seems providential that he was one of that historic pilgrim company. If he had not been a trained soldier, and if he had not learned from his own experience and from the well conned Commentaries of Caesar how powerless are the most vigorous and patriotic people without real discipline, Plymouth Rock might never have interested us, and the early settlement of Massachusetts might have been indefinitely delayed.

As one of his eulogists has so fittingly remarked: "A citizen soldier's education for a citizen soldier's work; the principle of moral truth, manly honesty, prudent energy, fidelity incorruptible, courage undauntable, all the qualities of manhood that compel unflinching execution of the State's behest, are the foundations upon which any

State must rest. These qualities were his and to crown them all, was his reverence to the Supreme Executive of Earth and Heaven, who knows no feebleness of heart or hand, and whose great purpose moved the war-worn Pilgrim's feet to seek his home on this rockbound continent, where the unceasing waves of two unfettered oceans roar the choral hymn of Freedom."

## COLONEL JOHN TALCOTT.

BY EDWIN SEDGWICK CHITTENDEN.

Col. John Talcott, of Hartford, Conn., was one of the most active, competent and trusted public, civil and military officials of his day. From his early manhood, almost until the day of his death, he was constantly employed in the public service in the most responsible stations.

He was the son of John Talcott and Dorothy Mott who was the daughter of Rev. Mark Mott, D. D., and Mercy Tichbourne, people of high consideration and large estates in Essex, England. John Talcott emigrated in 1632 with his family in the "Lion," settled at Cambridge where he was a Deputy until his removal in 1636 with Rev. Thomas Hooker's Company to Hartford. Here he was a Deputy from 1637 to 1652 and thereafter Assistant, Treasurer of the Colony and Commissioner of the New England Colonies until shortly before his death in 1660.

His son, Col. John Talcott was born in Braintree, Essex County, England, in 1620. He accompanied his father from England to Cambridge and thence to Hart-

ford. He was elected a freeman May 20th, 1652; was confirmed Ensign of the "Trained Band" at Hartford, June 26th, 1650, and was first designated Captain in the Colonial records October 4th, 1660.

In 1672 the office of Sergeant Major of the Colonial forces was created and he was the first officer in Connecticut to fill it. On the 26th day of June, 1672, he was appointed the chief military officer of Hartford County and was chosen Major for that county August 7th, 1673.

In anticipation of war with the Dutch of New Amsterdam, the colonies made warlike preparations, and on Nov. 26th, 1673, he was nominated and appointed "Commander in Chief of such forces as shall be raised by the Colony and sent against New York."

At the out-break of King Philip's War Connecticut raised "a standing Army of 350 men besides friendly Indians" and he was appointed "Commander-in-Chief of this Army" May 11th, 1676. At the head of the largest force heretofore seen in the Colony, consisting of nearly 300 colonists with their silken banners and 250 friendly Indians in their war paint and feathers, he marched one month later to the relief of Hadley, fought a decisive battle there, then led his forces into the Narragansett country and on the 1st, 2nd and 3rd of July encountered a great body of Indians and completely defeated and scattered them, slaying and capturing great numbers. His letter of July 4th to the Governor and Council gives a graphic account of his operations. Thereafter he conducted his troops, who suffered great hardships on the march, through the wilderness to Rhode Island. On the

19th of August, 1676, a day of thanksgiving was ordered by the Council "for preservation of his men in their long and tedious march through the wilderness, and their great success."

He is designated as Lieut. Colonel in the records under date of January 27th, 1687, and also after his death under date of May 14, 1691, and is highly commended by Palfrey, Bodge and other New England historians for his skill, ability and energy as a soldier.

In his civil capacity he was equally active, successful and devoted to the public interests. He was chosen Deputy 1660 and 1665; Magistrate 1661 and 1663; Assistant of the Hartford Colony 1665 and 1687; Treasurer of the Hartford Colony 1661 and 1665 and of the United Colonies thereafter for many years.

He was made one of the custodians of the Colonial charter October 9th, 1662, and elected Commissioner of the United Colonies 1663, 1669, 1673, 1676, 1683 and 1684, and Reserve Commissioner 1680 and 1682.

He was frequently appointed as Commissioner to treat with the Dutch (Oct. 8th, 1663, and later); to unite the Connecticut Colonies (1663-5); to settle boundaries with Massachusetts (1673); to treat with Rhode Island and Long Island (1672-4); to build forts; to hold Court at New London and elsewhere; to allot lands and to arbitrate disputes. He appears to have been especially entrusted for many years with all matters relating to the Indians and their relations to the Colonists.

He served as a member of the Governor's Council from 1663 almost to the year of his death in 1688. In short the records show no man of his day to have been more

active for the public welfare. During his whole career no man was more regular in his attendance as Deputy, Assistant, Magistrate, Commissioner or Member of the Council and none more relied upon or more successful as a soldier.

His son Joseph Talcott was for sixteen successive years Governor of Connecticut.

## COLONEL WILLIAM CLAIBORNE.

BY WILLIAM GARDNER WHITE.

Not far from the river Eden, in Westmoreland, England, are the ruins of a manor house, overshadowed by firs and oaks, and within a stone's throw of the ruin is a Norman chapel which was built at least as early as the twelfth century. To this church is attached a rectory where religious services are still held and which is spoken of as "among the antiquities worthy of notice in Westmoreland."

The ruins are those of Cleburne Hall and the house was built in 1567 on the site of a much older one, the castle or "Pele" of Cleburne which had been time out of mind the headquarters of the "Lords of Cleburne, Bampton, Cundale and Kyne." These rural seigneurs of the north marches were hard headed people always at war with their neighbors, the Scots. They lived the turbulent lives of the old feudal barons, made forays across the border, were regularly harried in their turn, and kept their energies from rusting by taking part in all the fighting which came in their direction. Their blue blood

was incontestable. They traced their pedigree in yellow parchments, back to the time of the Conqueror and "Cleburne Manor" had the honor of being recorded in Domesday Book.

These hard fighting Cleburnes had one representative who is of special interest to Americans and who by sheer force of brains and stubborn will linked himself with our history and rose from obscurity to be one of the great figures of his time.

This man who has made the old cradle of his race in Westmoreland so interesting was William Cleburne or Claiborne as the world now calls him, the famous "Rebel." He was regarded by a great many people as the pest of his time. For nearly a generation he kept two provinces of the New World in hot water; was the mainspring of public events, and a very firebrand of dissension; aroused the bitterest enmities; openly defied the English government; succeeded in overthrowing Lord Baltimore backed by all the power of the crown; and was the author of a civil war ending in a sanguinary battle which decided the fate of Maryland.

His political opponents described him as a "villain" and "Judas Iscariot" and most modern historians have adopted the same view of his character. Mr. Burk calls him "an unprincipled incendiary and execrable villain." Mr. Bancroft "the malignant Clayborne"; and even Chief Justice Marshall has his fling at the unlucky rebel as the "Evil Genius of Maryland."

He seems to have been regarded as a low born adventurer but this is very far from being the case. His father Edmund Cleburne, was a member of the English gentry,

and married a daughter of Sir Alan Bellingham who is described as "a woman of the greatest piety, of unconquerable energy and patience, sparing of her words and full of the greatest charity toward the poor." Her son, William the Rebel, certainly inherited her "unconquerable energy" if not her "piety and patience." He was born about 1587 and but little is known of his youth.

When about thirty he went up to London and making the acquaintance of the celebrated Captain John Smith, secured, probably through his influence, the appointment of public Surveyor to the Colony of Virginia. At this point his adventurous life began.

He sailed from London in 1621 with Sir Francis Wyat, the new governor and with them in the "good ship George" went that wonderful document, the old "Ordinance and Constitution" which virtually established republican government in America.

We hear nothing of Surveyor Clayborne in the great Indian massacre of 1622 but during the next few years we can trace him going in and out among the planters, surveying their lands, recording deeds, and gradually becoming a person of importance. In those years his fortune steadily improved and he became a person of importance in the Colony. In 1625 the new Governor Yeardley appointed him "Secretary of the Colony." In 1626 the King made him a member of the Council and "Secretary of State of this Kingdom of Virginia"; and in 1629 he had an opportunity to show that he had the fighting Cleburne blood in him. The Indians were causing much annoyance to the settlements and Clay-

borne assembled a force, attacked their King Candyack, completely defeated him and concluded a treaty by which the Indians bound themselves to create no further disturbance. For this service he was rewarded by a grant of land between the Pamunkey and Mattapony, extending for nearly twenty miles upon which he built his "favorite residence" Romancoke and said to be one of the finest houses in Virginia.

To this point in his career no criticism can be made upon his actions. He was, perhaps, the most prominent man in Virginia but he owed his great landed possessions to his public services and his office of Secretary to the appointment of the King as a recognition of his ability. Wealth and honor had indeed come to him but they had come legitimately and because he had fairly and honestly earned them.

We come now to the story of his career in Maryland. Attracted by the fertility of Maryland and the value of the fur trade with the Indians he had explored that region in 1627 under authority from the Virginia officials, and in 1631 Charles I empowered "our trusty and well beloved William Clayborne, Secretary of State of our Kingdom of Virginia" to make discoveries and trade there. Armed with this authority he established a trading post on Kent Island, nearly opposite the present city of Annapolis, and as this settlement sent a Burgess to Jamestown in 1632 it would seem that Clayborne and his people were fairly entitled to regard themselves as owners of territory which was conceded to belong to Virginia.

Just a year before, George Calvert, Lord Baltimore had

landed at Jamestown whither he had come to secure the free exercise of his religion. He had joined the Romish church and wished to establish a Roman Catholic colony, but he met with scant encouragement from the Church of England Virginians. They would have no Papists in their colony and among all his opponents Secretary Clayborne was the most determined and he joined in a petition which was sent to England praying that "no Papists might be suffered to settle among them." Lord Baltimore was not easily discouraged and sailing up the Chesapeake and finding the country to his liking he returned to England and obtained a grant of it. By its terms he was to settle his Catholic friends on such lands in Virginia as were "uncultivated and inhabited by savages." This grant was confirmed to his son Cecilius Calvert who proceeded in 1634 to establish the Colony of Maryland.

The issue between Clayborne and Lord Baltimore soon resulted in open conflict. Clayborne insisted that his right to Kent Island was paramount by virtue of his grant from the King, while Gov. Calvert claimed it upon the same ground because it was included within the limits of Maryland. Clayborne's trading pinnace, the "Longtail" was seized by Calvert, whereupon Clayborne sent another armed pinnace to attack him. A naval battle followed in which Calvert was completely victorious, and Kent Island was seized and Clayborne tried and found guilty of "piracy and murder," in consequence of which, as we are informed by the historians, Clayborne became a "felon convict."

He succeeded, however, in escaping into Virginia, and

soon after went to England and presented his case to Charles I. With Charles he seems to have had no difficulty, but through the influence of Queen Henrietta Maria the "Lords Commissioners of Plantation," decided in Calvert's favor, and Clayborne, the rebel, was notified that he had no further rights in Maryland. He was driven from Kent Island, and although Charles appointed him "Treasurer of Virginia" for life, that was indeed a poor satisfaction to a man of his high spirit.

Meantime Clayborne returned to Virginia and watched and waited for his opportunity, which was not long delayed.

In 1645 the day of trouble had arrived for both King and Queen. Crown and Parliament were at dagger's draw and Sir William Berkeley, Governor of Virginia, had gone to England to consult with the King. Here was Clayborne's opportunity. Assembling a force of malcontents he invaded Maryland, violently expelled Calvert and was soon in possession of the province, a result so sudden and strange that it seems almost incomprehensible. In reality it is easily explained. Clayborne, the Church of England man and descendant of the Roman Catholic Cleburnes had made himself the leader of the Puritans, and used them to crush the Maryland Catholics. A large number of the Puritans had been driven from Virginia by intolerant legislation, had sought refuge in Maryland and Clayborne took advantage of the religious animosities of the time to achieve his own ends. It seemed that he had struck a mortal blow. Lord Baltimore was overwhelmed in Maryland and Clayborne once more in power might make a royal progress to his beautiful Isle of Kent.

But the joy was too great to last. Sir William Berkeley returned; Leonard Calvert made most piteous complaints and supported by that zealous old Cavalier, he invaded Maryland and again overthrew and expelled Clayborne. The Rebel was thus driven from Maryland and as Virginia was now too hot for him he sailed for England, his enemies, no doubt, believing that they had seen the last of him.

But now comes another turn of the wheel of fortune. In the spring of 1652 a Parliament fleet arrived in Virginia and that royalist province was obliged to surrender to the English Commonwealth. Among the commissioners who received its surrender and apparently the chief among them was our rebel William Clayborne and thus the haughty King's Counsellor and "Secretary of State for this our Kingdom of Virginia" had suddenly re-appeared as a Roundhead and a friend of the usurping Cromwell. It was one of the most dramatic contrasts presented during one of the most changeful of human careers. The rebel was once more the master for he came with authority to "reduce the plantations in the Bay of Chesapeake" one of which was incontestably Maryland, and he was for the moment the arbiter of Virginia. Moreover he had in his pocket a paper which had probably induced him to become a Roundhead commissioner, viz., his instructions which declared that Virginia should be left to "enjoy the ancient bounds and limits granted by the Charters of the former Kings." Now these charters of the former kings were those which covered the entire territory of Maryland and in a corner of that territory was a certain Kent Island, formerly be-

longing to him, the said William Clayborne, who had, no doubt, suggested in London the insertion of that article with reference to Virginia's "ancient boundaries."

Maryland fell without a struggle. The fierce foe of Lord Baltimore had at last triumphed and it seemed that Clayborne had "triumphed over all his enemies." He was the head of the Puritan party who were the complete masters of all Maryland. His life-long conflict with Lord Baltimore had ended in the final overthrow of Baltimore's power and as far as human eye could see the "pirate and felon convict" would continue to rule Maryland as long as Oliver Cromwell ruled over England. It was a marvelous change for the unknown man who had left Cleburne in Westmoreland about thirty years before and had come to Virginia to seek his fortunes. With nothing to aid him but his own brain and will he had made succesful headway against the powerful Lord Baltimore—indeed against the Crown itself; and now in these last days had finally attained all his ends, and was not only Lord of Kent but of all Maryland.

In his later life, however, fate was not kind to this remarkable man and he was to encounter obstacles with which no human power can contend. He was not destined to retain his authority in Maryland.

In the autumn of 1658 the great Protector passed away and two years later Charles II was restored to his throne and Maryland quietly acknowledged him. That was necessarily the end of Clayborne's authority in the province. There was no longer any posibility of even retaining his hold on Kent Island and for the rest of

his life he made no further attempts to gain possession of it. He and his old Puritan followers were under an eclipse.

The famous rebel was now an old man and spent the remainder of his life at his fine house of "Romancoke" and toward the end of the century he died at the age of about ninety.

These old struggles are now long forgotten, but they lie at the foundation of American History and are well worthy of attention. In the history of Virginia in the seventeenth century, two episodes are most prominent—the Great Rebellion led by Bacon against Sir William Berkeley and Charles II, and this civil war in Maryland instituted by Clayborne against Lord Baltimore and Charles I. Bacon's career and character have secured the recognition to which they are entitled, while Clayborne's have been caricatured by political opponents and their modern echoes.

The decision against his claims by the Lords Commissioners made him technically a rebel, but his right was still there, and he was amply justified in defending it. His career can be readily traced from his childhood at Cleburne Hall to his old age at Romancoke and it is not difficult to correctly estimate the character of the man. He was a soldier, a diplomat, a politician and a man of genius. Living in an age which was not scrupulous, he fought his enemies with their own weapons, and the multitudes of honorable persons of his blood in the United States may well feel proud of their descent from him.

# MAJOR SIMON WILLARD.

BY CHARLES PHELPS NOYES.

Among the Puritans whose names we delight to honor, few rendered more distinguished services both military and civil in Mass. Colony than Maj. Simon Willard.

He was born in Horsmonden, Co. Kent, Eng., was a son of Richard Willard, by his second wife, Margery, and was baptized April 7, 1605. While he was brought up in the Established Church of England there is some reason to believe that his father was among those who inclined towards the dissenters. His own attitude also throughout his long life in New England was that of the strictest adherence to Puritanism. He is said to have had a commission as captain in the army before leaving England and in Johnson's "Wonder Working Providence" he is called a "Kentish soldier."

He first married Mary Sharpe, a daughter of Henry Sharpe of Horsmonden and with his wife and young family came to New England in 1634. He was then aged 29. He settled first at Cambridge where he was a merchant and engaged in trading with Indians, purchasing furs for export. In 1635 Rev. Mr. Bulkeley, Simon Willard and twelve others were granted by the court a plantation at Musketaquid, six miles square, which they occupied during the fall of that year and named the place Concord. Immediately upon the organization of the town he was chosen clerk, which office he held for 19 years. He was given command of the train band and soon after, in March, 1637, was commissioned "Lieut. Commander," and from this time on for upwards of 40

years, his military service was continuous, while he served also continuously in civil office for 15 years as Deputy and 22 years as Assistant.

His large acquaintance and dealings with the Indians enabled him to render the Apostle Eliot valuable aid and he was the medium of communication between the government and the sachems.

As surveyor he appears to have been appointed by the General Court to lay out their grants for towns, etc., and also as arbitrator in the many angry disputes which were constantly arising over boundary lines. A tribute to his tact and judgment is found in the grateful acknowledgment of the people in many of the petitions asking for confirmation of his adjustments. A commission of which he was chairman had for 7 years practically the entire authority in all municipal affairs of the neighboring town of Lancaster. They appointed the selectmen, regulated the division of land, and even the affairs of the church were a part of their care. The administration of their affairs resulted in their offering him an exceptional inducement to come to Lancaster. This he accepted, sold his estate in Concord and removed to Lancaster in 1658 or 1659 and thence to Groton in 1671 settling on a large farm he had acquired there.

His wife Mary died, having borne him 9 children and he married as his second wife Elizabeth Dunster who died six months later. He married as his third wife Mary Dunster, by whom he had 8 children born between the years 1649 and 1669.

He had been chosen Sergeant Major, or chief military officer for Middlesex County in 1653 and the next

year was commander in chief of the expedition against Ninigret, Sachem of the Nyanticks. His most distinguished service began with the opening of King Philip's war, when, as Sergeant Major, he was in a position of great responsibility, organizing the forces of the Colony, protecting and fortifying outlying settlements, etc. Although an old man 70 years of age he was in the saddle almost constantly for months. He was at the battle at Brookfield and from that time his forces were scouting the country wherever there was alarm. He went to Hadley, Springfield and other threatened villages and returned to his home in Groton when an attack was expected there. This came in March, 1675-6 and the town was then completely destroyed, including his house and his son's house. The people of Groton had all been removed and Maj. Willard had taken his family to Charlestown.

On March 29th he was in his seat at the Court of Assistants; on April 11 he was re-elected and was actively engaged in his public duties until April 18 when he was taken with an "epidemical cold," and on April 24, 1675-6 he "died in his bed in peace, though God had honored him with several signal victories over our enemies in war," as a contemporary historian says.

His funeral was "an occasion for great pomp. Six military companies parading under command of Capt. Henchman; and his death created profound sorrow far and wide." His family were reimbursed in 1677 "for his great expense and services" and in 1681 a grant of 1000 acres of land was set aside for his six youngest children when they should become of age.

## REGISTER OF MEMBERS.

---

ABBOTT, EVERTON JUDSON, M. D. (Soc. No. 21).
St. Paul, Minn.

ADAMS, JOHN QUINCY. (Soc. No. 22).
St. Paul, Minn.

ADAMS, JOHN WALKER. (Soc. No. 42).
St. Paul, Minn.

*ALMY, WILLIAM ELLERY. (Soc. No. 83).
Capt. U. S. A. San Juan, Puerto Rico.

ANDERSON, ARTHUR CONVERSE. (Soc. No. 110)
St. Paul, Minn.

BAILEY, EVERETT HOSKINS. (Soc. No. 99).
St. Paul, Minn.

BARTHOLOMEW, JAMES HULL SHERMAN.
(Soc. No. 33). Guerneville, Cal.

BATES, WILLIAM OSCAR. (Soc. No. 86).
Indianapolis, Ind.

BELL, EDWIN. (Soc. No. 129).
Lieut. U. S. A. Manila, Philippine Islands.

BEMENT, ROBERT BUNKER COLEMAN.
(Soc. No. 131). St. Paul, Minn.

BISSELL, WILLIAM PUTNAM. (Soc. No. 74).
Evanston, Ill.

**Deceased.*

BOWEN EDGAR CAMPBELL, (Soc. No. 43).
Capt. U. S. A. St. Paul Minn.

BROOKE, JOHN RUTTER, (Soc. No. 50).
Major Gen. U. S. A. Governor's Island, New York Harbor, N. Y.

BRYANT, FREDERICK STEWART. (Soc. No. 133).
St. Paul, Minn.

BUTTERS, WILLIAM. (Soc. No. 102).
Minneapolis, Minn.

CATLIN, FREDERICK MILES. (Soc. No. 120).
St. Paul, Minn.

CHAMBERLIN, CLARENCE ABNER. (Soc. No. 46).
Eau Claire, Wis.

CHAMBERLIN, GEORGE HARRIS. (Soc. No. 77).
Walla Walla, Wash.

CHAMBERLIN, JEHIEL WESTON, M. D.
(Soc. No. 28). St. Paul, Minn.

CHESEBROUGH, GEORGE LATIMER.
(Soc. No. 98). Duluth, Minn.

CHITTENDEN, EDWIN SEDGWICK. (Soc. No. 16).
St. Paul, Minn.

CHRISTIAN, GEORGE CHASE. (Soc. No. 38).
Minneapolis, Minn.

CLARK, HOMER PIERCE. (Soc. No. 69).
St. Paul, Minn.

CLARK, KENNETH. (Soc. No. 73).
St. Paul, Minn.

COFFIN, WILLIAM KING. (Soc. No. 67).
Eau Claire, Wis.

COLLINS, HON. LOREN WARREN. (Soc. No. 72).
St. Cloud, Minn.

COOK, STEPHEN CHAMPLIN. (Soc. No. 68).
St. Paul, Minn.

CORSER, ELWOOD SPENCER. (Soc. No. 61).
Minneapolis, Minn.

CUSHING, LUTHER STEARNS. (Soc. No. 36).
St. Paul, Minn.

CUTLER, EDWARD HUTCHINS. (Soc. No. 76).
St. Paul, Minn.

DAGGETT, GEORGE HENRY. (Soc. No. 6).
Minneapolis, Minn.

DOBBIN, EDWARD SAVAGE. (Soc. No. 71).
Faribault, Minn.

EBERLEIN, CHARLES WOOD. (Soc. No. 126).
St. Paul, Minn.

EDWARDS, EDWARD JUNIUS. (Soc. No. 13).
Minneapolis, Minn.

FARRINGTON, ROBERT IRVING. (Soc. No. 52).
St. Paul, Minn.

FIELD, JOHN IRELAND HOWE. (Soc. No. 97).
St. Paul, Minn.

FIELD, THADDEUS CRANE. (Soc. No. 111).
St. Paul, Minn.

FLETCHER, PARIS. (Soc. No. 79).
St. Paul, Minn.

FRAZER, SHELDON LORD. (Soc. No. 40).
Duluth, Minn.

GHEEN, EDWARD HICKMAN. (Soc. No. 54).
Commander U. S. N. St. Paul, Minn.

GILBERT, ARTHUR, EATON. (Soc. No. 137).
Duluth, Minn.

GILBERT, FREDERICK LEE. (Soc. No. 24).
Duluth, Minn.

*GILBERT, RT. REV. MAHLON NORRIS, D. D. L. L. D. (Soc. No. 75).
St. Paul, Minn.

GREENE, CHARLES LYMAN, M. D. (Soc. No. 121).
St. Paul, Minn.

GREGG, JESSE ASHTON. (Soc. No. 139).
St. Paul, Minn.

GREENLEAF, FRANKLIN LEWIS. (Soc. No. 26).
Minneapolis, Minn.

HADLEY, EMERSON. (Soc. No. 104).
St. Paul, Minn.

HAWKS, JOSEPH MATTHEW. (Soc. No. 53).
St. Paul, Minn.

*HERSEY, DUDLEY, HALL. (Soc. No. 63).
St. Paul, Minn.

HERSEY, ROSCOE FREEMAN. (Soc. No. 57).
St. Paul, Minn.

**Deceased.*

HINCKLEY, NATHANIEL BENT. (Soc. No. 138).
St. Paul, Minn.

HOWARD, CHARLES EDWARD NASON.
(Soc. No. 85).
Lieut. U. S. V. Chicago, Ill.

HUNTER, EDWARD. (Soc. No. 132).
Col. U. S. A. Governor's Island, New York Harbor, N. Y.

HURD, RUKARD. (Soc. No. 1).
St. Paul, Minn.

JAGGARD, EDWIN AMES. (Soc. No. 142).
St. Paul, Minn.

JAYNES, FREMONT NATHAN. (Soc. No. 106).
St. Paul, Minn.

JEWETT, STEPHEN. (Soc. No. 10).
Faribault, Minn.

JEWETT, WILLIAM PARKER. (Soc. No. 114).
St. Paul, Minn.

JOHNSON, CHARLES WILLIAMSON Soc. No. 60).
St. Paul, Minn.

JUDSON, HENRY SHELDON. (Soc. No. 140).
St. Paul, Minn.

KNAPP, HENRY ENO. (Soc. No. 88).
Menomonie, Wis.

LEWIS, GEORGE WINTHROP. (Soc. No. 32).
St. Paul, Minn.

LIGHTNER, WILLIAM HURLEY. (Soc. No. 23).
St. Paul, Minn.

LITTLE, HENRY LYMAN. (Soc. No. 101).
Minneapolis, Minn.

McLEAN, JOHN, M. D. (Soc. No. 51).
St. Paul, Minn.

*MAYO, CHARLES EDWIN. (Soc. No. 25).
St. Paul, Minn.

MITCHELL, REV. EDWARD CRAIG. (Soc. No. 34).
St. Paul, Minn.

*MONFORT, DELOS ABRAM. (Soc. No. 44).
St. Paul, Minn.

MONFORT, FREDERICK DELOS. (Soc. No. 45).
St. Paul, Minn.

MOORE, ALBERT RANDELL. (Soc. No. 27).
St. Paul, Minn.

MYERS, WALTER FREDERICKS. (Soc. No. 82).
St. Paul, Minn.

NOYES, CHARLES PHELPS. (Soc. No. 5).
St. Paul, Minn.

NOYES, DANIEL ROGERS. (Soc. No. 30).
St. Paul, Minn.

PEAVEY, FRANK HUTCHISON. (Soc. No. 96).
Minneapolis, Minn.

PEET, EMERSON WILLIAM. (Soc. No. 66).
St. Paul, Minn.

PHELPS, EDMUND JOSEPH. (Soc. No. 64).
Minneapolis, Minn.

**Deceased.*

PHILLIPS, GEORGE MYRON. (Soc. No. 70).
Northfield, Minn.

PIERCE, JAMES OSCAR. (Soc. No. 81).
Minneapolis, Minn.

*PILLSBURY, CHARLES ALFRED. (Soc. No. 31).
Minneapolis, Minn.

PIKE, FRANCIS WALLACE. (Soc. No. 20).
New York City, N. Y.

POND, GEORGE ENOCH. (Soc. No. 115).
Col. U. S. A. St. Paul, Minn.

POWELL, LYMAN THEODORE. (Soc. No. 134).
West Superior, Wis.

QUAY, ANDREW CREGG CURTIN. (Soc. No. 17).
Capt. U. S. A. Washington, D. C.

RHODES, REV. DUDLEY WARD, D. D.
(Soc. No. 49.
Cincinnati, Ohio.

RICHARDSON, WILLIAM EDDY. (Soc. No. 94).
Duluth, Minn.

ROBERTSON, KENNETH. (Soc. No. 141).
Spring Valley, Wis.

ROBINSON, LEWIS ARMS. (Soc. No. 59).
St. Paul, Minn.

RUSSELL, STEVENS GRAHAM. (Soc. No. 105).
St. Paul, Minn.

RUST, ALONEY JOSEPH. (Soc. No. 112).
Eau Claire, Wis.

**Deceased.*

SEABURY, CHANNING. (Soc. No. 103).
St. Paul, Minn.

SEDGWICK, REV. THEODORE. (Soc. No. 136).
St. Paul, Minn.

SHAW, OLIVER WARREN. (Soc. No. 127).
Austin, Minn.

SKINNER, JAMES HENRY. (Soc. No. 80).
St. Paul, Minn.

SMITH, CHARLES EASTWICK, M. D. (Soc. No. 78)
St. Paul, Minn.

SMITH, EDWARD BARNUM. (Soc. No. 58).
St. Paul, Minn.

SQUIRES, GEORGE CLARKE. (Soc. No. 119).
St. Paul, Minn.

*STANTON, BENJAMIN IRVING. (Soc. No. 89).
St. Paul, Minn.

START, HON. CHARLES MONROE. (Soc. No. 122).
Rochester, Minn.

STEVENS, JOHN WALTER. (Soc. No. 124).
St. Paul, Minn.

STEWART, JEREMIAH CLARK, M. D. (Soc. No. 56)
Minneapolis, Minn.

STONE, JACOB. (Soc. No. 35).
Minneapolis, Minn.

STRINGER, EDWARD CHARLES. (Soc. No. 135).
St. Paul, Minn.

**Deceased.*

TAYLOR, OSCAR LIVINGSTONE. (Soc. No. 90).
St. Paul, Minn.

TIMBERLAKE, WILLIAM SHARP. (Soc. No. 65).
St. Paul, Minn.

TORRANCE, ELL. (Soc. No. 118).
Minneapolis, Minn.

TOWNE, EDWARD PENFIELD. (Soc. No. 108).
Duluth, Minn.

TOWNSEND, JOHN. (Soc. No. 14).
St. Paul, Minn.

TRACY, JOSEPH POWELL. (Soc. No. 113).
Lieut. U. S. A. Manila Philippine Islands.

TROWBRIDGE, WILLIAM PETIT. (Soc. No. 48).
St. Paul, Minn.

TUCKER, WILLIAM FRANCIS. (Soc. No. 41).
Major U. S. A. Portland, Oregon.

UPHAM, HENRY PRATT. (Soc. No. 15).
St. Paul, Minn.

WADE, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. (Soc. No. 107).
Ludington, Mich.

WADE, JAMES FRANKLIN. (Soc. No. 84).
Brig. Gen. U. S. A. Manila, Philippine Islands.

WADE, JOHN PARSONS. (Soc. No. 92).
Lieut. U. S. A. Manila, Philippine Islands.

WAGNER, ARTHUR LOCKWOOD. (Soc. No. 128).
Col. U. S. A. Manila, Philippine Islands.

WASHBURN, HON. WILLIAM DREW. (Soc. No. 91)
Minneapolis, Minn.

WELLS, EBEN FREME. (Soc. No. 47).
Minneapolis, Minn.

WELLS, HENRY ROGERS. (Soc. No. 130).
Preston, Minn.

WENZELL, HENRY BURLEIGH. (Soc. No. 93).
St. Paul, Minn.

WHIPPLE, CHARLES HENRY. (Soc. No. 4).
Lieut. Col. U. S. A. Manila, Philippine Islands.

*WHIPPLE, RT. REV. HENRY BENJAMIN, D. D. L. L. D. (Soc. No. 19).
Faribault, Minn.

WHITE, WILLIAM CHESTER. (Soc. No. 29).
Duluth, Minn.

WHITE, WILLIAM GARDNER. (Soc. No. 39).
St. Paul, Minn.

WHITNEY, FRANK IRVING. (Soc. No. 95).
St. Paul, Minn.

WHITNEY, HARRY EDWARD, M. A. (Soc. No. 12).
Faribault, Minn.

WICKWIRE, ARTHUR MANLEY. (Soc. No .123).
St. Paul, Minn.

WINTON, WILLIAM CRAYTON. (Soc. No. 109).
Duluth, Minn.

WOODWARD, FRANCIS WILLIAM (Soc. No. 116).
Eau Claire, Wis.

YOUNG, EDWARD BLAKE. (Soc. No. 125).
St. Paul, Minn.

YOUNG, GEORGE BROOKS. (Soc. No. 117).
St. Paul, Minn.

**Deceased.*

## ERRATA.

Page 88, Line 20.

For "Frances Elizabeth Griswold" read "Frances Elizabeth Lane."

Page 88, Line 22.

For "Frances Ann Lane," read "Frances Ann Griswold, 1795-1880."

Page 153, Line 6.

For "Israel Farnsworth Stockton, 1778-1859," read "Israel Farnsworth Stockton, 1788-1859."

Page 165, Line 21.

For "For line of descent see Lieut. Reinold Marvin," read
"2 to 6, same as descent from William Peck (No. 1).
7. Richard Ely 2nd, ....-.... Mary Marvin, 1666-....

Page 225, Line 27.

For "2 to 7, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore," read
"2 to 6, same as descent from Capt. Samuel Moore.
7. Joseph Moore, 1679-1756. Sarah Sackett, 1689-1760."

Page 255, Line 8.

For "Mary Richards, 1630-1703" read "Mary Richards, 1630-1659."

Page 357, Line 11.

For "Ninth in descent from Thomas White, Jr.," read "Fourth in descent from Thomas White, Jr."

Page 358, Line 21.

For "Seventh in descent from Lieut. Thomas Stebbins," read "Eighth in descent from Lieut. Thomas Stebbins."

Page 358, Lines 29, 30.

For "7. Benjamin Stebbins, ....-.... Martha (Blackman) Ball, ....-....
8. Lieut. Thomas Stebbins, 1620-1683. Hannah Wright, ....-1660."
read, "7. Benjamin Stebbins, 1676-1748. Martha (Blackman) Ball, ....-1746.
8. Lieut. Joseph Stebbins, 1652-1726. Sarah Dorchester, 1653-1746.
9. Lieut. Thomas Stebbins, 1620-1683. Hannah Wright, ....-1660."

Page 392.

In line of descent of Edwin Ames Jaggard, after No. 2 and No. 3, read as folows:
4. Micajah Clement, ....-.... Rachel (Talbert) Freeland, ....-....
Number Generations
4, 5, 6, 7 and 8.
5, 6, 7, 8 and 9 respectively.

Page 392, Line 20.

For "Seventh in descent from Daniel Wills, Sr.," read "Eighth in descent from Daniel Wills, Sr."

# INDEX.


ABBOTT.
Benjamin W. (1797-1854) 28.
Elizabeth (....-1702) 155.
Ephraim (1710-1745) 173.
Everton J. (1849-....) 28.
Hannah (1757-....) 290.
John, Sr., (....-....) 289.
John, Jr. (1727-....) 289.
Margaret (....-1794) 122.
Rhoda (1741-....) 173.
Susan (....-....) 289.

ABBY.
Agnes (....-1765) 102.

ABEL.
Daniel (1706-....) 114.
Margaret (....-....) 96.
Mary (1736-....) 113.

ADAMS.
Aaron (1771-1848) 33.
Abigail (1726-....) 156.
Abigail (1755-1811) 321.
Charles (1715-1763) 322.
Edward (1630-1716) 33.
Eleanor (Newton), Elinor (....-1598-1681) 178, 371.
Eliashib (....-....) 199.
Elizabeth (1660-....) 307.
Elizabeth (1681-1766) 195, 197.
Hannah (1721-1789) 157.
Henry (1663-1749) 33.
John Q. (1837-....) 33, 39.
John W. (1866-....) 39.
Joseph (1683-1752) 199, 200.
Joseph (1706-1768) 33.
Lucius S. (1804-1880) 33, 35, 36.
Lucy, (1779-1817) 199.
Mehitabel (....-....) 199.
Mehitabel (1723-1809) 199.
Parker (1722-....) 199.
Phineas (....-1789) 201.
Samuel (1652, 1653, 1654-1718, ....) 156, 157, 199, 322.
Simon (1746-1804) 33.
Thomas (1612-1688) 156, 199, 322.
Thomas (1688-....) 156, 322.
Trintje (....-....) 302.
William (1650-1685) 195.
William (1752-1840) 201.
Zerviah (1749-1829) 199.

ADGATE.
Elizabeth (1651-....) 91.

AIKEN.
David (1680-....) 161.
John (1663-1746) 161.
Jonathan (....-....) 161.
Sybilla (1767-....) 160.

ALCOCK.
George (....-1640) 192.
John (1627-1667) 192.
Sarah (1650-1715) 192.

ALDEN.
Elizabeth (1623-1717) 217, 286, 394.
Isaac (....-....) 177.
John (1599-1687) 46, 47, 130, 177, 216, 217, 265, 266, 286, 369, 394.
Joseph (1624, 1627-1697) 47, 177.
Joseph (1667-1747) 47.
Mary (1699-1782) 47.
Ruth (...., 1634-1774) 266, 369.
Sarah (1688-....) 177.
Sarah (....-....) 130.

ALLEN (see Allyn).
Elizabeth (....-1681) 250.
Elizabeth (1743-1803) 206.
Elmira (1802-1857) 204.
Hannah (1669-....) 302.
John (1732-....) 206.
Joseph (1652-1703) 206.
Lemuel (....-....) 293.
Martha (1641-....) 134, 342.
Mehitabel (1665) 177.
Moses (1773-1841) 206.
Nehemiah (1699-1785) 206.
Rachel (1795-1863) 293.
Samuel (1632-1703) 142.
Sarah (1667-....) 142.
Sarah (....-....) 161.
Sarah (....-....) 199.

ALLERTON.
Isaac (1580, 1583-1659) 129, 293.
Mary (1616-1699) 129.
Remember (1614-1652) 293.

ALLYN, ALLYNE (See Allen).
Hannah (1673-1748) 386, 388.
Samuel (1644-1726) 386, 389.
Sarah T. (1678-....) 57.

ALMY.
Christopher (1632-1713) 41.
Christopher (1698-1728) 41.
Elizabeth (1697-1741) 41.
Job (1675-1743) 41, 42.
Job (1721-....) 41.
Job (1754-1820) 41.
John J. (1815-1895) 41, 43.
Samuel (1780-1820) 41.
William (1601-1676) 42.
William E. (1856-....) 40.

ALSOP.
Elizabeth (....-1669) 37.
Elizabeth (....-1728) 48.

ALVORD.
Alexander (1620-1683) 365.
Jerusha (1741-....) 363, 364.
John, Sr. (1685-1757) 364.
John, Jr. (1711-1758) 364.
Thomas (1653-....) 365.

ANDERSON.
Arthur C. (1859-....) 45.
Asenath (....-....) 264.
Francis W. (1832-....) 45, 48.
George (1726-1816) 47.
Jacob (1798-1833) 45.
Patrick (1719-1793) 264.
Robert (....-1754) 48.
Thomas (1758-1835) 47.

ANDREWS.
Mary (1643-....) 103.

ANGELL.
John (1646-1720) 67.
John (1677-....) 67, 68.
Sarah (1734-....) 66, 67.

Stephen (....-1772) 67.
Thomas (1618-1694) 67.

ANSEL, ANSELL.
Mary (....-....) 58, 223.

ARMSTRONG.
Mary (1737-....) 74.

ARNETT.
Elizabeth (1769-1823) 323.
James (....-1751) 323.

ARNOLD.
Alice (1741-....) 296.
Benedict (1615-1678) 123.
Caleb (1644-1719) 123.
Joanna (1617-1692) 67.
Penelope (1669-1742) 123.
Sarah (1698-....) 298, 299.
Stephen, Sr. (1622-1699) 298.
Stephen, Jr., (1654-1720) 298.

ASHLEY.
Clarissa (....-....) 50.
Enoch (1750-....) 50.
Thomas (1704-....) 50.

ATHEARN.
Dinah (1737-1811) 50.
Jethro (1693-1784) 50.

ATHEROLD.
Hannah (....-....) 151.

ATHERTON.
Humphrey (....-1661) 385.
Thankful (1644-1719) 385.

ATKINS.
Eliza (1809-1890) 299, 301.

AUSTIN.
Marianna (....-1787) 249.

AVERY.
James (1620-1694) 163, 242, 243
Marcia G. (1648-....) 163.
Mary (1648-....) 242.
Rachel (1679-1775) 62.
Robert (1649-1722) 62.
William (1622-1687) 63.

AYERS.
Elizabeth (....-1715) 119.
Sarah (....-1753) 391.

BACKUS.
Elizabeth (1789-1863) 194.
Erastus (1761-1791) 194.
Nathaniel (1669-1728) 196.
Nathaniel (1704-1773) 196.
Nathaniel (1727-1787) 196.
William (1640-1721) 196.

BACON.
David (1760-....) 148.
Ebenezer (1708-1745) 57.
Ebenezer, Jr. (1759-1817) 57.
Elizabeth L. (1837-....) 148.
Lydia (1638-1712) 152.
Margaret (1792-1869) 57.
Mary (....-....) 273.
Nathaniel (....-1673) 57, 58.
Nathaniel, Jr. (1645-1691) 57.
Nathaniel (1674-1759) 148.
Nathaniel (1707-....) 148.
Nathaniel (1729-....) 148.
Nathaniel (1801-1873) 148.
Samuel (1682-....) 57.

BADGER.
Giles (....-1647) 145, 337.
John (1643-1691) 145, 337.
John (1665-....) 337.
Joseph (1698-1760) 337.
Judith (1724-1810) 337.
Sarah (1667-....) 145.

BAGLEY.
Abigail (1699-1743) 48.

BAILEY (see Bayley).
Benjamin (1682-1726) 51.
Benjamin (1713-1790) 50.
Elizabeth (1765-1851) 384.
Everett H. (1850-....) 50.
Francis P. (1820-1888) 50.
John (....-1736) 396.
John, Jr. (1702-....) 384.
Nathan (1724-1801) 384.
Sarah (1710-....) 252, 396.
Stephen (1753-1815) 50.
William (....-1676) 396.
William (1684-1730) 396.
Winthrop (1784-1835) 50.

BAKER.
Elias (....-....) 74.
Jane M. (1814-1899) 71.
Lucretia (....-....) 393.
Lydia (1759-1828) 335.
Otis (1727-1801) 335.
Thomas (1682-....) 336.
Timothy (....-1729) 336.

BALDWIN.
Amy (....-1809) 258.
Ann (....-1661) 228.
Frances (1771-1828) 211.
Hannah (1699-....) 196.
Henry (....-1698) 212.
Henry, Jr. (1664-1739) 212.
Isaac (1700-....) 211.
John (....-....) 197.
Jonathan (....-....) 44.
Martha (1645-1676) 55.
Nahum (1734-1788) 211.
Nathaniel (1693-1760) 259.
Richard (1622-1665) 48.
Sarah (1649-....) 48.
Sarah (....-1789) 43.
Thomas (1662-1741) 196, 197.

BALL.
Elizabeth (1677-....) 363.
Francis (....-1648) 363.
Hannah (1650-....) 151, 152.
Martha (Blackman( (...-1746) 358, 497.
Samuel (....-....) 363.
William (1615-1680) 151.

BALLARD.
Sarah (....-1733) 296.
William (1603-1689) 296.

BANGS.
Edward (1592-1677) 104, 105.
Hannah (....-....) 108.
Rebecca (...., 1635-....) 105, 218.

BARBER.
Susanna (1697-1748) 124.

BARCLAY.
Agnes (....-....) 264.

BARKER.
James (1623-1702) 231.
Joseph (....-....) 289.
Judith (1671-1759) 311.
Lydia (1711-1802) 387, 389.
Mary (....-....) 231, 234.
Peter (....-1725) 231.
Rebecca (....-....) 142.
Robert (....-1692) 142.
Sally (1785-1863) 289, 290.

BARNARD.
Elinor (1706-....) 146.
Elizabeth (....-....) 330.
Hannah (....-1675) 294.
Hannah (1685-1727) 347.
Jeremiah (1751-1835) 109.
Joseph (1641-1695) 347.
Mary (1766-1844) 385.
Mary P. (1781-1860) 109.
Robert (1689-1773) 109.
Robert (1714-1790) 109.
Samuel (1673-1748) 146, 147.
Thomas (1641-1715) 146.

BARNES.
Enos (1723-1798) 375.
Esther (....-....) 130.
John (....-1671) 130.
Lucy M. (1803-1856) 252, 394, 396.
Mary (....-....) 150.
Mary (1682-1734) 102.
Mary S. (....-1862) 292.
Rebecca (1680-1765) 202.
Sarah (1759-1848) 373.
Thomas 1st (....-1689) 103.
Thomas 2d (1653-1712) 103.
Thomas (....-1726) 375.

BARNEY.
Mary (....-....) 369.

BARNUM.
Sarah (1782-1832) 289.

BARR.
Mary (....-....) 106.

BARRON.
Ellis (...., 1600-1676) 76, 330.
Grace (1690-1783) 35.
Hannah (1659-1680) 330.
Mary (1754-1837) 75.
Moses (1643-....) 76.
Moses (1709-1771) 75.
Samuel (1679-1771) 75, 76.

BARSTOW.
George, Sr., (1614-1654) 342, 344.
George Jr. (1652-1726) 342.
Martha (1690-....) 342.
Patience (....-....) 138.
Sarah (....-....) 85, 191.

BARTHOLOMEW.
Andrew (1670-1753) 53, 378.
Andrew (1744-1818) 378.
Andrew (1802-1879) 376, 378.
Ira (1753-1828) 53.
Ira H. (1798-1830) 53, 55.
James H. S. (1848-....) 53.
Joseph (1721-1781) 53, 378, 379.
Pauline A. (1835-1882) 373, 376, 378, 380.
Sherman W. (1825-1862) 53, 54, 55.
William (1602-1680) 379.
William (1640-1687, 1697) 53, 378.
Wyllis (1777-1846) 378.

BARTLETT.
Abial (1651-1723) 194.
Abigail (....-1689) 310, 366.
Elizabeth (....-1713) 197.
Elizabeth (1653-1742) 35.
George (....-1659) 36.
Mary (....-....) 285.
Rhoda (1765-1814) 210.
Richard (1649-1724) 211.
Robert (....-1676) 197, 310, 366.
Shuab (....-1803) 116.
Simeon (1722-....) 211.
Stephen (1691-....) 211.
Thomas (1594-1654) 194.

BASS.
Elizabeth (1703-1774) 266.
John (1632, 1633-1716) 266, 369.
Joseph (1665-1734) 266.
Samuel (1600-1694) 266, 369.
Sarah (1672-1751) 369.

BASSETT.
Elizabeth (....-....) 197.
Elizabeth (1701-....) 48.
Robert (1638-1720) 48.

BATCHELDER.
Ruth (1662-1752) 388.

BATES.
John (1828-....) 55.
William O. (1852-....) 55.

BAXTER.
Lydia R. (....-....) 159.

BAYEUX.
Magdalena (1706-1737) 383.

BAYLEY (See Bailey).
John, Sr. (1661-1727) 384.
Thomas (1630-1675) 384.

BEADLE.
Martha (....-....) 288.

BEAMAN.
John, Jr. (1677-1763) 273.
John (....-....) 273.
Mary (1768-1847) 271.
Noah (1704-....) 273.

BEAMSLEY.
Mercy (1637-....) 295.
William (....-1658) 295.

BEARSE.
Austin (1618-1697, ....) 108, 280.
Priscilla (1644-1712) 108, 280.

BEATON.
Polly (....-....) 264.

BECKET.
Mary (....-1677) 85, 189.

BECKMAN.
Alida (1702-1748) 384.

BEEKMAN.
Cornelia (1693-1742) 180.
Henry (1649-1716) 180.
Wilhelmus (1623-1707) 180.

BEERS.
Mary (1643-1677) 190.
Richard (1612-1675) 127, 191, 413.
Sarah (....-....) 127.

BEKKER.
Martena (....-1736) 112.

BELCHER.
Alethina (....-....) 307.
Mary (....-1707) 266.
Sarah (....-....) 221.
William (1731-1801) 307, 308.

BELDING.
Lydia (....-....) 322.

BELL.
Edwin (1870-....) 56.
Francis (....-1690) 380.
George (1828-....) 57.
George H. (....-....) 325.
Nancy (....-....) 325.
Rebecca (1643-1676) 380.
Samuel (1765-1804) 57.
William D. (1793-1841) 57.

BEMENT.
Caleb N. (1791-1868) 59.
Robert B. C. (1848-....) 57.
Sarah (1769-1797) 57.
William (1680-1728) 60.
William (1708-....) 60.
William (1737-....) 60.
William (1766-1841) 59.
William (1816-1882) 57, 59.

BEMIS.
Abijah (1722-....) 192.
Beulah (....-....) 192.
David (1729-1813) 371.
Elias (1767-1806) 371.
John (1686-....) 192.
Joseph, Jr. (1651-1684) 372.
Lavinia B. (1798-1854) 370, 371.
Philip (1700-....) 372.

BENEDICT.
Mary (....-....) 170.

BENHAM.
Benjamin (1733-....) 374, 375, 380.
Elizabeth R. (1763-....) 374, 380.
Joseph (1659-....) 375.
Joseph (1685-1754) 375, 380.

BENJAMIN.
Abel (1731-....) 331.
Martha (1792-1861) 326, 329.
Samuel (1753-....) 329.
Sarah (1663-1745) 194.

BENNETT, BENNET.
Abigail (....-....) 374, 381.
E. (....-....) 104.
James (....-1736) 381.
Mary (....-....) 305.

BENT.
Sally A. (1814-1857) 179.

BERRIEN.
Abraham (1751-1830) 227.
Agnes (1675-1756) 227.
Cornelis J. (....-1689) 227.
Cornelius (1698-1767) 227.
John (1698-....) 227.
Rebecca (....-....) 227.
Richard (1726-1802) 227.

BESSE.
Joanna (Pratt) (1772-1857) 141.

BESSEY.
Anthony (1609-1657) 50.
Elizabeth (....-....) 50.

BETT.
Grace (....-1705) 103.

BETTS.
Daniel (....-1759) 226.
Elizabeth (....-....) 225.
Jemima (....-....) 226.
Richard (1613-1713) 226.
Thomas (....-1709) 226.
Zilla (....-.... )220.

BEVENS.
Joanna (....-....) 143.

BIDWELL.
Annar (1771-1843) 102.
Benjamin (1744-1831) 102.
Daniel (1717-1792) 102.
Samuel (1650-1715) 102.
Samuel (1677-1727) 102.

BIGELOW.
Daniel, Sr. (1650-1715) 313, 337.
Daniel, Jr. (1691-1752) 312.
Elizabeth (1657-1694) 75.
Elizabeth (1773-1870) 312, 313.
Ephraim (1698-1756) 337.
Hepzibah (1767-1841) 337.
John, (1616, 1617-1703) 75, 193, 313, 337.
Joseph (1730-....) 337.
Joseph (1735-1774) 313.
Mary (1649-1704) 193.

BIGG.
Elizabeth (....-1638) 102.

BILES.
Susannah (....-1806) 218.
William (....-1710) 218.
William 2d (....-....) 218.
William 3d (....-....) 218.

BILL.
Eunice P. (1779-1861) 261.
James (1694-....) 263.

Jonathan (1731-....) 263.
Philip (1620-1689) 263.
Roswell (1753-....)261.
Samuel (1665-1730) 263.

BILLINGS.
Hannah (1736-1815) 40.

BIRCHARD.
Hannah (....-....) 197.
Thomas (....-1684) 197.

BIRD.
Hannah (1675-1751) 359.
James (....-1708) 359.
Patience (1683-1757) 385.
Thomas (1640-1710) 385.

BISHOP.
Fanny (....-....) 177.
James (....-1691) 374.
James (1671-1738) 374, 381.
Mary (....-1675, 1676) 36, 274, 352.
Mary (1698-....) 374, 381.

BISSELL.
Ann (1675-1709) 345.
Benjamin (1701-1758) 60.
John (1591-1677) 60, 345.
John, Jr. (....-1693) 345, 346, 352.
John (1660-1725) 60.
Joseph (1731-1814) 60.
Joseph W. (1759-1828) 60.
Leverett (1785-1833) 60.
Thomas (....-1689) 60.
William J. (1816-1898, ....) 60, 61.
William P. (1844-....) 60.

BIVEN.
Joanna (1687-....) 221.

BLACKMAN.
Martha (....-1746) 358, 497.

BLACKMER, BLACKMORE.
Mary (...., 1612-1694, ....) 156, 199, 322.

BLACKWELL.
Lydia (....-....) 226.

BLAISDELL.
Ruth (1758-1844) 124.

BLAKE.
Experience (1665-....) 327, 328.
James (1624-1700) 388.
James (1652-1732) 388.
James, Jr. (1688-1750) 386, 388.
James (1798-1876) 385.
Mary C. (1831-1901) 385, 386.
Prudence (1650-1689) 119.
Samuel (1715-1754) 385.
Thomas (1752-1840) 385.
William, Sr. (1594-1663) 327.
William, Jr. (1620-1703) 327.

BLANCHARD.
Hannah (1682-1774) 173.
Samuel (1629-1707) 173.

BLANCON.
Catherine (....-....) 209.

BLANEY.
Mary (1679-1743) 152.

BLIGH.
Lois (Ivory) (1661-....) 93.

BLISS.
Elizabeth (....-....) 359.
Margaret (1650-1745) 355.
Nathaniel (....-....) 368.
Sarah (....-....) 200.

BLODGETT.
Susanna (1637-1698) 176.
Thomas (1605-1642) 176.

BLOOMFIELD.
Joseph (....-....) 304.
Mary (....-....) 304.
Thomas, Jr. (1648-....) 304.

BODFISH.
John (1675-....) 50.
Joseph (1651-1744) 50.
Mary (....-1662) 347.
Mary (1705-....) 50.
Robert (....-1651) 347.

BOELAN.
Marie (....-....) 113.

BOND.
Agnes (....-....) 327.
Benjamin (1680-1760) 323.
Esther (1655-....) 147.
Joseph (....-....) 323.
Mary (1726-1815) 323.
Mary (....-1843) 323.
Robert (1599-1677) 323.
Robert (....-....) 323.

BOOSEY.
James (....-1649) 30.
Mary (...., 1631-1702) 30, 31.

BOOTH.
Bethia (1658-....) 247.
Elizabeth (1641-1732) 31.
John (1653-1728) 101.
John (1695-....) 101.
Mabel (1735-1781) 101.

BORADEL, BORODELL.
Ann (1615-1712) 97, 161, 238.

BOREMAN.
Martha (1641-1720) 136.
Thomas (....-1673) 136.

BOUGHTON (see Bouton, Broughton).
John (1615-1705) 368.

BOUKER.
Charles (1725-1781) 312.
Prudence (1751-1795) 312.

BOULTER.
Mary D. (1658-....) 121.

BOURNE.
Ann (1615-1684) 95.
Elizabeth (....-....) 246.
Hannah (1665-1705) 160.
John (1627-1695) 160.
Lydia (....-....) 138.
Margaret (....-1666, 1683, ....) 92, 115, 196, 292.
Thomas (...., 1581-1664, ....) 95, 115, 138, 196, 292.

BOUTON (see Boughton, Broughton).
Bridget (...., 1642-....) 198, 248.
John (....-1672, ....) 198, 248.
John (....-....) 290.
Rachel (1667-....) 290.

BOWEN.
Abraham B. (1812-1882) 65.
Amy (....-....) 194.
Asa (1777-1857) 65.
Edgar C. (1842-....) 64.
Lemuel (1755-....) 65.
Margaret (....-1692) 258.
Mary (....-1818) 109.
Obadiah (1633-....) 65.
Richard (1600-1675) 66.
Samuel (1687-....) 65.
Thomas (1659-....) 65.
William (1732-....) 65.

BOWLES.
John 2d (1653-1691) 254.
John 3d (1685-1737) 254.
Joshua (1722-1794) 254.
Mary H. (1833-....) 253, 254.
Ralph H. (1757-1813) 254.
Rebecca (....-....) 149.
Stephen J. (1794-1845) 254.

BOYD.
Harriet (1798-1850) 210, 211.
James (1768-1835) 211.
——— (....-....) 304.

BOYNTON.
Hilkiah (....-....) 135.
Joanna (....-....) 135, 136.
Joseph (1645-1730) 135.

BRACKET, BRACKETT.
Hannah (1634-....) 140.
Rach(a)el (...., 1639-....) 51, 275.
Richard (1610, 1611-1690, 1691) 51, 140, 275.

BRADBURY.
Jane (1645-....) 300.
Thomas (1610-1695) 299, 300.

BRADFORD.
Alice (1661-1745) 195, 201.
Hannah (1662-1738) 221.
Irene (1719-....) 187.
Joseph (1675-1747) 187.
Melatiah (....-....) 208.
William (1588, 1590-1657) 187, 195, 201, 208, 221, 422.
William (1624-1693, 1703, 1704) 187, 195, 201, 208, 221, 416.

BRADLEY.
Martha (....-....) 309.
Mary (1653-....) 206.
William (....-....) 206.

BRADSTREET.
Mercy (1647-1715) 313, 316, 320.
Simon (1603-1697) 313, 316, 320.

BRAGDON.
Isabella (....-1759) 118.
Mary (1675-....) 118.

BRAYNE.
Ann B. (....-....) 393.

BRECK.
Hannah (1717-1801) 307.

BRERETON.
Elizabeth (....-....) 151.
Thomas (....-1688) 151.

BRETT.
Francis (....-....) 303.
Hannah (1743-1825) 303.
Louisa (1822-....) 177.
Pliny (1790-1870) 177.
Roger (....-1721) 303.
Rufus (1751-....) 177.
Seth (....-....) 177.
Simeon (1720-1792) 177.

BREWER.
Hannah (....-1717, ....) 173, 294.

BREWSTER.
Abigail (....-....) 209.
Benjamin (1633-1710) 49.
Grace (1639-1684) 98.
John (....-....) 209.
Jonathan (1593-1659) 49, 98.
Jonathan (1664-1704) 49.
Mary (1703-....) 49.
Nathaniel (1620-1690) 209.
Patience (....-1634) 104, 216.
Samuel (1718-1802) 209.
William (1563, 1567-1644) 49, 104, 439.

BRIDGE.
Ann (a) (1646-1727) 192, 202, 329.
John (....-1665) 192, 202, 329.
Matthew (....-1700) 192, 202, 329, 330.

BRIGGS.
Hannah (1783-1863) 65.
John (1609-1690) 161.
John 1st (1680-....) 145.
John 2d (....-....) 145.
Margaret (1775-1828) 143.
Mary (1671-....) 161.
Rebecca (....-1673) 42.
Rufus (....-....) 145.
Thomas (....-1720) 161.
William (....-....) 145.

BRIGHAM.
Mary (....-....) 282.

BRIGHT.
Henry (1602-1686) 150, 330.

Mary (1639-....) 150.
Mary (....-1765) 329.
Nathaniel (1647-1726) 330.

BRINKERHOFF.
George (1773-1830) 227.
Mary (1795-....) 225.

BRINLEY.
Ann (1628-1708) 229, 237, 242.

BROCKLEBANK.
Samuel (1628-1676) 117, 213.
Sarah (...., 1668-1750) 116, 212.

BRODHEAD.
Charles (....-1724) 113.
Daniel (....-1667) 113.
Mary (1699-....) 112.

BRONSON.
Dorcas (....-1697) 251.
John (....-1680) 251, 350.
Mary (....-....) 350.

BROOKE.
John R. (1838-....) 69.
William (1792-1872) 70.

BROOKS.
Daniel (1663-1733) 387, 389.
Ephraim (1736-1823) 387, 389.
Eunice (1655-....) 277.
John (....-1691) 277.
John (1702-1777) 387, 389.
Joshua (....-....) 387, 389.
Rossefair (1771-1837) 387, 389.
Thomas (....-1667) 387, 389.

BROUGHTON (See Boughton, Bouton).
Abigail (1670-....) 368.
Edward (1673-1741) 358, 359.
George (....-1691) 358.
Sarah (1723-1784) 356.

BROWN.
Abigail (1731-1810) 47.
Charles (1801-1864) 145, 146.
Constant (1733-1804) 269.
Dorothy (1705-....) 51.
Elizabeth (1698-1794) 312.
Elizabeth (....-....) 54.
Ephraim (1650-1693) 147.
Ephraim (1680-1752) 147.
George (1667-1738) 52.
Hanah (1707-1762) 202.
Hannah (1748-....) 48.
James (1770-1831) 145.
John 1st (...., 1584-1662) 47, 154.
John 2d (....-1662, 1679) 47, 154.
John 3d (1650-1708) 47.
Lora (1761-....) 297.
Lydia (....-....) 154.
Lydia (1734-....) 337.
Mary (1605-1669) 254.
Mary (....-....) 121.
Mary E. (1833-1873) 143, 145, 146.
Rebecca (1667-....) 337.
Sarah (1708-1754) 147.
Stephen (1688-1766) 47.

BROWNE.
Elizabeth (1647-1697) 75.
Elizabeth (1654-1735) 140.
Francis (....-....) 140.
Nicholas (....-1673) 75.
Thomas (1607-1687) 140.

BROWNELL.
George (1685-1756) 252, 396.
George (1711-....) 252, 396.
Mary (1735-....) 252, 396.
Sarah (....-1676) 297.
Thomas, Sr. (...., 1619-1665) 252, 297.
Thomas, Jr. (1650-1732) 252.

BROWNING.
Dinah (1736-1799) 123.

BRUEN.
John (1646-....) 44.
Obadiah (....-....) 44, 346.
Rebecca (....-1721) 346.
Sarah (1679-1745) 44.

BRYAN.
Alexander (1602-1679) 228.
Hannah (1654-....) 228.
Richard (....-....) 228.

BRYANT.
Frederick S. (1859-....) 71.
George F. (1812-1860) 71.
James S. (1838-1863) 71, 75.
Kendall( 1680-....) 75.
Kendall (1709-1797) 75.
Reuben (1769-1846) 71.
Thomas (1742-....) 73, 75.

BRYER.
Mary (1692-1788) 297.

BUCKLAND (see Bucklin).
Ann (....-....) 47, 154.
Benjamin (....-1676) 387, 389.
Leah (....-1759) 387, 389.

BUCKLIN (See Buckland).
Deborah (1692-....) 340, 343.
Joseph, Jr. (1663-1729) 342.

BUCKMAN.
Mehitable (1654-1734) 87.

BUFFINGTON.
Betsey (1734-1810) 61.

BULKLEY.
Jane (1714-1757) 62, 63.
Joseph (1670-1748) 63.
Peter (1643-1688) 63.

BULL.
Elizabeth (....-1749) 37.
Thomas (1606-1684) 37.
Thomas (1646-1708) 37.

BULLARD.
Mary (....-....) 341.
William (1594-1687) 341, 344.

BULLEN.
Meletiah (1655-1693) 34, 321.

BULLER.
Jane (....-....) 151.

BURBANK.
Judith (1780-1863) 124.

BURDETTE.
Joseph (1716-1749) 87.
Tabitha (1740-....) 86.

BURGESS.
Benjamin (....-1772) 262.
Jacob (1681-1772) 262.
John (....-1701) 262.
Rebecca (1758-....) 261.
Thomas (1603-1685) 262.
William (1735-....) 261.

BURLEY.
Rebecca (....-1709) 147.

BURNETT, BURNET.
Caroline T. (1820-1856) 215.
Jacob (1770-1853) 215.
Jonathan (....-....) 366.
Mehitable (1777-1828) 366.

BURNHAM.
Betsey G. (1787-1868) 60.
Ruth (1658-....) 211.
Thomas (....-1694) 211.

BURR.
Grace (....-1705) 103.

BURROWS.
Caroline E. (1834-1888) 180.
Ezra (1806-1862) 180.

BURSLEY.
Elizabeth (1649-....) 370.
John (....-1660) 370.

BURT.
Abigail (....-....) 363.
Elizabeth (1630-1691) 311, 366.
Henry (....-....) 363.

BUSBY.
Sarah (....-....) 136.

BUSHNELL.
Abraham (1745-....) 250.
Benajah (1681-1762) 91.
Elizabeth (...., 1711-1746, ....) 91, 92.
Laura (1781-1855) 250.
Mary (1654, 1655-1745) 92, 93, 115.
Richard 1st (....-....) 91, 115.
Richard 2d (1652-....) 91.
Stephen (1714-1750) 251.
William, Sr. (....-1684) 251.
William (1648-1711) 251.
William (1683-1733) 251.

BUSS.
Dorcas (1672-1757) 74.
Joseph (1649-1680) 74.
William (1613-1698) 74.

BUTLER.
Caroline E (1808-1849) 180.
Mary (1726-....) 302.
Phoebe (....-....) 245.
Richard (....-1684) 356.
Samuel H. (1785-1851) 180.
Sarah (....-....) 356.
Thomas (....-....) 356.

BUTTERFIELD.
Susan (....-....) 36.

BUTTERS, BUTTER.
Isaac H. (1825-1886) 77, 79.
Samuel (1703-1788) 77.
Samuel (1728-1793) 77.
Samuel (1749-1812) 77.
William (1630-1692) 77.
William (1665-1745) 77.
William (1786-1866) 77.
William (1850-....) 77.

CAKEBREAD.
Sarah (Busby) (....-....) 136.

CALDWELL.
Rebecca J. (1814-1887) 174.

CALKINS.
Hugh (1600-1690) 94, 223.
Sarah (....-....) 94, 223.

CAMP.
Anne (1744-....) 28.
John (1675-1747) 30.
John (1713-....) 29, 30.

CAMPBELL.
Mary A. (1811-1888) 65.

CAPEN.
Dorothy (....-....) 294.

CARLETON.
Margaret (1817-1901) 255.

CARPENTER.
Abiah (1643-1703) 299.
Abiah (1697-1742) 298, 299.
Alfred (1785-1829) 369.
Alice (...., 1590-1670) 208, 221.
Alice (Southworth) (....-1675) 201, 449, 450.
Benjamin (1658-1727, ....) 178, 369.
Benjamin 2d (1680-....) 369.
Benjamin 3d (1729-....) 369.
Benjamin 4th (1760-1838) 369.
Elizabeth (....-....) 177.
Joanna (1821-1859) 369.
Joseph (1633-1675) 178, 369.
Oliver (....-1727) 299.
Sarah (1726-1792) 297 298, 299.
William (....-1605-1659, 1667) 178, 299, 369.

CARTER.
Abigail (....-....) 175.
Abigail (1748-1804) 276.
Elizabeth (1680-....) 211.
Ephraim, Sr. (1713-1793) 276.
Ephraim, Jr. (1743-1798) 276.
Hannah (1645-1691) 45.
Hannah (....-....) 176.
John (1616-1692) 45, 211.
John (1653-....) 211.
John (1713-1776) 278, 279.

Nancy (1771-1822) 274.
Samuel (1640-1693) 277.
Samuel (1678-1738) 276.

CARY.
Sarah (Allen) (1667-....) 142.
Susanna (1755-....) 177.

CATLIN
Frederick M. (1859-....) 80.
Henry (1785-1845) 80.
Henry (1833-....) 80.
John (1704-1758) 80.
John (1760-1843) 80.
Joseph (1732-....) 80.

CHADWICK.
Mary (....-....) 118.

CHALKER.
Sarah (1696-....) 100.

CHAMBERLIN.
Clarence A (1846-....) 81.
George H (1827-....) 82, 83, 84.
George H (1865-....) 82.
Jehiel W. (1857-....) 83.
Joseph (1655-1721) 81, 84.
Joseph (1655-1752) 355.
Joseph (1738-1815) 81, 82, 83.
Joseph (1777-1845) 81, 82, 83.
Nathaniel (1689-1780) 81, 84.
Preston (1802-1859) 81, 82, 83.
Richard (1714-1784) 81, 82, 83.
Sarah (1693-1777) 355.

CHAMBERS.
David (....-....) 215.
Rebecca (1751-1834) 215.

CHAMPLIN.
Anna (1745-....) 161.
Christopher, Jr. (1684-1734) 161.
Ellen E. (1829-....) 123.
Jeffrey (1652-1715) 123.
Jeffrey 2d (....-1718) 123.
Joseph (1709-....) 161.
Stephen (1710-....) 123.
Stephen (1734-1778) 123.
Stephen, (1763-1848) 123.
Stephen (1789-1870) 123.

CHANDLER.
Elizabeth (1693-....) 294.
Elizabeth (1729-....) 73, 75.
Samuel (1674-1743) 74.
Samuel (1704-1754) 73.
Sarah (1661-1757) 173.
Thomas (1630-1717, ....) 173, 294.
Thomas, Jr. (1654-....) 294, 295.

CHAPIN.
Catherine (....-1712, ....) 205, 301, 368.
Samuel (....-1675) 205, 301, 368.

CHAPMAN.
Rebecca (....-....) 251.
Rebecca (....-....) 286.

CHASE.
Aquilla (1652-1720) 147.
Esther (1674-....) 147.
Moses (1663-....) 284.
Sarah (1731-1794) 283.
Stephen (1696-....) 283.

CHAUNCEY.
Charles (....-1711) 126.
Mary (....-1776) 125.

CHECKLEY.
Lydia (1690-1722) 254.
Samuel (1653-1738) 254.

CHESEBROUGH.
Alfred (1818-1894) 88, 93.
Elihu (1668-1750) 93.
Elihu (1704-1769) 93.
Elisha (1637-1670) 93, 94.
Ephraim (1788-....) 93.
George L. (1863-....) 88.
Hanna D (1643-....) 163.
Rebecca (....-....) 161.
William (1594-1667) 93.
William (1745-1840) 93.

CHESLEY.
James, Sr. (....-1707) 337.
James Jr. (1706-1777) 337.
Tamsen (1728- 1801) 335.

CHESTER.
John (1635-1698) 333.
John (1656-1711) 332, 333, 334.
John (1703-1771) 331, 332.
John (1748-1809) 331.
Mary (1779-1836) 331.

CHILD.
Ruth (....-....) 282.

CHILDS.
Hannah (1711-1778) 347.
Richard, Sr. (....-....) 349.
Richard, Jr. (....-....) 347.
Samuel (1679-....) 347.

CHILTON.
Mary (....-1679) 129.

CHIPMAN.
Bertha (1699-....) 255.
John 1st (1614-1684) 255.
John 2d (1670-1757) 255.

CHITTENDEN.
Daniel (1700-1781) 99.
Edwin S. (1843-....) 99.
Hervey (1790-1867) 99.
Jairus (1745-1828) 99.
John (1643-1716) 99.
Joseph (1672-1727) 99.
Orville H. (1820-1857) 99, 100.
William (1594-1661) 99.

CHRISTIAN.
George C (1873-....) 103.
George H (1839-....) 103.

CHURCH.
Abigail (1647-1677) 328.
Abigail (1666-....) 85.
Abigail (1680-1720) 394.
Hannah (1719-....) 191.
Joseph (1638-1711) 395.
Mehitable (1672-1748) 367.

Nathaniel (...., 1641-....) 95, 191.
Rebecca (1665-1729) 165.
Richard (1608-1668) 85, 191, 328, 395.
Richard (....-1667) 367.
Richard (1668-....) 191.
Samuel (1634-....) 367.

CHURCHILL.
Mary (1639-....) 367.

CLAIBORNE.
Jane (....-1671) 151. ..
William (1587-1676) 151, 475.

CLAP, CLAPP.
Abigail G. (1775-1838) 385.
Ebenezer (1770-1806) 385.
Elizabeth (1634-1694) 388.
Elizabeth (1714-....) 370, 371.
Elizabeth (....-....) 371.
Increase (1640-....) 370.
John (1676-....) 370.
Joseph (1751-1823) 385.
Lemuel (1735-1819) 386.
Polly (1799-1840) 385.
Roger (1609-1691) 386.
Thomas (1597-1684) 370.
Wait (1649-1717) 386.

CLARK, CLARKE.
Andrew (1635-1706) 107, 217.
Betsey (....-1809) 55.
Charles H (1837-....) 104, 109.
Cyrenus (1772-....) 113, 115.
Daniel (1622, 1623-1710) 90, 113, 114.
Daniel (1654-....) 113.
Desire (....-1840) 257.
Elizabeth (1651-1729) 90.
Elizabeth (1758-1851) 60.
Elizabeth (....-....) 100, 154 165, 196.
Elizabeth (1803-1875) 305.
Faith (1619-1675) 101.
Freelove (1788-1848) 296, 297.
George (...., 1610-1690) 165, 198, 236, 319.
Hannah (....-....) 198.
Homer P. (1868-....) 104.
Isaac (1761-1819) 104, 217.
Jared (1729-....) 113.
Jeremiah (....-1652) 297.
Jeremiah (1734-1815) 297.
John (...., 1608-1673, 1674, ....) 100, 155, 165.
John (1700-1740) 297.
Kenneth (1847-....) 110.
Kimball (1734-1801) 107, 108,217.
Lot (1796-1880) 104, 109.
Mary (1683-1771) 172.
Mary E (1824-....) 289, 290.
Mary P. (1791-1877) 216, 217.
Nathaniel 1693-....) 113.
Rebecca (1648-1733) 285.
Sarah (...., 1644-1715, 1716, ....) 163, 236, 319.
Seth (1709-....) 107, 217.
Thomas (1598-1697) 107.
Thomas (1605-1697) 217.
Thomas (1672-1759) 107, 217.
Walter (1679-1718) 297.
Weston (1648-1728) 297.
William (1609-1690) 285.
William (1811-1885) 110, 112, 113. 115.

CLAYPOOLE.
Edith (1723-1800) 215.
James (1634-1687) 215.
Joseph (1677-1744) 215.

CLEAVES.
Martha (1681-1725) 73.

CLEMENCE.
Richard (....-1723) 68.
Sarah (1638-....) 67, 68.
Thomas (....-1688) 68.

CLEMENT.
Abel (....-....) 392.
Lydia (1668-1696) 46.
Matilda (....-....) 392.
Martha (1755-1820) 36.
Micajah (....-....) 392, 497.

CLEVELAND.
Aaron (1654-1716) 34.
Miriam (1718-1766) 33.
Moses (1624-1701) 34.
Moses (1689-1772) 34.

CLIFT.
Lemuel (1755-1781) 158.
Lydia (1779-1808) 158.
Samuel (....-....) 158.

CLIFTON.
Mary (....-....) 65.

CLOSE.
Hannah (1740-1806) 119.

CLOUGH.
Sarah (1646-1706) 147.

COBB.
Hannah (....-....) 255.
Henry (....-....) 139.
John (1632-....) 139.
John (1662-1727) 139.
Martha (1691-1775) 138.
Thankful (1687-1778) 100.

CODDINGTON.
Mary (1654-1693) 229, 237, 240.
William (1601-1678) 229, 237, 242. 402.

CODMAN.
Mary (Bryer) (1692-1788) 297.

COFFIN.
Appiah (....-....) 212, 215.
Edmund (1708-1789) 116.
Elizabeth (....-1678) 174, 213.
James (1745-1830) 116.
John (1694-1762) 212.
Lydia (....-....) 210.
Nathaniel (1669-1749) 116, 117, 212, 213.
Nathaniel (1781-1864) 116.
Peter (1722-....) 212.
Thomas (1777-1853) 212.

Tristram (1605, 1609-1681) 116, 174, 212.
Tristram, Jr. (1632-1704) 116, 117, 210, 212, 213.
William (1822-1890) 116, 119.
William K. (1850-....) 116.

COGGESHALL.
Ann (1626-1687) 298.
John (1591-1647) 298.

COGGSWELL, COGSWELL.
Abigail (1791-1827) 335.
Amos (1752-1826) 335.
Appiah (Coffin) (....-....) 212, 215.
John (1592-....) 293.
John (1622-1653) 293.
John (1650-1724) 293.
Margaret (1675-....) 293.
Nathaniel (1707-1783) 337.

COLBURN.
Abiel (1694-1776) 157.
Samuel (1655-1694) 158.

COLBY, COLEBY.
Ambrose (1700-....) 149.
Anne (1719-1800) 149.
John (1633-....) 146.
John (1656-1719) 146.
Samuel, Sr. (1638-1716) 149.
Samuel, Jr. (1671-....) 149.
Sarah (....-....) 146.

COLE.
Abigail (1735-1816) 102.
Elizabeth (....-1688) 109.
Hannah (1741-1795) 223.
Stephen (....-....) 102.

COLEMAN.
Hannah (1667-1722) 349.
John (1635-1711) 349, 350.
Thomas (....-1674) 350.

COLLIER.
Elizabeth (....-....) 217.

COLLINS.
Benjamin (1741-1778) 120.
Charles P. (1810-1880) 120, 122.
Loren W. (1838-....) 120.
Marian (1706-....) 146.
Shubael (1774-1844) 120.
Sybil (....-....) 197.

COLLYER.
Sarah (....-....) 166.

COLT.
Elizabeth (1816-....) 331.
Temperance (1731-1797) 163.

COLTON.
Delia (....-....) 287.
Sarah (1678-1754) 40.
Thomas (1651-1728) 40.

COMSTOCK.
Phoebe (1705-1790) 237.

CONANT.
Dinah (1710-....) 73.
John (1652-1724) 73.
Lot (1624-1674) 73.
Lot (1677-1767) 73.
Roger (1591-1679) 73.

CONKLING.
Elizabeth (1797-....) 307.

CONVERSE.
Hannah (1779-1875) 45.
James (1620-1715) 46.
James (1645-1706) 45.
Joseph (1754-1826) 45.
Josiah (1684-1771) 45.
Josiah (1710-1775) 45.

COOK, COOKE.
Aaron (1610-1690) 348.
Aaron (1640-1716) 348.
Elizabeth (1677-1751) 348.
Francis (1582, 1583-1663) 128, 137, 326.
Francis (1663-....) 128.
Jacob (....-....) 128.
Jane (....-....) 137, 326.
John B. (1818-....) 128.
Mary (....-....) 102.
Stephen C. (1854-....) 128.
Susanna (....-....) 128.

COOLIDGE.
Ann (....-....) 150.
John (...., 1604, 1691) 150, 190, 330.
John (1630-1691) 190.
Mary (1660-1717) 330.
Nathaniel (....-....) 150.
Sarah (1678-1723, ....) 189, 190.
Simon (1659-1693) 330.

COOPER.
Ann (....-1691) 132.
Lydia (....-1673) 85.

COPELAND.
Mary (....-....) 209.

COPLEY.
Elizabeth (....-1712) 249.

COPP.
Joshua (1741-1804) 284.
Sarah (1767-1839) 283.

CORBIN.
Joan (....-....) 86.

CORMERAIS.
Eloiza M. (1798-1849) 77.
Jaques A. (1757-1800) 77.

CORMICK.
Margaret (....-....) 71.

CORNELL.
Elizabeth (....-1708) 41.
Thomas (....-1656) 42.

CORSER.
Caleb B. (1803-1875) 124.
David (1754-1828) 124.
David (1781-1850) 124.

Elwood S. (1835-....) 124.
John (1718-1791) 124.

COUCH.
Mary (....-....) 159.
Samuel (....-1741) 160.

COURTNEY.
Harriet (1784-1850) 303.

COVEY.
Mary (1750-1828) 127.

COWLES.
David (1760-1829) 100.
David (1790-1857) 100.
Esther (1649-....) 37.
Jerusha (....-....) 208.
John (....-1675) 37, 367.
John (1731-1802) 102.
Mary (....-....) 367.
Nancy (1822-1877) 99, 100.
Sarah (1668-....) 102.

CRAFT.
Abigail (1688-1770) 353.
Griffin (1609-1689) 354.
John (1630-1685) 354, 355.
Thomas (....-1692) 354, 355.

CRAIG.
Catherine (....-....) 245.

CRAMPTON.
Elizabeth (....-....) 346.

CRANE.
Jonathan (1658-1734, 1735) 114, 159, 160.
Joseph (....-....) 159, 160.
Lydia (1813-1891) 159, 160.
Sarah (1707-....) 114.
Thaddeus, 1st (....-....) 159.
Thaddeus 2d (1779-1849) 159.

CRANK.
Phebe (Harris) (....-....) 155.

CRAWFORD.
Leah (....-....) 203.
Rebecca (1633-1710) 386.

CROADE.
Hannah (....-....) 125.
John 1st (....-....) 127.
John 2d (...., 1663-....) 84, 126.
Priscilla (1725-....) 84.
Thomas (....-....) 84, 126.

CROCKER.
Elizabeth (....-1716) 347.
Hannah (1765-1847) 254.
John (1637-1711) 347.
Josiah 1st (1647-1698) 255.
Josiah 2d (1684-1721) 255.
Josiah 3d (1719-1774) 255.
William (1612-1692) 347.

CROOKE.
Elizabeth (....-1669) 144.

CROSBY.
Joseph (1669-....) 275.
Prudence (1705-....) 274.
Samuel (1698-....) 51.
Samuel (1732-....) 51.
Sarah (1754-1812) 50.
Simon (1637-1725, 1726) 51, 275.
Simon 3d (1663-....) 51, 52.

CROSS, CROSSE.
Martha (....-1727) 156.
Mary (....-1687) 120.
Robert (....-....) 156.

CROSSMAN.
Elizabeth (1665-1739) 139.

CROW (see Crowell).
Esther (1628-1700) 377.
John (....-1673) 107.
John (...., 1606-1686, ....) 61, 352, 364, 377.
Mary (1672-1761) 361.
Samuel (....-1676) 362, 363, 364.
Sarah (1647-1719) 61, 345, 352.

CROWELL (see Crow).
Christopher (1698-1781) 106, 107.
Hannah (1725-1802, 1822) 104, 218.
John (1638-1689) 107.
John (1662-1728) 107.

CRUTTENDEN.
Mary (....-1659) 36.

CURRIEL.
Ann (1755-1794) 61.
Nathaniel (....-....) 62, 63.

CURRIER.
Ann (....-....) 146, 147.
Richard (1616-1687) 147.
Thomas (1646-1712) 147.

CURTIS, CURTISS.
Abigail (....-1727) 208.
Israel (1644-1732) 32.
John (1611-1707) 32.
Joseph (1650-1728) 247.
Mary (1681-....) 247.
Mary (1706-....) 375, 380.
Rebecca (1667-1763) 31.
Samuel (1679-....) 380.
Thomas (1648-1736) 381.

CUSHING.
Charles (1744-1809) 125.
Edmund (1774-1851) 125.
George A. (1813-1880) 125, 127, 130, 132.
Jacob (1696-1777) 125.
John (1627-1708) 125.
Luther S. (1857-....) 125.
Matthew (1665-1715) 125.
Rachel (....-....) 126.

CUSHMAN.
Ichabod (1680-1736) 129.
Isaac (1648-....) 129.
Patience (...., 1721-....) 128, 129.
Thomas (1608-....) 129.

CUTLER.
Edward H. (1848-....) 133.
James (1606-1694) 133.

Jonathan (1688-1746) 133.
Jonathan (1762-1837) 133.
Thomas (1648-1722) 133.
William (1725-1802) 133.
William H. (1787-1867) 133, 134.
William J. (1815-1894) 133, 134, 137, 141.

CUTTING.
Mary (....-....) 136, 215.

CUTTS.
Margaret (1650-....) 78.
Richard (....-....) 78.

DAGGETT, DOGGETT.
Beulah (1719-1808) 221.
Daniel (1738-1796) 143.
Daniel (1775-1838) 143.
Daniel (1804-1871) 143.
Daniel C. (1828-1883) 143, 145, 146.
Elihu (1710-1769) 143.
George H. (1852-....) 143.
John (....-1673) 143, 224.
John (1662-1724) 143, 144, 221.
Lydia (1712-1790) 158 .
Mayhew (1686-1752) 143, 144, 221, 224.
Samuel C. (1685-1745) 158.
Thomas (1630-1691) 143, 221.

DAILEY.
John (....-1757) 141.
Martha (1722-1777) 141.

DAKIN.
Dorothy (1698-1769) 274.
Joseph (1670-1744) 274.

DAMON.
George (1736-1796) 50.
Mary A. (1805-1836) 48.
Samuel (1763-1859) 48.

DANA.
Elizabeth ....-....) 384.
Keziah (....-1759) 77.

DANDRIDGE.
Mary (....-....) 393.

DANE.
Hannah (1687-1746) 173.

DANFORTH.
Anna (...., 1620-1704) 192, 202, 329, 330.
Jacob (1697-1754) 71.
Jonathan (1627-1712) 71.
Jonathan (1658-1710) 71.
Julia (1764-1812) 71.
Nicholas (...., 1585-1638) 71, 193, 203, 330.
Timothy (1729-1792) 71.

DART.
Ann (....-1709) 49.

DAVENPORT.
Abigail (1693-1733) 156, 322.
Charles (1652-1720) 157, 322.
James (1693-1759) 152.
Mary (1746-1795) 152.
William (1717-1773) 152.

DAVIS.
Jane A. (1818-1862) 178, 179.
Mary (1728-1798) 287.
Sarah (1671-1741) 103.

DAWES.
Priscilla (....-....) 72.

DAY.
Abraham (1711-1791) 355, 356.
Ezra (1743-1823) 355, 356.
Hannah (1769-1851) 353.
John, Sr. (....-1730) 356.
John, Jr. (1677-1752) 356.
Sarah (....-1677) 350.

DEAN.
Alice (1678-1746) 329.
Elizabeth (1671-....) 40, 311.
Isaac (....-....) 329.
James (1649-1725) 35, 321.
John (1600-1660) 329.
Nathaniel (1693-....) 34, 321.
Paulina (1782-1875) 321.
Sarah (1745-1819) 34, 35.
Seth (1717-1780) 34, 321.
Walter (1615-1696, ....) 35, 321.
Walter (1751-1814) 321.

DEBEVOISE.
Catherine (1778-....) 227.
Jans (1704-1777) 227.
Johannes (1742-1812) 227.

DE BOURGH.
Catherine (....-....) 180.

DE FOREST.
Isaac (1616-1674) 112.
Jesse (1692-1756) 112.
Philip (1652-1727) 112.
Sarah (1736-....) 112.

DELANO.
Elizabeth (1786-....) 127, 130, 132.
Esther (....-....) 139.
Judah (1724-....) 132.
Judah (1752-....) 130, 132.
Philip (1602-1681) 132.
Philip (....-1708) 132.
Philip (1678-1761) 132.

DE LA NOYE (see Delano.)

DE LOPER.
Joanna (1650-....) 180.

DEMING.
Abigail (1766-1807) 376.
Daniel, Jr. (1709-1748) 377.
Ebenezer (1650-1705) 31.
Elizabeth (1595-1683) 355.
John (1615-1705) 31, 268, 270, 366, 377.
Jonathan (1639-....) 377.
Jonathan (1661-1727) 377.
Jonathan (1730-1799) 377.
Josiah (1687-....) 29.
Penelope (1717-....) 29.
Rachel (....-....) 268, 270, 271.
Sarah (....-1717) 366.

DENISON.
Amos (1756-1835) 238.
Desire (1693-1737) 243.
Elizabeth (1689-1769) 161.
George (1618, 1620-1694) 97, 161, 162, 238.
George, Jr. (1652, 1653-1711) 161, 238, 239.
George (1671-1720) 97, 98.
Hannah (....-....) 54.
John (1646-1698) 97.
Joseph, Sr. (1682-....) 238.
Joseph, Jr. (1707-1795) 238, 239.
Martha (1796-1877, 1878) 238, 245, 248.
Ruth (....-....) 54.
Sarah (1710-1797) 96, 98.
William (....-1653) 97, 239.

DENNIS.
Ebenezer (1682-....) 94, 95.
Esther (....-1768) 93.
George (....-1708) 95.
Patience (1771-1804) 39.

DENNY.
Elizabeth (1760-1846) 265.
Samuel (1731-1817) 266.

DE RAPALIE (see Rapalje).
Joris J. (....-....) 227.

DEWEY.
Abigail (....-....) 133.
Margaret (....-....) 93, 224.

DE WITT.
Andries (1657-1710) 112.
Ann (1725-....) 112.
Johannes (1701-....) 112, 113.

DE WOLF.
Balthasar (1623-1678) 90.
Mary (...., 1656-1724, ....) 90, 300.

DEWSBERRY.
Hester (....-....) 132.

DEXTER.
Celinda (1777-....) 187, 191.
John (....-1722) 386.
Luen (1751-1838) 191.
Rebecca (1739-1823) 386.
Samuel (1700-1755) 386.

DEYO.
Margaret (....-....) 209.

DICKINSON.
Abigail (....-1714) 354, 355.
Hannah (1666-1745) 114.
John (....-1676) 355.
John (1667-1765) 318.
Mary (1704-1781) 368.
Mehitable (1747-....) 366.
Mercy (1668-1735) 355.
Nathaniel (....-1676) 114, 318, 367.
Nathaniel, Jr. (1643, 1644-1710) 114, 318.
Nehemiah 1st (1644-1723) 367.
Nehemiah 2d (1675-1715) 367.
Nehemiah 3d (1702-1776) 366, 367.
Sarah (1689-....) 318.
William (1675-1742) 368.

DICKSON.
Elizabeth (1698-....) 372.
John (1656-....) 372.

DINGLEY.
Elizabeth (1681-1756) 132.
Jacob (1642-1691) 132.
John (1608-1658) 43, 132.
Sarah (1649-1727) 43.

DIX.
Abigail (1676-1753) 136.
Jane (1704-1793) 330.
John, Sr. (1640-1714) 330.
John, Jr. (1673-1766) 330.

DOANE.
Daniel (1636-1712) 280.
Deborah (....-....) 279, 305.
Ephraim (....-....) 101.
Hezekiah (1672-1752) 101.
Huldah (1707-....) 107, 217.
Isaac (1670-....) 108.
Jane (1724-....) 100.
John (1591, 1593-1686) 101, 107, 108, 279, 280.
John, Jr. (1635-1708) 108.
Joseph (1668-1757) 280.
Joseph, Jr. (1693-1745) 280.
Nehemiah (1692-1730) 101.
Seth (1733-1802) 280.

DOBBIN.
Edward S. (1875-....) 148.
James (1833-....) 148.

DODGE.
Abigail (1681-....) 136.
Ann (....-1723) 269.
Hannah (1644-1689) 118.
William (....-....) 119.

DOLE.
Sarah (....-1663, ....) 117, 145, 174, 210, 283, 337.
Sarah (Brocklebank) (1668-1750) 212.
Sarah (1689-1780) 210.

DOOLITTLE.
Abraham (1619, 1620-1690) 20b, 381.
Abraham, Jr. (1649-1732) 381.
Benjamin (1695-1748) 206.
John (1655-....) 206.
John, Sr. (1681-1746) 381.
John, Jr. (1712-1746) 381.
Martha (1778-1871) 381.
Susanna (1726-1787) 204.
Titus (1745-1818) 381.

DORCHESTER.
Sarah (1653-1746) 358, 497.

DORR.
Edmund (1692-....) 232.
Edward (1648-1734) 232.
Eve (1733-1814) 232, 237.

DOTEY.
Edward (1599-1655) 101.
Edward (1637-1690) 101.
Mercy (1684-....) 101.

DOUCHESEN.
Margaret (....-....) 303.

DOUD.
Esther (1774-1865) 285.
Ezra (1732-1814) 285.
Isaac (1700-1769) 285.
John (1650-1712) 285.

DOUGLAS.
Asa (1715-1792) 223.
Diadamia (1775-1872) 222.
Eunice (1771-....) 96, 98.
George (1739-1807) 96, 98.
Richard (1682-1735) 96.
William, Sr. (1610, 1611-1682) 96, 223.
William (1645-1725) 96, 223.
William (1672-1719) 223.
William (1708-1787) 96, 97, 98.
Willam 4th (1743-1811) 223.

DOWNS.
Abigail (1704-1782) 99.

DOXTADER.
Barbara (....-....) 325.
George (....-....) 325.

DRAKE.
Abraham, Jr. (1654-1714) 121.
Elizabeth (1675-....) 47.
Jane (....-....) 142.
Job (1652-1711) 90.
Joseph (....-....) 120.
Mary (1693-1775) 121.
Mary (1765-1819) 119.
Samuel (1699-1774) 120.
Samuel (1730-1793) 120.
Sarah (1656-1716) 122.
Sarah (1686-....) 89, 90.
Thomas (....-....) 142.

DRESSER.
John (1640-1724) 172.
Mary (....-1700) 172.

DREW.
Mary (1823-....) 238.

DRURY.
Caleb (1688-1723) 55.
Caleb (1713-1760) 55.
John (1646-1678) 55.
John (1771-1820) 55.
Jonathan (1745-1820) 55.
Mary (1801-1837) 53, 55.
Thomas (1668-1723) 55.

DUBOIS.
Abraham (1659-1731) 209, 210.
Leah M. (1687-1758) 209.
Louis (1626-1695) 209.

DUDLEY.
Anna (1612-1672) 313, 316, 320.
Deborah (1645-1683) 371.
Deborah (1701-1800) 165.
Joseph (1643-....) 165.
Mercy (...., 1621-1691) 39, 267, 269.
Thomas (1567, 1576-1653) 39, 267, 270, 313, 316, 320, 371, 435.

DUFFIELD.
Susan (1771-1838) 57.
William (1727-1799) 57.

DUNBAR.
Abigail (1691-....) 328.
Peter (1668-....) 328.

DUNCAN.
Harriet M. (1835-1862) 185.

DUNGAN.
Barbara (1628-....) 231.
Frances (Latham) (1611-1677) 297.

DUNHAM.
Daniel (1635-....) 47.
Hannah (1670-1748) 47.
John (1587, 1588-1669) 47, 138.
Persis (....-....) 138.

DUNSTER.
David (1706-1758) 371.
Dorothy (....-....) 105, 291.
Henry (...., 1610-1659) 105, 372.
Jonathan (1653-1726) 371.
Mary (1733-....) 371.

DURKEE.
Elizabeth (....-....) 391.
Jeremiah (1727-1775) 156.
John (1664-....) 156.
Lydia (1759-1820) 153.
William (1630-....) 156.
William (1700-1753) 156.

DU TRUAX.
Sara (....-1692) 112.

DWIGHT.
Jane (1733-1772) 62, 63.
Michael (1680-1761) 62.
Palmela (1752-1807) 286.
Samuel (1703-1771) 62, 63.
Timothy (1639-1718) 63.

DYMOND.
Rachel (....-....) 308.

EAMES.
Elizabeth (1685-1723) 55.
Rebecca (1697-1738) 313.

EASTMAN.
Lydia (1683-1722) 147.

EASTON.
Mary (1668-1690) 297.
Mehetabel (....-1777) 307.
Nicholas (1593-1675) 298.
Peter (1622-1694) 298.

EASTOW.
Sarah (....-1686) 121.
William (....-1655) 121.

EATON.
David S. (....-....) 109.
Joshua (1653-1717) 272.
Mary B. (1803-1889) 104, 109.
Mehetabel (....-1777) 307.
Rebecca (1679-1699) 271.

EBERLEIN.
Adam L. (1823-1892) 149.
Charles W. (1863-....) 149.

ECKER.
Maria (....-....) 325.

EDDY.
Ansel D. (1799-1875) 305.
Chauncey (1794-1861) 269, 279.
Deliverance (....-....) 329.
Eliza H. (1834-....) 305.
Elizabeth (1670-....) 49.
Huldah (....-....) 65.
John 1st (1637-1695) 279, 305.
John 2d (1670, 1671-1715) 279, 305.
John 3d (....-....) 279, 305.
John 4th (1736-....) 279, 305.
John (1730-1825) 66, 67.
Joshua (1680-1768) 66.
Levens (1758-1846) 279, 305.
Mary S. (1837-....) 269, 271, 274, 279.
Samuel (1608-1685, 1688) 49, 66, 279, 305.
Zachariah (1639-1718) 49, 66.

EDGERTON.
Erastus (1785-1837) 221.
John (1690-....) 155.
Mary J. (1834-....) 220, 221.
Nathan (1734-....) 221.
Nathan (1763-1821) 221.
Peter (1705-....) 221.
Samuel (1670-1748) 221.
Temperance (1738-1804) 153.

EDSALL.
Ruth (....-1711) 227.

EDSON.
Betsey (....-....) 84.
Joseph (1649-1712) 47.
Mary (1730-1790) 46, 47.
Samuel (1612-1692) 47, 140, 141.
Susanna (1638-1705) 141.
Timothy (1694-1782) 47.

EDWARDS.
Edward J. (1854-....) 153.
John (1814-1896) 153.

EGBERTSEN.
Jannetje (1664-1733) 112.

EGGLESTON.
Sarah (....-....) 331.

ELA.
Jane (1704-....) 101.

ELDERKIN.
John (1664-....) 115.
..... (....-....) 114.

ELDRIDGE.
Sarah (....-1700) 146.

ELIOT (see Elliott).
John 2d (1636-1668) 254.
Sarah (....-1687) 254.

ELLERY.
Henriette (1829-....) 286.

ELLIOTT (see Eliot).
Elizabeth (....-....) 78.
Robert (1640-1720) 79.
Sarah (....-....) 77.

ELLIS.
Deborah (....-1846) 255.
Rebecca (1661-1740) 274.
Richard (....-....) 275.

ELLMAKER.
Maria (1792-1823) 209.

ELY.
Elizabeth (1724-....) 164, 165.
Richard 2d (....-....) 165, 497.
Richard 3d (1697-1777) 164.

EMERSON.
Sarah (1708-1804) 309.

EMERY.
Hannah (1654-....) 211.
Mary (1740-1787) 295.

ENDICOTT.
..... (....-....) 209.

ENSIGN.
John (....-....) 250, 251.
Mary S. (1751-1832) 250.

ENSWORTH.
Phyllis (1753-1809) 201.

EVERDEN.
Anthony (....-....) 141.
Elizabeth (....-1698) 141.

EVERTSON.
Frances M. (1811-1899) 382, 384.
George B. (1773-1829) 382.

FAIRCHILD.
Emma (1653-1733) 33.
Phoebe (1762-....) 308.
Priscilla (1669-....) 245.
Thomas (....-1670) 33, 245.

FALES.
Abigail (....-....) 114.
James (1656-....) 114.
Samuel (1683-1733) 114.
Sarah (1732-1821) 257.

FANNING.
Freelove (....-....) 199.

FARGIE.
Ann (1764-1792) 382.
Winter (....-....) 384.

FARNHAM.
Henry (....-1700) 375.
Joanna (1687-....) 375.
Peter (....-1704) 375.

FARNSWORTH.
Mary (....-....) 153.

FARR.
Elizabeth (....-....) 133.

FARRINGTON.
Daniel (1664-1718) 341.
John (1624-1676) 341.
Mary (1706-....) 341.
Nathan (1793-1879) 157.
Preston M. (1825-....) 157.
Robert I. (1861-....) 157.

FAUNCE.
John (....-1654) 130.
Patience (....-....) 130.
Sarah (1645-1695) 101.

FAXON.
Jo(h)anna (....-1694, 1696) 34, 114, 321.
Thomas (...., 1601-1680, ....) 34, 114, 321.

FAY.
Grace (1645-1716) 175.
John, Sr. (1648-1690) 282.
John, Jr. (1669-....) 282.
Sarah (1757-1801) 281.
Stephen (1715-1781) 282.

FEAKES.
Hannah (....-1677) 160.
Robert (....-1663) 160.

FELLOWS.
Ruth (1723-1798) 287.

FENN.
Martha (1725-....) 380.

FERREE.
Joel (1731-1801) 209.
Leah (1757-1841) 209.
Philip (1687-1783) 209.

FERRIS.
Hannah (....-....) 59, 203.
Lillian (....-....) 161.
Mary (....-....) 119.

FIELD.
Benjamin (....-1732) 160.
Caroline M. (1828-1854) 203, 204.
Edith (1747-1832) 350, 352.
Elbert (1833-1889) 158.
John (1645-1698) 141.
John (....-....) 68.
John I. H. (1868-....) 158.
Jonathan (1697-1781) 350.
Joseph (1658-1736) 351, 352.
Lydia (1679-....) 141.
Oliver (1808-1840) 159, 160.
Ruth (....-1727) 67.
Samuel (1651-1697) 204, 205.
Samuel (1696-1788) 160.
Seth (1712-1792) 204, 205.
Thaddeus C. (1836-....) 159.
Theodore (1769-1841) 204.
Theodore, Jr. (1799-1873) 204.
William (....-....) 160.
William Van W. (1767-1843) 160.
Zechariah (....-1666) 204, 351, 352.
Zechariah (1685-1746) 204.

FINNEY.
Lydia (....-....) 145.

FISH.
Mary (1687-1757) 226.

FISHER.
Abigail (1674-1717) 341.
Anthony (1591-1671) 34, 274, 321.
Anthony, Jr. (....-1670) 34, 114, 321.
Daniel (1620-1683) 274.
Deborah (1661-....) 114.
Edward (....-1677) 161.
Elizabeth (....-....) 100.
Jacob (1768-1843) 274.
Jeremiah, Sr. (1701-....) 274, 275.
Jeremiah, Jr. (1727-....) 274.
Joanna (1686-....) 34, 321.
John (1656-1736) 274.
Josiah (1654-1739) 34, 321.
Mary (....-....) 98.
Mary (....-1717) 161.
Mary (1796-1859) 271, 274.
Melatiah (1667-1742) 157.
Meletiah (1667-1742) 341.
Samuel (....-1703, 1704) 157, 341, 344.
Sarah (1668-1756) 342.

FISKE.
Abigail (1674-....) 212.
Abigail (1684-....) 295.
Beulah (1757-1848) 187.
David (1624-1711) 212.
Henry (1706-1790) 189, 190.
John (1655-1718) 295.
Joseph (1672-1745) 214.
Nathan (1642-1694) 189.
Nathan (1672-1741) 189, 190.
Susanna (....-1764) 214.
William, Sr. (1613-1654) 214.
William (1643-1728) 214, 215.

FITCH.
Ann (1675-1717) 187.
Eleazer (1726-1796) 194.
Jabez (1702-1784) 201.
James (1622-1702) 189, 194, 195, 200, 201.
James 2d (1649-1727) 201.
Joseph (1681-1741) 194.
Lydia (1734-1817) 201.
Mary (....-....) 198.
Mary (1761-....) 194.

FITTS.
Abraham (....-1692) 147.
Elizabeth (....-....) 146.
Richard (1672-1744) 147.
Richard (1705-1791) 147.

FLAGG.
Ebenezer (1678-1746) 211.
Gershom (1641-1690) 212.
Mary (1690-....) 193, 194.

Mary (1702-....) 211.
Michael (1651-1711) 193.
Thomas (1616-1698) 193.

FLANDERS.
Daniel (1675-1735) 146.
Jedediah (1705-....) 146.
Lydia (1800-1884) 145, 146.
Paul (1760-1845) 146.
Timothy (1732-....) 146.

FLETCHER.
Albert A. (1835-....) 161.
Hannah (1643-....) 99.
Paris (1794-....) 161.
Paris (1863-....) 161.

FLINT.
Anna (1643-....) 63.

FLOYD.
Charity (1692-1758) 382.
Dorothy (1699-....) 86.
John (....-1701) 86.
Joseph (1667-1705) 86.
Richard, Jr., (1665-1728) 383.

FOBES.
Edward (....-....) 328.
John (....-1661) 328.
Joshua (1689-....) 328.
Leah (1720-1789) 326.

FOLLANSBEE.
Anne (1663-....) 284.

FONDA.
Eva (....-....) 302.
Jettis (....-....) 302.

FONES.
Elizabeth (....-....) 160.

FOOTE.
Ephraim (1685-1765) 355.
Frances (....-....) 355.
Irene (1722-1809) 355, 356.
Nathaniel, Sr. (1593-1644) 348. 355.
Nathaniel, Jr. (1620-1655) 355.
Nathaniel 3d (1647-1703) 355
Rebecca (...., 1634-1701) 348, 361.

FORD.
Abigail (...., 1608-1663, 1688) 347, 377.
Charity (1739-1776) 43.
Joan (1617-1695) 386.
John (1659-....) 43.
Martha (....-....) 139.
Mary (....-1715) 141.
Samuel (....-1752) 43.
Thomas (....-1676) 347.
William, Sr. (1594-....) 43.
William (1634-1721) 43.

FOSTER.
Elizabeth (....-....) 297.
Joseph (....-....) 295.
Robert (1738-....) 295.
Samuel, Sr. (1619-....) 295.
Samuel, Jr. (1650-1730) 295.
Thankful (1764-....) 294.

FOWLE.
Abigail (....-1759) 175, 176.
George (1610-1682) 175.
Hannah (....-1669) 39.
James, Sr. (1642-1692) 175, 176.
James, Jr. (1667-1714) 175, 176.

FOWLER.
Abigail (1660-1714) 115.
Abraham (1652-1719) 35, 36.
Daniel (1686-1776) 35.
John (....-1676) 35.
Rebecca (....-....) 35.
William (....-....) 35.
William, Jr. (....-1683) 115.

FOX.
David (1647-....) 151, 152.
Hannah (1671-....) 150.

FRANKLIN.
Elizabeth N. (1806-1892) 143.

FRAZER.
Abner L. 1821-....) 163, 166.
Eliphalet (....-....) 163.
Sheldon L. (1845-....) 163.

FREDERICK.
Mary (....-....) 381.

FREDERICKS.
Elizabeth (1687-....) 380.
William (....-....) 380.

FREEBORN.
Gideon (....-1720) 297.
Sarah (1667-1737) 297.

FREELAND.
Rachel (Talbert) (....-....) 392, 497.

FREEMAN.
Edmund (1590-1682, ....) 104. 124.
Elizabeth (....-....) 43.
Hannah (1665-1744) 216.
John (1627-1719) 104, 106, 216.
Mary (....-....) 124.
Mercy (1674-1747) 104, 218.
Olive (....-....) 178, 179.
Priscilla (1686-1764) 109, 217.
Samuel, Sr. (...., 1638-1700, 1712) 109, 217.
Samuel, Jr.- (...., 1662-1744, ....) 109, 217.
Thomas (1653-1716) 104, 218.

FRENCH.
Abigail (1735-....) 80.
Elizabeth (....-....) 275.
Hannah (1667-....) 135, 136.
John (....-1706) 136.
Lucy (....-....) 337.
Sarah (1671-....) 275.
William (1604-1681) 275, 276.

FRISBIE.
Hannah (...., 1681-1741) 53, 378.
John (1650-1694) 54.

FROST.
Abigail (....-....) 103.

Lois (....-....) 360.
Rebecca (....-....) 55.
Samuel (....-....) 360.

FRY, FRYE.
Elizabeth (....-1696) 189.
Joseph (1711-1794) 171.
Samuel (....-....) 171.
Sarah (....-....) 171.

FRYER.
Nathaniel (....-1705) 79.
Sarah (1656-....) 79.

FULLER.
Abiel (1713-1783) 221.
Ann (1699-....) 61.
Edward, Sr. (1690-1743) 273.
Edward, Jr. (1720-1783) 273.
Jacob (1655-1751) 273.
John (1647-1676) 224.
John (1674-....) 224.
Jonathan (...., 1676-....) 62, 262.
Loretta (1808-1876) 220.
Mary (....-....) 273.
Nathan, Sr. (1739-1811) 221.
Nathan, Jr. (1772-1845) 221.
Susanna (1695-....) 261.
Thomas (1618-1698) 262, 273.
Thomas 2d (1644-....) 262.

FULLERTON.
Ruth (1738-1835) 178, 179.

FYLER.
Abigail (1683-1754) 377.
Zerubabel (1644-1715) 377.

GAGE.
Emily (....-....) 309.

GAGER.
Mary (....-1731) 221.

GALE.
Lydia (1700-1753) 201.

GALLOP.
Ben A. (1655-1727) 244.
Hannah (1681-1754) 244.
John, Sr. (1590-1649) 243, 244.
John (....-1675) 244.

GALPIN.
Sarah (1697-....) 186.

GANSEVOORT.
Elsie ....-....) 112.

GARDNER, GARDINER.
Abigail (1681-1761) 277.
Andrew (1641, 1642-1690) 175, 277, 278.
Charles K. (1787-....) 43.
Dorcas (....-....) 234.
George (....-1677) 234.
Mary (....-1775) 174.
Sarah (....-....) 362.
Sarah A. McL. (1827-1871) 41, 43.
Thomas, Sr. (....-1674) 277.
Thomas, Jr. (....-1689) 277.
Thomas (1684-....) 175.
Thomas (1752-1813) 43.

GARNET.
Deborah (1657-1728) 64.

GATES.
Elizabeth (1713-1793) 308.

GAYLORD.
Alice (1594-....) 268, 270, 336, 366, 377.

GEDNEY.
Ruth (1730-1809) 339.

GEORGE.
Judith (....-....) 341.

GERRISH.
Ann (1717-....) 77.
John (....-....) 77.
Sarah (1716-1802) 152.
Timothy (1684-1756) 77, 78.
William (....-....) 77.

GHEEN.
Edward (1808-1873) 169.
Edward H. (1845-....) 167.

GIBBS.
Hepzibah (1730-....) 64.
Temperance (Pearce) (1724-1793) 217, 286.

GIBSON.
Mary E. (1829-1897) 287.

GIFFORD.
Margaret ....-....) 293.

GILBERT.
Anna (1725-1792) 310.
Arthur E. (1869-....) 391.
Eleanor (1752-1843) 310.
Elijah (1772-....) 302.
Elijah (1775-1862) 171.
Frederick L. (1853-....) 170.
Hannah (....-....) 81, 84.
Jonathan, Sr. (1618-1682) 302.
Jonathan, Jr. (1648-....) 302.
Mahlon N. (1848-1900) 171.
Nathaniel (1689-1756) 302.
Nathaniel (1723-1787) 302.
Nathaniel (1750-....) 302.
Norris (1811-1877) 171.
Prosper L. (1820-1870) 170, 391.
Prudence (....-1660) 60.
Roxanna (1799-....) 302.
Sarah (1655-....) 204.
Thomas (....-1662) 205.
Thomas (1695-1781) 312.

GILLET.
Frances J (1839-....) 381.
Joel D. (1809-....) 381.
Solomon (1773-1856) 381.

GLOVER.
Abigail (1750-1775) 385.
Alexander (1710-1770) 385.
John (1600-1654) 385.
Mary (1630-1703) 179.

Nathaniel 1st (1631-1657) 385.
Nathaniel, Sr. (1653-1724) 385.
Nathaniel Jr. (1676-1726) 385.

GODFREY.
Hannah (....-1736) 121.
Mary (1672-1725) 280.

GOFFE.
Edward (....-....) 86.
Lydia (....-1715) 86.

GOLDSMITH.
Martha (Beadle) (....-....) 288.

GOLDSTONE.
Ann (e) (1615-....) 150, 330.

GOODRICH.
Eleanor (1785-1851) 220.
Elnathan (1718-....) 220.
Jared (1745-1831) 220.
Millicent (1723-1746) 170.
William (....-1676) 220.
William (1661-1737) 220.
William (1686-1743) 220.

GOODSPEED.
John (1645-....) 66.
Roger (....-....) 66.
Rose (1680-1721) 66

GOODWIN.
Elizabeth (....-....) 61, 352, 364, 377.
William (...., 1598-1673) 61, 352, 364, 377.

GORDON.
Mary (....-....) 171.

GORHAM.
Experience (1697-1733) 58.
James (1650-1707) 58.
John (1621-1676) 58, 162, 239, 240.
Mercy (1658, 1659-1725) 161, 238.

GOSS.
Judith (....-....) 312.
Philip (1678-1747) 312.

GOUGE.
Marah (1645-....) 53.

GOULD.
Margaret (1770-....) 292.
Phoebe (1620-....) 263.

GRACE.
Elizabeth (1613-1691) 45.

GRAHAM.
Eliza (1810-1883) 304.
James (1775-1845) 304.
Sarah (1670-1760) 236.

GRANGER.
Abner (1735-1816) 289.
Beulah A. (1812-1877) 289.
Seth (1774-1848) 289.

GRANNISS.
Hannah (1739-....) 374, 381.
James (1717-....) 375.
John (....-....) 375.

GRANT.
Mary (1731-1819) 373.

GRAVES.
Dorothy (1684-1771) 396.
John (....-1677) 364.
Mary (....-....) 363.

GRAY.
Sarah (....-1727) 217.

GREEN, GREENE.
Charles L. (1862-....) 171.
Hannah (....-....) 109.
Hannah (1647-1721) 176.
Jacob H. (1802-....) 171.
Rebecca (1654-1726) 318.
Thomas (1630-1672) 318.
Thomas (1743-....) 172.
Thomas (1775-1809) 172.
William (....-....) 176.
William W. (1831-1881) 171, 172.

GREENLEAF.
Edmund (....-1573, 1590, 1600-1671) 117, 145, 174, 210, 283, 337.
Edmund (1670-1740) 213.
Elizabeth (1622-....) 145, 337.
Franklin L. (1847-....) 174.
Gardner (1726-1808) 174.
Gardner (1765-1801) 174.
Gardner (1789-1864) 174.
Judith (1625, 1628-1705) 116, 210, 212, 283.
Judith (1692-1762) 212.
Samuel (1665-1694) 174.
Stephen (1628-1690) 174, 213.
Stephen (1690-1753) 174.

GREENOUGH.
Elizabeth (....-....) 293.
William (....-....) 294.

GREENSLADE.
Joanna (....-....) 163, 243.

GREGG.
Cephas (1832-....) 391.
Jesse A. (1853-....) 391.

GREGORY.
Ebenezer (1683-1761) 198.
Elizabeth S. (1821-1850) 194, 198
Francis H. (1789-....) 198.
Jabez (1738-1821) 198.
Moses (....-....) 198.
Thomas (1648-....) 198.

GRIDLEY.
Esther (1687-1743) 259.
Samuel (1647-1712) 261.
Thomas (....-....) 261.

GRIFFIN.
George (1734-1814) 232, 237.
Jasper, Jr. (1675-1728) 237.
Lemuel (1707-1788) 237.
Phoebe (1768-1841) 232, 235, 237.

GRIGG.
Mary (....-1680) 102.

GRISWOLD.
Deborah (1661-1704) 159.
Edward (1607-....) 159.
Frances A. (1795-1880) 88, 497.
Francis (1635-1671) 159.
John (1690-1764) 88, 300.
Marian (....-....) 93.
Mary (1694-1776) 232.
Mary (....-....) 306.
Matthew (1618, 1620-1698, 1699) 40, 88, 231, 232, 300.
Matthew (1653-1715) 88, 89, 232, 300.
Matthew (1714-1799) 88, 89.
Phoebe (....-1770) 300.
Roger (1762-1812) 88.
Sarah (....-1690) 40.

GROUT.
Abigail (1745-1838) 134.
John (1619-1697) 136.
John (1704-1771) 135, 136.
Jonathan (1658-1730) 136.

GUEST.
John (1768-1817) 288.
Mary (1814-1878) 288.

GUILD.
Elizabeth (1697-....) 144.
John (1616-1682) 144.
Samuel (1647-1730) 144.

GUILE.
David (1763-1802) 309.
David S. (1794-1880) 309.
Ephraim (1662-....) 309.
Ephraim (1730-1820) 309.
Mehitable (1692-....) 46.
Phoebe M. (1829-1888) 309.
Samuel (1703-1775) 309.

GUNN.
Christian (1702-1744) 350, 352.
Jasper (1606-1671) 350.
Nathaniel (....-1663) 350.
Samuel (1663-1755) 350.

GYLES.
Hannah (1738-....) 299.
John (1678-1755) 299.
Samuel (1706-1738) 299.

HACKBURN.
Catherine (....-....) 371.

HADLEY.
Andrew J. (1820-1897) 177.
Emerson (1857-....) 177.

HAGAR.
Dinah (1728-....) 192.
William, Jr. (1659-1731) 193, 194.
William 3d (....-....) 193, 194.

HAINES. (See Haynes).
Elizabeth (....-....) 74.

HALE.
Abigail (1662-....) 284.
Charlotte (1766-1841) 134.
Henry (1666-....) 283.
John (1636-1707) 283.
Mary (1660-....) 61, 261.
Moses (1703-1762) 134.
Nathan (1743-1780) 134.
Sarah (1698-1755) 283.
Thomas (1604, 1606-1682) 62, 134, 284.
Thomas (1633-1688) 62, 134, 135, 261, 284.
Thomas (1659-1730) 134.

HALL.
Aquila (1699-1730) 288.
Asahel (1717-1795) 379, 380.
Benjamin (1668-1726) 342.
Charity (....-....) 177.
Edward (....-1670) 342, 344.
Elizabeth (1690-1754) 380.
John, Sr. (1605-1676) 379, 380.
John (...., 1611-1696) 108, 280.
John (1637, 1639-1710) 108, 280.
John 2d, (1641-1721) 380.
John (1658-1737) 288.
John 3d (1681-1766) 374, 380.
John (1722-1768) 288.
John (1735-1812) 340, 341, 344.
Jonathan C. (1786-1832) 103.
Josiah (1701-1782) 341.
Leonora (1845-....) 103.
Martha (1676-....) 280.
Mehitable (1753-....) 379, 380.
Priscilla (1671-1725) 108.
Rebecca (1751-1818) 99.
Rebecca (1775-1864) 288.
Samuel (1646-1725) 380.
Sarah (....-....) 158.
Sarah (1732-1821) 374, 375, 380.
Seth P. (1820-....) 103.
Susanna (1762-1840) 340, 343.
Susanna (....-....) 379.
William (1743-1791) 288.

HALLETT.
Charity (1685-....) 225.
Jemima (....-1846) 225.
Joseph (1677-1750) 226.
Samuel (....-1798) 226.
Sarah (1704-1797) 227.
William, Sr. (1616-1706) 226.
William (1647-1729) 226.

HALSEY.
Ananias (....-....) 308.
David (1757-1799) 308.
Elizabeth (....-....) 74.
Isaac (1628-1725) 74.
John (1756-1827) 74.
Joseph (1668-1725) 74.
Joseph (1695-1771) 74.
Joseph (1730-1813) 74.
Nathaniel (1675-1746) 308.
Recompense (1700-1771) 308.
Sarah (1791-1816) 74.
Theresa E. (1791-1837) 307.
Thomas (....-1591-1678, 1679) 74, 308.
Thomas, Jr. (1627-1698) 308.

HAMLIN.
Giles (1622-1689) 377, 378.
Mary (1663-....) 377.

HAMMOND.
Caleb (1700-....) 49.
Sarah (1740-1771) 48.

HANKINS.
Elizabeth (1706-....) 81, 84.

HAPEMAN.
Matilda (1822-....) 325.

HAPGOOD.
Elizabeth (1699-1763) 311.
Shadrach (1644-1675) 311.
Thomas (1670-1763) 311.

HARBOTTLE.
Elizabeth (....-1699) 232.

HARLAKENDEN,
HARLACKENDEN.
Mabel (1614-1655, ....) 153, 207, 331.

HARLOW.
Hannah (....-....) 85, 87.
Nathaniel (1664-....) 85.

HARRIMAN.
James (....-....) 228.
John (1647-1705) 228.
Martha (1789-1853) 228.
Stephen (....-....) 228.

HARRIS.
Ann (1613-1697) 46.
Gabriel (....-1684) 155.
Joseph (1673-....) 155.
Phebe (....-....) 155.
Phoebe (1740-1822) 221.

HARRY.
Susan (1799-1870) 57.

HART.
Abigail (1702-1736) 102.
Alice (1664-1718) 252.
Esther (1707-1762) 259, 260.
John (1655-1714) 259.
John 2d (1684-1753) 259, 260.
Lydia N. (1763-1863) 174.
Mary (....-1752) 260.
Mary (1728-1780) 254.
Nicholas (....-1654) 252.
Richard (....-1696) 252.
Sarah (....-....) 38.
Stephen (...., 1605-1682, 1683) 38, 102, 260.
Stephen 2d (....-1689) 102.
Stephen 3d (1662-1733) 102.
Thomas (1644-1726) 260.

HARTY.
Margaret (....-1686) 48, 176.

HASTINSG.
Katharine (1783-1859) 310.
Moses (1715-1767) 311.
Nevinson (1756-1836) 310.

HATCH.
Michael (....-....) 197.
Sarah (1743-1814) 197.

HAWES.
Deborah (1666-1737) 257.
Sarah (....-1678) 125.

HAWKES, (see Hawks).
Caroline (1825-1871) 293, 294.
Daniel (1779-1847) 293.
John (1632-1694) 293.
Moses, Sr. (1659-....) 293.
Moses, Jr. (1699-....) 293.
Nathan (1745-1824) 293.

HAWKINS.
Anthony (....-1674) 260.
Ruth (1649-....) 260.

HAWKS, (see Hawkes).
Hannah (1668-1744) 55.
John (1643-1721) 55.
Joseph (1814-....) 177.
Joseph M. (1852-....) 177.
Sarah (1657-1751) 205.

HAWLEY.
Dorothy (1658-1710) 101.
Elizabeth (1656-....) 232.
Thomas (....-1676) 232.

HAYES.
Daniel (1686-1756) 346.
Joel (1728-1800) 346.
Zilpah (1761-1833) 345.

HAYNES (see Haines).
John (1594-1653, 1654) 153, 207, 331.
Joseph (1641-1679) 331.
Ruth (1639-....) 153, 207.
Sarah (....-1696) 331.

HAYWARD.
Eleanor (1699-....) 40, 311.
John (1640-1718) 312.
Josiah (1688-1764) 139.
Josiah (1717-1773) 139.
Judith (1675-1748) 312.
Lois (1749-....) 138.
Martha (....-....) 328.
Mehitable (....-....) 194.
Nathaniel 1st (....-....) 139.
Nathaniel 2d (1664-1734) 139
Thomas (....-1681) 140, 328.

HAZARD.
George (....-1743) 123, 124.
Hannah ....-....) 123.
Mercy (1716-....) 123.
Mercy (....-1810) 123.
Oliver (1710-1773) 123.

HAZEN.
Joseph (1717-....) 391.
Mary (1754-1823) 391.
Thomas, Sr. (1658-1735) 391.
Thomas, Jr. (1690-1777) 391.

HAZLETON.
Rebecca (1741-....) 212.
Thomas (1707-....) 214.

HEALD.
Sarah (....-1711) 350.

HEATH.
Abigail (....-1803) 257.
Peleg (....-1671) 257.

William (....-1652) 257.
William (1664-1738) 257, 258.

HEBARD.
Mary (....-....) 114.

HEDGE.
Elisha (....-....) 291.
Mary (....-....) 291, 292.
William (....-....) 291.

HEMENWAY.
Polly (1772-....) 161.

HEMSTEAD.
Abigail (....-....) 163.

HENCHMAN.
Daniel (....-1685) 109.
Deborah (1753-1833) 109.
Nathaniel (1655-....) 109.
Nathaniel (1699-1761) 109.
Nathaniel (1728-1767) 109.

HENDRICK.
Experience (....-....) 371.

HENSHAW.
Daniel (1701-1781) 266.
Elizabeth (1737-1787) 266.
Joshua, Sr. (1638-1719) 266.
Joshua, Jr. (1672-1747) 266.

HERBERT.
Hannah (....-....) 211.

HERKIMER.
Catherine (....-....) 325.
Johan J. (....-....) 325.

HERRICK.
Lydia (1666-1737) 118.

HERSEY.
Dudley H. (1846-1900) 178.
James (1758-....) 178, 179.
James (1783-....) 178, 179.
Roscoe F. (1841-....) 179.
Samuel F. (1812-1875) 178, 179.

HERTER.
Catherine (1758-1839) 228.
Henry (1730-1822) 228.

HEWES.
Susanna (....-....) 179.

HICKMAN.
Francis (1708-....) 169.
Francis (1784-1834) 169.
Hannah (1715-....) 169.
Phoebe (1816-1877) 169.
Thomas (....-1825) 169.

HICKS.
Herodias (Long) (....-....) 234.
Lydia (....-....) 105.

HIGGS.
Mary A. (1837-....) 393.

HILAND.
Elizabeth (1666-1746) 259.

HILDRETH.
Abigail (....-....) 76.
Richard (1605-1688) 76.

HILL.
Delia M. (1820-1896) 250.
John (1766-1835) 250.
Margaret (1640-1685) 268, 271.
Tamzen (1684-1768) 310.

HILLS.
Benjamin (1684-1762) 214.
Joanna (1717-....) 214.
Joseph (1602-1688) 214, 318.
Mary (....-1674) 87.
Rebecca (....-1674) 318.
Samuel (1652-....) 214.

HINCKLEY.
Ebenezer 1st (1673-1721) 179.
Ebenezer 2d (1713-....) 179.
Hannah (1651-1730) 385.
Meletiah (1648-1714) 255.
Nathaniel B. (1843-....) 179.
Robert (1774-1833) 179.
Sarah (1646-1686) 57.
Thomas (1618-1705, 1706) 57, 179, 255, 385, 407.
Thomas (....-....) 179.
Thomas H (1814-1897) 179.

HINDE.
Ann (1615-....) 138.

HINMAN.
Benjamin (1662-1713) 185, 186, 248.
Edward (....-1682) 185.
Elizabeth (1713-....) 248.
Eunice (1696-1792) 185.
Noah (1696-1766) 248.

HITCHCOCK.
Hannah (....-1732) 361.

HITCHINGS.
Daniel, Sr. (....-....) 293.
Daniel, Jr. (....-....) 293.
Sarah (1752-1839)293.
Susanna (1711-....) 293.

HOBART.
Edmund (1570-1646) 93, 224.
Elizabeth (1632-1692) 224.
Mehitable (1651-1670) 93.
Peter (1604-....) 224.
Thomas (1606-1689) 93.

HOBBIE.
Amy (....-1802) 59.

HOBBS.
Morris (1615-1706) 121.
Sarah (....-....) 121.

HODGKINS.
Elizabeth (....-....) 139.

HOGAN.
Margert C. (1700-....) 112.
William (....-....) 112.

HOLGRAVE.
John (....-....) 96, 244.
Martha (...., 1614-1708) 96, 244.

HOLLAND.
Edward (1702-1756) 383.
Eve (1736-....) 384.
Henry (1665-1736) 383.
Henry (1704-1782) 384.
Magdalene M. (1727-1766) 382.

HOLLISTER.
Elizabeth (....-....) 29.
John (1612-1665, 1675) 30, 246, 336.
Mary (....-....) 246.
Rebecca (Sherman) (1703-1789) 28.
Sarah A. (....-1691) 336.

HOLLY.
Elisha (1659-....) 204.
Hannah (....-....) 203.
John (1605-1681) 204.
Sarah (1705-....) 204.

HOLMAN.
Mary (1722-1823) 109.

HOLMES.
Harriet H. (1791-1823) 59.
John (1636-1697) 130.
John (1663-....) 130.
Jotham (1767-1838) 59.
Martha (....-....) 204.
Patience (1690-....) 129.

HOLT.
Daniel (1726-....) 296.
Henry (1644-1719) 296.
Humphrey (1693-1754) 296.
Jacob (1714-1760) 173.
Jacob (1739-....) 173.
Mary (....-....) 381.
Mehitable 1st (....-....) 296.
Mehitable 2d (1757-....) 295, 296.
Tabitha (1779-....) 172.

HOLWAY.
Anne (1708-....) 66.
Experience (....-....) 66.
Joseph (....-....) 68.
Joseph, Jr. (....-....) 68.

HOLYOKE.
Ann (....-1665) 61, 261.
Edward (....-1660) 61, 261, 333.
Elizur (1618-1676) 332, 334.
Hannah (1644-1677) 332, 334.

HOMER.
Hannah R. (1806-1891) 109.

HOOKER.
Mary (....-....) 173.
..... (..-1630) 192.

HOOPES.
Abraham (1713-1795) 169.
Daniel (1670-....) 169.
Elizabeth (....-....) 169.
John (1733-....) 169.
Joshua (....1723) 169.

HOPKINS.
Constance (1608-1676) 100.
Damaris (....-....) 128.
Mary (...., 1641-1728 ,....) 208, 362, 364.
Mary (1670-1743) 250, 286.
Stephen (....1644) 100, 128, 129.
Stephen (1634-1689) 251.
William (....-....) 208, 364.

HORTON.
Sarah (....-....) 73.

HOSKINS.
Elizabeth (....-....) 138.
William (....1695) 138.

HOSMER.
Clemence (....-....) 312.
Hannah (....-....) 171.

HOUGH.
Abiah (1648-1715) 96, 223.
John (1655-1715) 94, 95.
Sarah (....-....) 94, 95.
William (....-1683) 94, 223.

HOUGHTON.
Mary (1653-....) 277.
Mercy (....-....) 263.
Ralph (1623-1693) 277.

HOVEY.
Hannah (1734-1801) 210.

HOWARD.
Charles B. (1844-....) 180, 181.
Charles E. N. (1873-....) 180.
Elizabeth (....-....) 328.
Joanna (....-....) 369.
John (....-1700) 328.
Oliver (1771-1820) 181.
Osier (1813-1851) 181.
Rebecca (1648-....) 356.
Ruth (1763-1832) 369.

HOWE.
Abraham (....-1695) 51, 266.
Azubah (....-....) 51.
Daniel (1658-1718) 266.
Deborah (1688-1718) 51.
Dennis (1773-1807) 312, 313.
Eleazer (1662-....) 51.
Hannah (1667-....) 51.
John (....-1678) 51.
Jonah (1749-1826) 312.
Lydia P. (1839-....) 158.
Martha (1687-1755) 265, 266.
Priscilla (....-....) 191.
Seraphine (1804-1839) 310, 312, 313.
Sibella (....-1803) 50.
William (1807-1889) 158.

HOWES.
Hannah (....-1705) 106.
Joseph (....-1695) 106.
Thomas ....-....) 106.

HOWLAND.
Desire (....-1683, ....) 58, 162, 239.
Hope (1629-1684) 255.

John (1592, 1593-1673) 58, 162. 239, 255.

HOWLETT.
Mary (....-1727) 391.
Thomas (....-....) 392 .
Thomas, Jr. (....-....) 392.

HOYT.
Abigail (1777-1845) 120.
Asa (1744-....) 198.
Daniel (1681-1756) 198.
Ephraim (1671-1741) 121.
Ephraim (1716-1767) 121.
Esther (1769-1855) 198.
Frances (1636-....) 146.
Hope (1704-....) 253.
John (1610-1696) 121, 146, 150.
John, Jr. (1638-1696) 150.
Joseph (1666-1720) 150.
Joshua (1641-1690) 119.
Joshua (1671-1745) 119, 120.
Mary (1761-1828) 149.
Moses (1716-1764) 149.
Nathan (1718-1799) 198.
Philip (1756-....) 121.
Sarah (1706-1790) 119.
Thomas (1641-1691) 121.
Walter (....-....) 198.
Zerubbabel (1650-....) 198.

HUBBARD.
Daniel (1694-1784) 274.
Esther (....-1742) 148.
George (....-1663) 352.
George (....-1683) 36, 274.
Giles (1742-1824) 350, 352.
Isaac, Sr. (1667-1750) 350, 352.
Isaac, Jr. (1695-1763) 350, 352.
John (1630-1705) 274.
John (1648-1709) 207.
John (1677-1705) 207.
John (1703-1773) 207.
John (....-....) 352.
Jonathan (1659-1728) 274.
Leverett (1728-1794) 207, 208.
Lucy (1727-1811) 273.
Margaret (....-....) 93.
Mary (....-1713) 35.
Mary (1752-1786) 207.
Nehemiah (1721-1814) 319.
Nehemiah (1752-....) 319.
Patty (....-....) 302.
Phineas (1775-1842) 347, 349, 350.
Sarah (1780-1862) 319.
Sophronia (1802-1865) 347, 349, 350
William (1594-1670) 93, 208.
William (1621-1704) 93, 208.

HUCKINS.
Hannah (1653-1727) 58.
Thomas (1617-1679) 58, 59.

HUDSON.
Daniel (....1697) 301.
David (....-....) 35.
Keziah (...., 1756-....) 35, 38.
Sarah (1656-1709) 301.

HUGGINS.
Martha (Oldfield) (....-....) 159.

HULL.
Hannah (1697-1725) 43.
Johanna (....-....) 370.
John (1654-1733) 43.
Joseph (1594-1665) 43.
Tristram (1624-1666) 43.

HUMISTON.
Bennett (1766-....) 374, 380.
Joy (1735-....) 374, 381.
Sarah M. (1795-1866) 373, 380.
Thomas (1699-....) 374, 381.

HUN.
Dirck (1704-....) 112.
Dirck (1760-1795) 110.
Elsie (1733-....) 110.
Elsie L (1782-1868) 110, 112.
Johannes (1695-1776) 112.
William (1734-....) 112.

HUNT.
Ann (1637-1714) 135.
Elizabeth (....-1636) 333.
Hannah (1669-1750) 311, 312.
John (....-....) 312.
Jonathan (1637-1691) 312.
Peter (....-1692) 134.
Sarah (1646-1673) 133.

HUNTER.
Adam (....-1781) 182.
Edward (1839-....) 181.
James (1735-1809) 182.
James, Jr. (....-....) 182.
John P. (....-....) 182.

HUNTINGTON.
Elizabeth (1757-1839) 331.
Jabez (1719-1786) 334.

SEVENTEEN
Joshua (1698-1745) 334.

HUNTLEY.
Laura (1806-1850) 81. 82, 83.

HURD.
Adam (1708-1756) 248.
Benjamin (1666, 1667-1754, ....) 185, 249.
Edward (1829-1873) 185.
Elizabeth (....-1822) 248.
John (....-1681) 185.
Nathan Sr. (1693-1779) 185.
Nathan, Jr. (1727-1800) 185.
Nathan (1758-1805) 185.
Rukard (1794-1871) 185.
Rukard (1858-....) 185.

HURLEY.
Martha (1825-....) 209

HURST.
James (....-1657) 139.
Patience (....-1648) 139.

HUTCHINS.
Elizabeth (1769-1832) 218.
John (1671-1756) 133.
Keziah (1765-1828) 133.
Nicholas (....-1693) 133.
Silas (1717-1772) 133.

HUTCHINSON.
Bridget (1618, 1619-1698) 231, 240
Lois (....-....) 54.
Mary (...., 1630-1715, ....) 62, 134, 261, 284.
William (1586-1642) 231, 240.

HYDE.
Elizabeth (1660-1736) 235, 319.
Elizabeth (1700-1753) 93.
Judith (....-....) 322.
Margaret (1702-....) 115.
Phoebe (1663-1704) 88, 232, 300.

HYLLIER.
Rose (.....) (1616-1687) 59.

IBROOK.
Margaret (1617-1700) 64, 340.

INGERSOLL.
Abigail (1751-....) 170, 391.
Jonathan (1713-1778) 170, 391.

IRISH.
Phoebe (1781-1818) 41.

IVES.
Hannah (....-....) 375.
John (....-....) 375.

IVORY.
Lois (1661-....) 93.

JACKSON.
Abraham (....-1714) 85.
Content (1705-....) 85.
Eleazer (1669-....) 85.
Margaret (...., 1649-1727) 266, 307.

JACOB.
Almira L. (1827-....) 187, 191, 192.
Deborah (1643-....) 84, 126.
Deborah (....-....) 125.
Jael (1703-1771) 386, 388.
John (1630-1693) 125, 126, 386, 387, 388, 389.
Joseph (1646-1708) 192.
Nathaniel 1683-1722) 192.
Nicholas (....-1657) 125, 192.
Peter (1668-1753) 386, 388.
Silas (1785-1837) 192.
Whitman (1727-....) 192.
Whitman, Jr. (1759-1825) 192.

JAGGARD.
Clement (1822-1890) 392.
Edwin A. (1859-....) 392.
Thomas J. (....-....) 392.

JAMES.
Caroline (1806-1867) 386, 388, 389.
Eleazer (1754-1843) 387, 389.
Hannah (1792-1832) 169.
Jane (.....) (1606-1689) 126.
Jesse (....-....) 169.
Joseph (1709-....) 169.
Philip (1708-1785) 388, 390.
Ruth (1739-1813) 386, 388.

JANES (see Jaynes).

JAQUITH.
Sarah (1703-....) 77.

JAYNES, JANES, JEANES.
Abel (1644-1718) 187, 188.
Fremont N. (1856-....) 187.
Henry C. (1827-....) 187, 191, 192.
Jonathan (1713-....) 187.
Nathan, (1781-1869) 187, 191.
Solomon (1748-1812) 187.
William (1610-1690) 187.
William (1692-....) 187, 188.

JEANES (see Jaynes).

JEFFERIS.
Mary (1750-1812) 169.

JEFFREY.
Silence (Kean) (....-....) 63.

JENNINGS.
Anna (1734-....) 65.
Isaac (1677-....) 66.
John (1706-....) 66.
Jonathan (....-....) 66.
Samuel (....-1708) 219.
Sarah (....-....) 219.

JENNISON, JENISON.
Eunice (1742-1828) 387, 389.
Mary (1671-....) 48.

JENNY.
John (....-1644) 127.
Sarah (....-....) 127.

JEWETT.
Charles (1807-1879) 199.
Henry H. (1821-1849) 194, 198.
Joseph (1656-1694) 135.
Priscilla (....-....) 135.
Sarah (Frye) (....-....) 171.
Stephen (1735-1823) 197.
Stephen (1783-1861) 194.
Stephen (1844-....) 194.
William P. (1848-....) 199.

JOHNS.
Abigail (....-....) 383.

JOHNSON.
Charles W. (1845-....) 202.
Edward (1599-1672) 33, 34.
Elizabeth (....-....) 238.
Hannah (1656-1720) 265.
Isaac (....-1675) 53, 378.
John (...., 1600-1659) 53, 378.
John, Sr. (....-1708) 46.
John (....-1720) 34.
John, Jr. (1657-1723) 46.
Lydia (....-1770) 337.
Mary (....-....) 140.
Mary (1642-1710) 53, 378.
Mary (1688-1727) 287.
Mary (1697-1772) 34.
Mary (1759-....) 45.
Nathaniel (1691-1760) 46.
Obadiah (1664-....) 34.

Oran (1783-1835) 203.
Seth (1720-1804) 46, 47.
Thankful (1735-1806) 376.
Thomas (1689-1761) 376.
William H. (1814-1868) 202, 203.

JONES.
Elizabeth (1652-....) 74.
Elizabeth (....-1667) 291.
Elizabeth (1751-1826) 253.
Ephraim (1712-1783) 254.
Joan (1798-....) 369.
Lydia (....-....) 54.
Samuel, Sr. (1748-1824) 369.
Samuel, Jr. (1773-1860) 369.
Sarah (....-....) 154, 165.

JORDAN.
Catherine (....-1751) 251.

JOSLIN, JOSLYN, (see Josselyn).

JOSSELYN.
Abigail (1712-....) 278.
Jane (....-1690) 93.
Mary (....-1711) 327.
Peter (1666-1759) 278.

JOUATT.
Elizabeth (...., 1583-1673, ....) 85, 191, 197, 328, 395.

JUDD.
Elizabeth (....-....) 322.
Eunice (....-....) 289.
John (1667-1710) 289.
Mary (1658-1735) 187, 188.
Thomas (1608-1688) 188, 290.
William (...., 1635-1690) 188, 289, 290.

JUDSON.
Ann P. (....-....) 185.
Asa (1774-1847) 28.
Benjamin (1735-1811) 28.
Henry S. (1861-....) 393.
Isaac (1700-1789) 28.
John (1647-1709) 28, 393.
Joseph (1619-1690) 28, 393.
Joseph (1679-1758) 393.
Joshua, Sr. (1732-1776) 393.
Joshua, Jr. (1772-....) 393.
Joshua S. (1829-1874) 393.
Lorena (1816-1868) 28.
Martha (1686-....) 33.
Sheldon (....-1860) 393.

KATHERME.
Mary (....-....) 70.

KEAN.
Silence (....-....) 63.

KEEP.
Jabez (1706-1774) 40.
Mary (1743-1827) 40.
Samuel (1670-1755) 40.

KEITH.
Isaac (1745-1773) 141.
Isaac (1773-1843) 141.
James (1643-1719) 141.
Josiah 1st (....-1754) 141.
Josiah 2d (1706-....) 141.
Pamelia (1798-1831) 137, 141.

KELLOGG.
Abner (1747-....) 322.
Amos (1782-1830) 321.
Clarissa (1819-1896) 321.
Daniel (....-1688, 1689) 198, 248.
Hannah (....-....) 113.
Joanna (1664-....) 361.
Joseph (...., 1627-1707, ....) 322, 361.
Moses (1720-....) 322.
Rachel (1663, 1664-....) 59, 247.
Ruth (....-....) 198.
Samuel (1669-1708) 114.
Samuel (1673-....) 198.
Samuel (1706-1754) 198.
Stephen, Sr. (1668-1722) 322.
Stephen, Jr. (1696-....) 322.

KELLY.
Jonathan (1681-....) 284.
Ruth (1704-1781) 284.
Sarah (1670-....) 283.

KEMP.
Esther (....-....) 295.

KEMPTON.
Ephraim, Sr. (....1645) 131.
Ephraim, Jr. (....-1655) 131.
Joanna (1647-....) 131.

KENDALL.
Abigail (1730-1816) 109.
Elizabeth (1653-1715) 109.
Francis (....-1708) 272.
Mary (1650-1711) 46.
Rebecca (1657-1690) 272.

KENNER.
Rebecca (1773-1851) 149, 150.
Richard 1st (....-1691) 150.
Richard 2d (....-1725) 150.
Rodham 1st (1671-1706) 150, 151.
Rodham 2d (....-1743) 150.
Rodham (1740-1777, 1783) 149, 150, 151.

KENT.
John (1645-1718) 175.
Sarah (1667-....) 174.

KER.
Elizabeth (1774-1864) 202.
Nathan (1736-1804) 202.

KERLY.
Eliza (....-1735) 266.

KETCHUM.
Hannah (....-....) 170.

KEYES.
Sarah (1657-1738) 295.

KIDDER.
James (1626-1676) 52.
Sarah (1667-1718) 52.

KILBOURNE.
Eliphalet (1752-1844) 214.

Hannah (....-1835) 212.
Jedediah (1699-1759) 214, 215.
Jedediah, Jr. (1725-1820) 214.
Joseph (1652-1706) 172.
Joseph (1683-1723) 172.
Joseph (1719-1806) 172.
Lydia (1748-....) 172.

KILHAM.
Sarah (1649-1737) 214.

KIMBALL.
Judith (....-....) 337.
Sarah (....-....) 255.

KIMBERLY.
Abraham (....-1680) 186, 249.
Mary (1671-1742) 99.
Sarah (1672-1749, ....) 185, 249.
Thomas (....-1672, 1673) 186, 249.

KING.
Abiah (1762-1842) 326.
Abigail (....-....) 172.
Benjamin (1720-1803) 329.
Experience (1738-1823) 289.
Hannah (1681-....) 263.
John (1676-1741) 329.
Mary (.....) (....-1654) 133.
Mary (....-1715) 272.
Mary (....-....) 357.
Mercy (1678-1733) 371.
Paulina (1759-1833) 118.
Philip (1645-1710) 329.
Richard (1692-....) 118.
Richard (1718-1775) 118.
Susannah (....-....) 257.
Thomas, Sr. (....-....) 371.
Thomas, Jr. (1645-....) 371.

KINGE.
Anna (1593-1655, ....) 312, 359.

KINGMAN.
Elizabeth (1673-....) 127, 181.
Henry (1592-1666) 128, 138.
John (....-1690, ....) 128, 138.
Lydia (....-....) 138.

KINGSBURY.
Denison (....-....) 54.
Frances (1804-1874) 54.
Joseph (....-....) 54.
Lemuel (....-....) 54.
Nathaniel (....-....) 54.

KINSLEY.
Samuel 1st (....-1662) 140.
Samuel 2d (1661-....) 140.
Sarah (1691-1738) 139.
Stephen (....-1673) 140.

KINSON.
Elizabeth (....-....) 121.

KIP.
Tryntje (....-....) 112.

KIRTLAND.
Sarah (1646-....) 166.

KITCHELL.
Abraham (....-1741) 44.
Abraham (1736-1807) 43.
Joseph (....-1776) 44.
Robert (1604-1672) 44.
Samuel (1633-1690) 44.
Samuel (....-....) 44.
Sarah (1761-1833) 43.
Susanna (....-....) 44.

KLOCK.
Sarah (1652-1731) 227.

KNAPP.
Amy (1774-1847) 59.
Caleb (1731-....) 203.
David (1725-....) 59.
Henry E. (1851-....) 203.
Jabez (1754-1803) 203.
John (1664-1749, ....) 59, 203.
John H. (1791-1837) 203.
John H. (1825-1888) 203, 204.
Judith (....-1610, ....) 93, 208.
Nezer (....-1800) 59.
Samuel (1695-1751, 1757) 59, 203.

KNIGHT.
Hannah (1664-....) 215.
Hannah (....-....) 136.
Priscilla (1685-1775) 197.
Sarah (....-1755) 370.

KNOWLES.
Anna (1689-1720) 248.
Mercy (....-....) 101.

LADD.
Mary (1699-1734) 217, 286.

LAKE.
Hannah (....-....) 244.

LAMB.
Elizabeth (Harbottle) (....-1699) 232.

LAMBERT.
Alice (1686-....) 49.
Jonathan (1657-....) 49.

LAMSON.
Azubah (....-1676) 222.

LANE.
Annar (1751-1777) 102.
Dorothy (1669-1727) 86.
Ebenezer (1713-1790) 93.
Ebenezer (1747-1808) 93.
Ebenezer 3d (....-....) 88.
Elizabeth (....-1746) 62.
Frances E. (1821-1896) 88, 93, 497.
Job (1620-1697) 62, 87.
John (1648-1712) 93.
Samuel (1678-1725) 93.

LANGHORNE.
Sarah (....-....) 218.

LANSING.
Annetje (....-....) 110.
Johannes, Sr. (....-1728) 111.
Johannes, Jr. (....-....) 110.
Philip (1729-....) 110.

LANGSTAFF.
Sarah (....-....) 238.

LAPHAM.
Rebecca (1645-1717) 137.
Thomas (....-1648) 138.

LARKIN.
Edward (....-....) 281.
Johanna (....-1713) 281.

LARNED (see Learned).
Sarah (....-....) 275.

LATHAM.
Ann (....-....) 127, 181.
Elizabeth (....-....) 128.
Frances (1611-1677) 297.
Robert (....-....) 129.
William (....-....) 129.

LATHROP, LOTHROP.
Elizabeth (1740-....) 222.
Hope (1671-1736) 223.
John (1584-1653) 73, 224, 275, 373, 374.
John (1699-1752) 223.
Joseph (1624-1702) 58, 223.
Lydia (1715-....) 57.
Martha (1657-1719) 379.
Mary (...., 1640-....) 73, 275.
Mary (1683-....) 141.
Samuel (....-1699) 374.
Sarah (1655-1706) 374.
Thomas (1621-1707) 73, 275, 276.
Thomas (1673-1757) 58.

LATTIMER, LATIMER.
Ann (1734-....) 148.
Hannah P. (1794-....) 93.
Peter (....-1790) 98.
Pickett (1745-....) 96, 98.
Robert (1664-1728) 98.

LAWRENCE.
Asa (1737-....) 172.
Benjamin (1666-....) 150.
Edith (1651-....) 44.
Eleazer (1674-1754) 172.
Elizabeth (....-1686) 219.
Elizabeth (1702-....) 149.
Elizabeth (....-....) 171, 172, 372.
Ephraim (1765-....) 172.
Experience (1719-....) 40.
Martha (....-....) 330.
Nathaniel (1799-....) 172.
Peleg (1647-1692) 172.
Peleg (1701-1757) 172.
William (1623-1680) 219.

LAWTON.
Ann (1678-1739) 41.
Isaac (1650-1732) 42, 43, 230, 232.
Sarah (1676-1731) 230.
Sarah (1754-1820) 41.
Thomas (....-1681) 42, 233.

LAY.
Abigail (1673-....) 196, 197.
Jane (1706-1795) 236.
John Jr. (1633-1696) 196.
John, Jr. (....-1711) 236.
Phoebe (....-1699) 97.
Robert (1618-1689) 97.

LEARNED.
Mary (1647-....) 76.
Sarah (1608-....) 73.

LEAVENS.
Catherine (1807-1877) 335.
Joseph (1683-1773) 133.
Sarah (1727-1814) 133.

LEAVENWORTH.
Betsey (1763-1853) 245, 248.
Ebenezer (1734-1778) 248.

LEAVER.
Lydia (1684-1754) 172.

LE BEAU.
Christine (Otis) (1689-1773) 336.

LEE.
Elizabeth (1681-1731) 164.
Elizabeth (....-....) 271.
Hannah (...., 1695-1773) 88, 300.
John (....-....) 346.
Mary (1670-....) 166.
Phoebe (1677-1707) 163.
Sarah (1692-1738) 346.
Thomas (....-1705) 90, 91, 166, 300.

LEETE.
Abigail (1648-1710) 267, 269.
William (1611, 1613-1683) 267, 270.

LEFFINGWELL.
Elizabeth (...., 1676-1737) 92, 115.
Hannah (1648-....) 212.
Thomas (1622-1710, 1714) 92, 115, 116.
Thomas (1649-1724) 92, 93, 115, 116.
Zerviah (1686-1770) 91.

LEONARD.
Benjamin (1654-1724) 319.
Hannah (....-....) 329.
John (....-1676) 319, 350.
John (1681-....) 318.
Josiah (1709-1760) 138.
Martha (1649-....) 350.
Mercy (1713-1795) 281.
Moses (....-....) 281.
Rebecca (1744-1831) 137.
Sarah (....-....) 318.

LESEUR.
Joanna (1777-1856) 369.

LESTER.
Lydia (1756-1828) 103.

LEVERETT.
Ann (1652-1719) 207.
John (1616-1679) 207, 442.

LEVIT.
Mary (....-....) 376.

LEWIS.
Catherine B. (1815-1876) 57, 59.
Eldad (1711-1784) 208.

George W. (1857-....) 207.
Hannah (....-....) 362, 363, 364.
Isaac (1685-1761) 208.
John (1746-1792) 207.
John L. (1779-1863) 207.
Martin B. (1820-....) 207, 209.
Mary (....-....) 381.
Reed (1787-1836) 57.
Susannah (1761-....) 180.
William (....-1690) 208, 209, 362, 364.
William, Sr. (....-1683) 362.
William 2d (1656-1725) 208.

LIBBY.
Abigail (1811-1890) 120, 122.
Abraham (1688-1767) 122.
Anthony (1649-1718) 122.
John (1602-1682) 122.
Joseph (1715-1778) 122.
Reuben (1743-1827) 122.

LIGHTNER.
John A. (1743-1798) 209.
Milton C. (1820-1880) 209.
Nathaniel F. (1787-1847) 209.
William H. (1856-....) 209.

LINCOLN.
Daniel (1653-1732) 388, 390.
Elizabeth (1656-1741) 388, 390.
Elizabeth (1689-....) 388, 390.
Rachel (1677-1715) 142.
Samuel 1637-....) 142.
Samuel (....-1690) 388, 390.

LINNELL.
Mary (....-....) 349.
Robert (....-1663) 349.

LINTON.
Ann (....-1680) 278.

LITTLE.
Benjamin (1760-1846) 210.
Enoch (1728-1816) 210.
Enoch (1763-1848) 215.
Enoch (1802-1875) 212, 215.
George (1825-....) 210, 211, 212, 215.
Henry L. (1857-....) 210.
Jane (1746-1792) 215.
John (1745-1822) 203.
Louisa (1836-1866) 210, 211, 212, 215.
Mary (....-....) 203.
Moses (1657-1691) 210.
Sarah (1708-1757) 215.
Simeon B. (1797-1874) 210, 211.
Tristram (1681-1765) 210.

LIVERMORE.
Ann (1690-....) 192.
Anna (1743-1812) 202.
Hannah (....-....) 190.
John (1606-1684) 193, 202, 329.
Jonathan (1678-1705) 202.
Nathaniel (1713-1783) 329.
Samuel (1640-1690) 192, 202, 329.
Samuel (1701-1773) 202.
Tabitha (1757-1837) 329.
Thomas (1677-1761) 329.

LIVINGSTON.
Gilbert (1690-1746) 180.
Gilbert J. (1758-1833) 180.
James (1728-1761) 180.
Judith (1785-1856) 180.
Robert (1654-1728) 180.

LOBDELL.
Abijah (....-....) 203.
Sarah (1793-1867) 203.

LOCKWOOD.
Elizabeth (1721-....) 198.
Jonathan (1634-1688) 119.
Joseph (1675-1759) 119.
Joseph, Jr. (1699-1747) 119.
Joseph (1731-1792) 119.
Joseph (1764-1799) 119.
Mary E. (1828-1877) 116, 119.
Robert (....-1658) 119.
Samuel D. (1789-1874) 119.

LONG.
Abigail (1668-....) 301.
Ann (1625-1691) 46.
Herodias (....-....) 234.
John (1629-1683) 301.
Robert (...., 1590-1664) 46, 301.

LOOCKERMANS (see Lookermans).
Annekens (....-1684) 382.

LOOK.
Dinah (1755-1834) 80.

LOOKERMANS.
Annetje (....-....) 111.

LOOMIS.
Abigail (1691-1752) 187, 188.
Abigail (1701-1733) 322.
Josiah (1661-1735) 188.
Nathaniel (....-1688) 188.
Nehemiah (1670-1740) 322.
Samuel (....-1698) 322.

LORD.
Abner (1733-1790) 163.
Abner, Jr. (1760-1821) 163.
Ann (a) (....-1688) 54, 229, 241.
Anna (....-1682) 379.
Benjamin (1667-1714) 154.
Benjamin (1694-1784) 153.
Betsey (1784-....) 163.
Ebenezer (1730-1800) 153.
Enoch (1725-1814) 235.
Joseph (1757-1812) 232, 235, 237.
Phoebe (1686-....) 319.
Phoebe (G) (1797-1875) 229, 232, 235, 237.
Richard (1647-1727) 235, 319.
Richard (1690-1776) 2[illegible].
Sally H. (1789-1864) 153.
Sarah (1638-1705) 331.
Thomas (1645-1730) 166.
Thomas, Jr. (1694-....) 163.
William (1623-1678) 154.
William (1763-1820) 153.

LORING.
Benjamin (1692-1764) 386, 388.

Joseph (1738-1795) 386, 388, 390.
Mary (1778-1849) 386, 388.
Thomas (1662-1738) 387, 389.
Wealthian (....-....) 195.

LOTHROP (see Lathrop).

LOVE.
Mary (....-1627) 49.

LOWE, LOW.
Abigail (1791-1873) 133, 134.
Abraham (1755-1834) 134.
Jonathan (1665-1750) 136.
Jonathan (1708-....) 136.
Martha (1734-1802) 211.
Thomas (1632-1712) 136.

LOWELL.
Gideon (1672-1751) 146.
Marian (1735-....) 145.
Stephen ((1704-....) 146.

LUCAS.
Elizabeth (1740-1823) 96, 98.

LUDDINGTON.
Abigail (1728-1768) 375.

LUDLOW.
Jemima (1731-1782) 308.
Roger (1690-1665) 209, 432.
Sarah (....-....) 209.

LUFF.
Jane (1821-....) 285.

LUM.
Elizabeth (....-....) 185, 186, 243.

LUNT.
Anne (.....) (....-....) 214.
Elizabeth L. (1813-1890) 287.

LYMAN.
Ann (....-....) 285.
Dorcas (1688-1770) 364.
John (1623-1690) 364, 365.
John (1660-1740) 364, 365.
Sarah (1621-....) 48.

LYNDE.
Elizabeth (1694-1778) 235.
Nathaniel (1659-1729) 235.
Simon (1624-1687) 236.

LYON.
Clara (1843-....) 313, 320, 321.
Moses (1763-1823) 323.
Robert B (1796-1854) 321.

M'ALLISTER, M'ALISTER. ..
Archibald (....-....) 82, 88.
John (....-....) 82, 88.
Nancy (1776-1838) 81, 82, 83.

M'CARTHY.
Harriet L. (1819-....) 202, 203.
John (1763-1832) 202.

M'CORMICK.
Isabella (1835-....) 57.

M'DOWELL.
Alexander J. (1788-1872) 166.
Martha J. (1823-1893, 1894) 163, 166.

MAC ELROY.
Elizabeth (1800-1862) 75.

M'KEAN.
Katherine (....-....) 264.

M'KEEN.
Maria (....-....) 82, 88.

M'LEAN.
Ann E. (....-....) 43.
John (1854-....) 215.
Nathaniel C. (1818-....) 215.

M'LELLAN.
Elizabeth (1709-1804) 117.
Hugh (1710-1787) 117.
Martha (1745-1825) 116.

MACOMBER.
Sarah (....-1680) 145.

MALLORY.
Elizabeth (1691-....) 101.

MANLY.
Ruth (1710-1784) 141.
Thomas (1680-1743) 141.
William (....-1717) 141.

MANN.
Amos (1739-....) 296.
Asa (1769-1852) 296, 297.
Eliza (1825-....) 296, 297.
Thomas, Sr. (....-1694) 296.
Thomas 2d (1685-1754) 296.
Thomas 3d (1713-....) 296.

MANNING.
Hannah (1642-....) 295.
Samuel (1644-1711) 281.
Sarah (1681-1709) 281.

MANSFIELD.
Andrew (1623-1683) 74.
Bethia (1658-1727) 73.
Margaret (....-1777) 109.

MARBURY.
Ann (1600-1643) 231, 240.

MARKHAM.
Phoebe (....-....) 60.

MARRETT.
Abigail (....-1683) 274.

MARSH.
Alice (1767-1838) 48.
Benjamin (1687-....) 263.
Hannah (1713-....) 263.
John (....-1674) 263.
John (...., 1618-1683) 48, 368.
John, Jr. (....-1727) 48, 49.
John (1739-1813) 48.
Jonathan (1650-1730) 368.
Jonathan (1713-....) 48.

Joseph (1671-1753) 48, 49.
Margaret (1781-1862) 209.
Mary (1683-....) 368.
Rachel (1674-1752) 385.
Zachariah (1637-1693) 263.

MARSHALL.
Ann (....-1726) 121.
Ann (1719-....) 169.
Susannah (....-1744) 288.
Thomas (1694-1740) 169.

MARSHFIELD.
Margaret (1670-1758) 301.
Samuel (1626-1692) 301.

MARSTON.
Phoebe (....-....) 309.
Tryphena (1663-1729) 122.

MARTIN.
Elizabeth (1780-1814) 304.
John 1st (....-1687) 304.
John 2d (....-1703) 304.
John 3d (....-....) 304.
Robert (1733-1813) 304.

MARVIN.
Abigail (...., 1640-1672, ....) 290, 368.
Esther (1707-1792) 163.
Hepsibah (1731-1813) 235.
John (1664-1711) 236.
Joseph (1703-1791) 236.
Mary (...., 1629-1713, ....) 91, 115.
Mary (1666-....) 165, 497.
Matthew (...., 1600-1680, ....) 91, 115, 223, 290, 368.
Reinold (1633-1676) 163, 164, 236.
Reinold (1669-1737) 163.
Sarah (1632-1702) 220.
Sarah (Clark) (....-....) 319.

MARYOTT.
Susannah (....-1654) 342.

MASON.
Annie (1650-....) 47.
Hannah (1636-....) 387, 389.
Hugh (1605, 1606-1678) 175, 278, 387, 390.
Isabel (....-....) 345, 346, 352.
John (1598, 1600-1671, 1672) 48, 189, 194, 352, 411.
Mary (....-....) 92, 306.
Mary (.....) (....-....) 115.
Priscilla (1641-....) 189, 194.
Sarah (1651-....) 175, 277.
Thankful (1672-....) 65.
..... (....-....) 197.

MASTERS.
Lydia (1605-1669) 234.

MATTHEWS.
James (....-1686) 106, 107.
Mary Jane (1828-1880) 393.
Sarah (1702-....) 106, 107.
William (....-1737) 106.

MATTLE, MATTLES.
Ann (e) (1610-1685) 96, 223.

MATTOON.
Philip (....-1696) 205.
Sarah (....-1752) 204.

MAVERICK.
Elias (1604-1634) 46.
Elizabeth (1639-1673) 46.
Moses (1610-1686) 293.
Rebecca (....-1659) 293.

MAXIM.
Patience (1816-1894) 181.

MAYHEW.
Hannah (1635-1722) 143, 221.
Mary (1700-1779) 50.
Matthew (1648-1710) 50.
Paine (1677-1761) 50.
Thomas (1592-1681, 1682) 49, 50, 141, 221, 410.
Thomas (1620-1657) 50.

MAYNARD.
Mehitable (1716-....) 55.

MAYO.
Asa (1755-1823) 216.
Charles E. (1827-1899) 216.
Elizabeth (....-1701) 106.
Hannah (....-....) 58.
Jeremiah (1786-1867) 216, 217.
John (....-1676) 106.
John (1656-1726) 216.
Joseph (1696-1774) 216.
Mercy (....-1749) 290.
Thomas (1725-1778) 216.

MEARS.
Catherine (1701-1797) 386.

MEIGS.
Jonathan (1672-1739) 171.
Jonathan (....-1765) 171.
Lois (1750-1826) 171.

MELLINS.
Mary (1661-1720) 310, 317.

MENDENHALL.
Benjamin (....-....) 169.
Hannah (1696-1770) 169.

MERCES.
Helena (....-1688) 215.

MERIAM, MERRIAM.
Ann (1669-1757) 387, 389.
Mary (1664-....) 73.
Mary (....-....) 352.
Joseph (1630-1677) 73.

MERRIFIELD.
Caroline (....-1879) 393.
John (1749-1828) 157.
Julia A. (1793-1865) 157.

MERRILL, MERRILLS.
Abel (1671-1759) 284.
Abel, Jr. (1698-1783) 284.
Ann (1769-1855) 146.
Catherine W. (1819-1901) 283.
Daniel (1642-1717) 147.
Daniel (1671-....) 147.

Daniel (1696-1784) 147.
Daniel (1734-1788) 147.
Hannah (....-1662) 145.
Joseph (1764-1839) 283.
Prudence (1700-1793) 250.
Stevens (1731-1804) 283.
Stevens (1790-1863) 283.

MERRIMAN.
Hannah (....-....) 375.
Nathaniel (....-....) 375.

MERWIN.
David (1763-1828) 102.
Miles (1721-1786) 102.
Nancy (1793-1829) 100.

MESSENGER.
Esther (1779-....) 179.

METCALF.
Abigail (1713-....) 340, 341.
Eleazer (1653-1706, 1742) 157, 158, 341, 344.
Eleazer (1685-....) 341.
Michael 1st (1687-1754) 157.
Michael 2d (1719-1774) 157.
Molly (1758-1817) 157.

MICKLE.
Louise F. (....-....) 305.

MILES.
Martha (....-....) 198.
Richard (....-1667) 198.

MILLER.
Mehitable (1638-....) 107.
Sarah (1730-....) 301.

MINER, MINOR.
Anna (1794-....) 161.
Benjamin (1673-1710) 163.
Benjamin (1742-....) 161.
Benjamin, Jr. (1767-....) 161.
Clement (1706-....) 163.
Ephraim (1675-1762) 31, 32.
Hannah (1676-....) 93.
John (1634-1719) 31, 32.
Joseph (1636, 1644-1711, 1712) 163, 242.
Manassah (1647-1728) 94.
Matthew (1708-1778) 31, 32.
Matthew (1753-1836) 31.
Prudence (1688-1726) 238.
Sally (1778-1820) 28.
Thomas (1607, 1608-1690) 31, 94, 162, 163, 242.

MINOT.
Jane (1795-1859) 284.

MITCHELL.
Anna (1730-1800) 185.
Anne (1755-....) 181.
Constant (....-....) 328.
David 1st (....-....) 186.
David (1692-1757) 186.
Edward C. (1836-....) 218.
Edward P. (1812-1880) 218.
Elizabeth (....-....) 137, 326.
Experience (1609-1689) 128, 137, 326, 327.
Jacob (...., 1649-1675) 127, 128, 181.
Jacob (1740-....) 127.
Josiah (....-1851) 127, 130, 132.
Lucia (1824-....) 125, 127, 130, 132.
Matthew (...., 1590-1645, ....) 29, 36, 186.
Matthew (....-1736) 186.
Sarah (...., 1621-....) 29, 36.
Seth (1715-1802, ....) 127, 181.
Thomas (....-1727) 127, 181.

MONFORT.
Abram (1783-1822) 220.
Delos A. (1835-1899) 220, 221.
Frederick D. (1868-....) 220.
Jared G. (1810-1864) 220.

MOODY.
Ebenezer (1675-1757) 366.
Mary (....-1787) 366.
Samuel (....-1689) 366.

MOORE, MOOR.
Abigail (....-....) 60.
Albert R. (1869-....) 225.
Ann (....-....) 52.
Ann (....-....) 302.
David, Sr. (1756-1823) 225.
David, Jr. (1791-1860) 225.
Elizabeth (....-....) 188.
Elizabeth (....-1705) 360.
Isaac (....-....) 259.
James E. (1847-1894) 225, 227.
James L. (1820-....) 225.
John (....-....) 61, 188.
John (....-1657) 225.
John (....-1674) 360.
John (1721-1806) 225.
Jonathan (1681-....) 148.
Joseph (1679-1756) 225, 497.
Lydia (....-....) 94.
Mary (1664-1738) 259.
Mary (....-1788) 227.
Olive (....-....) 283.
Patience (1722-....) 225.
Phoebe (1669-1725) 208.
Samuel (1662-1717) 225.
Samuel, Jr. (....-1758) 225.
Sarah (1704-....) 147.

MORGAN.
Daniel (1712-1773) 308.
Desire (1736-....) 308.
Elizabeth (1745-1782) 356.
Hannah (1656-1696) 60.
Hannah (1674-....) 267, 269.
James (1607-1685) 268, 271, 308.
James (1680-1721) 308.
John (1645-1712) 268, 270, 271, 308.
Joseph (1702-1773) 358, 359.
Miles ((1616-1669) 60, 359.
Nathaniel (1671-1752) 359.

MORRELL.
Adrianna (....-....) 227.
William (1772-1846) 227.

MORRIS.
Ebenezer (1664-1717) 103.
Edward (1630-1689) 103.

Mary (1694-1762) 103.

MORSE (see Moss).
Elizabeth (1647-....) 172.
Hester (1683-....) 284.
John (1650-1717) 379.
John (1682-1755) 380.
John (1750, 1751-....) 379, 380
Keziah (1720-....) 379.
Levi (1722-....) 380.
Martha (1777-1848) 378.
Samuel (1680-....) 379.

MORTON.
Abigail (1732-....) 130.
Ephraim (1623-1693) 132.
George (1645-1693) 131.
Nathaniel (1613-1685) 85, 449.
Patience (....-....) 130.
Remember (....-1707) 85.
Thomas (1690-....) 131.

MOSS (see Morse).
Dorcas (1725-1811) 170, 391.
John (1604-1707) 206, 379.
Mary (1647-1725) 206.

MOTT.
Adam (1596-....) 396.
Angeline S. (1826-....) 77, 79.
Dorothy (....-....) 334.
Ebenezer (1675-....) 79.
Elizabeth (1628-1694) 252, 396.
Hannah (....-....) 339.
John (1707-....) 79.
Joshua (1790-....) 79.
Nathaniel (....-1675) 79.
Stephen (1752-....) 79.

MOULD.
Christian (1677-1719) 376.
Susannah (1663-1754) 376.

MOULTON.
Hannah (1751-1827) 287.

MOUSALL.
Eunice (....-1684) 277.
John (....-1665) 277.

MULLINS.
Priscilla (...., 1602-1688, ....) 47, 130, 177, 217, 266, 286, 369, 394.

MUNN.
Mary (1705-1763) 80.

MURIAN.
Mary (....-....) 274.

MURRAY.
Delia G. (1836-....) 161.

MUSKETT.
Bridget (....-....) 214.

MYERS.
James (1810-1897) 228.
Michael (1753-1814) 228.
Peter M. (1777-1815) 228.
Walter F. (1853-....) 228.

MYRICK.
Abigail (....-....) 216.

NASH.
Catherine (1779-1858) 347, 349, 350.
Dorcas (1772-1837) 356, 360.
Elisha (1729-1814) 360.
Elisha (1744-1827) 347, 349.
Ephraim (1682-1759) 360, 361.
Mary V. S. (1800-1875) 119.
Samuel (....-....) 131.
Thomas, Sr. (....-1728) 349.
Thomas, Jr. (1693-1773) 349.
Timothy (1626-1699) 349, 360.
..... (....-....) 131.

NASON.
Caroline E. (1853-....) 180, 181.
Elisha K. (1833-....) 180.

NELSON.
Anne (Colby) (1719-1800) 149.
Martha (....-....) 139.
William (....-1680) 139.

NEWBERRY.
Mary (....-1688) 90, 113.
Thomas (....-1636, ....) 90, 113.

NEWBOLD.
Margaret (....-....) 392.

NEWCOMB.
Alice (1712-1752) 48.
Andrew (1640-1708) 49.
John (1688-....) 49.
Judith (1733-....) 180.
Simon (1666-1744) 49.

NEWDIGATE.
Hannah (1635-1684) 236.

NEWELL.
Abel, (1730-1811) 259, 260.
Esther (1652, 1654-1739) 38, 258.
Lucy (1788-1843) 258.
Nathaniel (1703-1753) 259, 260.
Nathaniel (1757-....) 258.
Samuel (1660-1753) 260.

NEWHALL.
Lydia (1687-....) 313, 316, 320.
Martha (Upham) (1714-....) 313, 316, 320.
Rebecca (1675-....) 75.
Thomas (1630-1687) 318.
Thomas (1653-1728) 318.

NEWTON.
David (1753-1839) 391.
Eleanor (1598-1631) 178.
Elizabeth (....-....) 132.
Enos (1794-1865) 391.
Mary (1824-1901) 391.
Mercy (1685-1715) 281.
Moses (1646-1736) 281, 282.
Richard (....-1701) 132.

NICHOLS, NICHOLLS.
Abraham (1662-....) 59, 247.
Ammi (1779-1871) 261.
Beulah (1740-....) 245.

Caleb (....-1690) 59, 247.
Caleb (1738-1827) 59.
Daniel (1687-1740) 59.
Daniel 2d (....-....) 59.
Deborah (1775-1812) 59.
Francis (....-1650) 247.
Isaac, Sr. (1700-....) 263.
Isaac (1737-1822) 263.
Jane (....-....) 124.
John (1705-....) 246, 247.
Joseph (1685-1758) 247.
Joseph F. (1813-1881) 261.
Lydia E. (1841-....) 258, 261.
Mary (1714-1793) 388, 390.
Nathaniel (1685-1758) 388, 390
Phoebe (1703-....) 245.
Tabitha (1754-1808) 77.
Thomas (....-....) 263.

NICOLL.
Benjamin, Sr. (1694-1724) 382.
Benjamin, Jr. (1718-1760) 382.
Frances M. (1785-1861) 382.
Margaret (1662-1718) 383.
Matthias (1621-1687) 382, 383.
Samuel (1754-1796) 382.
William (1657-1723) 382, 383.

NIEUKERK.
Anna M. (1820-1857) 110, 112, 113, 115.
Charles (1792-1852) 110, 112.
Conrad (1722-....) 112.
Conrad (1766-....) 112.
Gerrit, Jr. (....-....) 113.

NIGHTINGALE.
Hannah (....-....) 179.

NORRIS.
Mary (....-1621) 129, 293.

NORTHEND.
Sarah (1661-1732) 134.

NORTON.
Abigail (....-1674) 301.
Ann (....-....) 56.
Francis (....-1667) 301.
Sarah (....-....) 143, 221.
Sarah (....-1793) 159.

NOYES.
Bridget (1725-1772) 238.
Charles P. (1842-....) 229, 237.
Daniel R. (1836-....) 237.
Daniel R. (1793-1877) 229, 232, 235, 237.
James (1640-1719) 229, 230, 241, 333.
James (1657-....) 215.
James (1705-1757) 215.
James (1745-1831) 215.
Joseph (1688-1761) 331.
Joseph (1727-1802) 229, 237.
Mary (1641-....) 136.
Nicholas (1614, 1616-1701) 136, 215.
Polly (1771- 1833) 215.
Sarah (1722-1797) 331.
Thomas (1670, 1679-1755) 229, 237, 240, 241, 242.
Thomas (1754-1819) 229, 237.

NUTTER.
Anthony (1630-1685) 238.
Hatevil (....1745) 238.
John (1721-1776) 238.
Mary (....-....) 238.

NUTTING.
Elizabeth (1731-....) 331.
John (....-....) 331.
Jonathan (1668-....) 331.
Samuel (....-....) 331.

NYE.
Sarah (....-....) 50.

ODLIN.
John (1666-1738) 233.
Lydia (1701-1781) 233.

OGDEN.
Alice (....-....) 339.
Hannah (....-....) 323.

OLDFIELD.
Martha (....-....) 159.

OLDHAM.
Lucretia (....-1679) 49, 98.

OLDS.
Hannah (Billings) (1736-1815) 40.

OLIVE.
Ann (....-....) 219.

OLMSTEAD.
Daniel (1684-....) 170.
David (1748-1813) 170, 391.
David (1770-1892) 170, 391.
John (1649-1705) 170.
John I. (1805-1872) 170, 391.
Mary R. (1830-1898) 170, 391.
Nathan (1717-1805) 170.
Richard (....-....) 170.

OLNEY.
Epenetus, Sr. (1634-1698) 67.
Epenetus (1675-1740) 67.
Martha (....-....) 67.
Thomas (1600-1682) 67.

OPIE.
Susanna (1719-1749) 150.

ORCUTT.
Deliverance (1702-1790) 143.
Hannah (1738-1776) 47.
Susanna (h) (1618-1698, 1699) 47, 141.

ORDWAY.
Hannaniah (1665-1758) 214.
Rebecca (1690-1769) 214.

ORTON.
Mary (Tudor) (1660-....) 28, 393.
Sarah (1765-1805) 185.

ORVIS.
Margaret (1687-....) 220.

OSBORN, OSBORNE.
Ethan (1758-....) 186.
John (1728-1814) 186.
Mary (1805-1899) 185.
Rebecca (1711-1801) 152.
Richard (....-1682) 245.
Sarah (....-....) 245.

OSGOOD.
Christopher (1643-1723) 109.
John (1595-1651) 173.
Mary (1650-1705) 147.
Mary (1706-1745) 173.
Rebecca (1692-1727) 109.
Stephen (1638-1691) 173.
Stephen, Jr. (1670-1749) 173.

OSTRANDER.
Rachel (....-....) 225.

OTIS.
Christine (1689-1773) 336.

OWEN.
Esther (....-....) 263.
Phoebe (....-....) 50.

PABODIE.
Martha (1651, 1652-....) 217, 286.
Mercy (1649-1728) 394.
William (1614, 1620-1707) 217, 286, 394.

PACKARD.
Deborah (....-....) 326.
Margaret (1682-1743) 137.
Mehitable (....-....) 177.
Nathaniel (....-1720) 138.

PADDOCK.
Alice (1640-1692) 49, 66.
Deborah (1705-1752) 280.
Ebenezer (1704-1767) 108, 217.
John (1669-1718) 108.
Mary (1739-1789) 107, 108, 217.
Robert (....-1650, ....) 66, 108, 279.
Robert (1671-....) 280.
Susannah (...., 1649-1670, ....) 279, 305.
Zachariah (1636, 1637-1727) 108, 280.

PAGE.
Benjamin (1714-1796) 121.
Elizabeth (1749-1781) 120.
Francis (1633-....) 121.
Robert (1604-1679) 121.
Samuel (1671-1754) 121.

PAINE, PAYNE.
Abner (1721-....) 100.
Anne (....-1668) 267, 270.
Eunice (1764-....) 100.
Grace (....-....) 221.
Jane (....-....) 50.
Lydia (1786-1846) 103.
Rebecca (1642-1680) 72.
Seth (1690-1772) 103.
Seth (1719-1792) 103.
Seth (1750-1820) 103.
Tabitha (....-....) 87.
Thomas 1st (....-1650) 101.
Thomas 2d (....-1706) 100.
Thomas (1656-1721) 100.
Thomas (1681-1745) 100.
William (1694-....) 87.

PAINS.
Elizabeth (....-....) 306.

PALGRAVE.
Sarah (1621-1665) 192.

PALMER.
Elizabeth (Hodgkins) (....-....) 139.
Grace (.... 1608-1690, ....) 31, 94, 163, 242.
Mary (....-....) 160.
Rebecca (1648-....) 93.
Walter (...., 1585-1662) 32, 94, 242.

PANTRY.
Mary (....-....) 228.

PARDEE.
Elizabeth (1660-....) 198.
George (....-....) 198.

PARK, PARKE.
Abigail (1669-....) 295.
Asahel (....-....) 54.
Dorothy (....-....) 384.
Margaret (1702-....) 47.
Martha (1641, 1642-1674) 95, 243.
Martha (1646-1717, ....) 95, 243, 245.
Mary E. (1826-....) 53, 54, 55.
Stanton (1794-1868) 54.
Sylvia (....-....) 384.
Thomas (....-1709, ....) 95, 246.
William (1607-1685) 96, 244, 245

PARKER.
Abraham (....-1685) 76.
Ebenezer (1676-....) 75.
Ebenezer (1690-1773) 76.
Elizabeth (1691-....) 76.
Hananiah (1638-1724) 75.
Kate (1773-1846) 204.
Lucy (1714-1758) 75.
Mary (....-1725) 380.
Mary (....-1771) 206.
Mary (1702-....) 75.
Mercy (....-1802) 280.
Moses (1657-1732) 76.
Rebecca (1661-1754) 71.

PARKHURST.
Martha (....-....) 50.

PARKMAN.
Ebenezer (1703-1782) 307.
Elias (1635-1691) 307.
Elias (1761-....) 307.
Lucy (....-....) 307)
Samuel B. (1787-1838) 307.
William (1658-1730) 307.

PARMALEE, PARMELEE.
Abraham (1717-1795) 38.
Clarinda (1781-1868) 35, 36.
Elizabeth (1696-1786) 259.
Isaac (1665-1749) 259.

John, Jr. (1620-1688) 259.
Sarah (1719-1784) 379, 380.
Theodore (1751-....) 35, 38.

PARROTT.
Elizabeth ....-....) 274.
Francis (....-1656) 274.

PARSONS.
Ebenezer (1668-1752) 301.
Grace (....-1677) 396.
Hannah (....-1776) 285.
Hugh (1613-1684) 396.
Jemima (1691-1757) 102.
Jonathan, Sr. (1705-1776) 300.
Jonathan, Jr. (1735-1784) 299.
Lois (1765-1828) 299, 301.
Samuel (1653-1734) 103.

PARTRIDGE.
George (....-1695) 142.
Hannah (....-....) 60.
Mary (....-....) 351.
Mercy (....-1726) 158.
Sarah (1639-....) 142.

PATTEN.
Lucy J. (1818-1845) 381.
Rebecca (1699-1773) 71.
Sarah (1735-....) 71.
Thomas (1636-1690) 72.
Thomas (1695-1747) 72.
William (1671-1730) 72.

PAYNE (see Paine).

PEARCE (see Pierce).
George (1662-1752) 252.
James, Sr. (1691-1755) 252.
James, Jr. (1719-1767) 252, 394, 395.
Mary (1654-1736) 252.
Stephen (1753-1843) 252, 394, 396.
Temperance (1724-1793) 217, 286.

PEARSON.
Mary (1720-1775) 254.
Moses (1697-1778) 253, 254.

PEASELY.
Sarah (1642-1718) 146.

PEASLEE.
Hannah (1703-1734) 337.
Nathaniel (1682-....) 337.

PEAT.
Hannah (1704-....) 59.

PEAVEY.
Albert D. (1823-1859) 238.
Charles (....-....) 238.
Frank H. (1850-....) 238.
James (....-....) 238.

PECK.
Ann, Anne, Annie, (...., 1619-....) 48, 189, 194, 352.
Elizabeth (1669-1688) 100.
Elizabeth (1705-1730) 164.
John (1638-1724) 206.
Joseph (1587-1663) 133.
Joseph (1640, 1641-1718) 164, 237.
Lois (1732- 1819) 186.
Mary (....-....) 206.
Ruth (1676-....) 237.
Samuel (1638-1708) 133, 134.
Samuel (1678-1735) 164.
Sarah (1669-1738) 133.
William (1601-1694) 164.

PECKHAM.
Susanna (....-1733) 231.

PEEK.
John, Sr. (....-....) 302.
John, Jr. (....-....) 302.
Mary A. (1824-1899) 302.

PEET.
Benjamin, Sr. (1636-1704) 245.
Benjamin, Jr. (1665-1704) 245.
Elijah (1765-1814) 245, 248.
Emerson W. (1834-....) 238.
John (1597-1678) 245.
Stephen (1797-1855) 238, 245, 248.
Thomas (1698-1760) 245.
William (1743-....) 245.

PELL.
Ann (....-....) 172.
John (1643-1702) 339.
Mary (1762-....) 339.
Philip 1st (....-....) 339.
Philip (1732-1788) 339.
Thomas (....-....) 339.

PENNELL.
Ann (....-....) 169.

PENNINGTON.
Sarah (Jennings) (....-....) 219.

PERKINS.
Abraham (1671-....) 136.
David (1653-1736) 140.
Hannah (1701-1745) 334.
Isaac (1650-1726) 136, 137.
John (1590-1654) 136, 149, 263.
John (1614-1686) 136.
Judith (1618-....) 149.
Mary (1718-1756) 139.
Mary (....-....) 300.
Phoebe (1644-....) 263.
Sarah (1711-....) 136.
Thomas (1616-....) 263.
Thomas (1688-1761) 140.

PERLY.
Ruth (1675-1738) 119.

PERNE.
Rachel (....-1677) 358.

PERRY.
Benjamin (....-1749) 124.
Edward (....-1695) 124.
Elizabeth R. (1762-1811) 123.
Freeman (1733-1813) 123.
Hannah (....-1809) 307.

PETERS.
Andrew (1636-1713) 295.
Mary (1668-1753) 294, 295.

PETTIS.
Margaret (1740-1821) 114, 115.
Peter (....-....) 114.

PETTY.
Anna (....-1746) 153.

PHELPS.
Asahel (1775-1826) 249.
Ebenezer, Sr. (1697-1769) 249.
Ebenezer, Jr. (1740-1821) 249.
Edmund J. (1845-....) 249.
Hannah (....-....) 173.
Joseph E. (1805-....) 249.
Nathaniel (1627-1702) 249.
Samuel (1651-1746) 173.
Samuel, Jr. (1684-....) 173.
William (1599-1672) 249.
William (1657-1745) 249.

PHILBRICK.
James (....-1674) 122.
Joseph (1663-1775) 122.
Sabina (1691-....) 122.

PHILIPS, PHILLIPS.
Ann (Coolidge) (....-....) 150.
George M. (1845-....) 250.
Johanna (....-1735) 288.
Thomas G. (1822-....) 250.

PICKETT.
Hannah (....-....) 98.
John (1648-....) 120.
John (1685-....) 98.
Mary (1677-1732) 119, 120.

PIER.
Caroline (1827-1859) 50.

PIERCE (See Pearce).
Heman (1768-1818) 109.
Jacob (1724-1774) 109.
James (1659-1742) 109.
James (1690-1773) 109.
James (1803-1874) 252, 394, 396.
James O. (1836-....) 252, 394.
Martha C. (1837-....) 104, 109.
Samuel B. (1806-1895) 109.
Thomas (1608-1683) 109.

PIERPONT.
Abigail (1696-1768) 331.
James (1659-1714) 331.

PIERSON.
Grace (1650-....) 44.

PIKE.
Charles E. (1816-1899) 253, 254.
Francis W. (1855-....) 253.
John (....-....) 194.
John, Jr. (1762-....) 192.
Lydia (1788-....) 192.
Moses (1658-1742) 253.
Onesipherus (....-....) 194.
Robert (1616-1706) 253.
Timothy (1701-1768) 253.
Timothy (1734-1818) 253.
William (1775-1818) 253.

PILLSBURY.
Caleb (1717-1778) 255.
Charles A. (1842-1899) 255.
George A. (1816-1899) 255.
John (1789-1856) 255.
Micajah (1763-1802) 255.

PINCKNEY.
Rachel (....-....) 339.

PINKHAM.
Abigail (....-1852 )122.

PIPER.
Catherine (1734-1802) 228.

PITKIN.
Martha (1639-1719) 89.

PLATER.
Elizabeth (1744, 1750-1803, 1805) 149, 150.
George (....-1750) 149.

PLATT, PLATTS.
Hannah (1729-....) 214.
John (....-....) 198.
Mary (....-....) 45, 276, 356.
Sarah (1687-....) 198.

PLIMPTON.
Caroline (....-....) 286.

PLUMB.
Dorcas (....-1725) 364.
John (1594-1648) 364.

PLUMMER.
Ann (....-....) 131.
Mary (....-1651) 130.
Mary (1650-....) 145, 146.
Samuel (1619-1702) 146.

POLLY.
George (....-1683) 35.
John (1650-....) 35.
Lucy (1722-....) 35.
Matthew (1689-....) 35.
Sarah (1650-1678) 156.

POMEROY.
Mindwell (Sheldon) (1666-1735) 364.
Minerva L. (1799-1859) 123.

POND.
Daniel (....-1698) 257.
Enoch (1756-1807) 257.
Enoch (1780-1856) 257.
Enoch (1810-1892) 257.
Ephraim (1656-1704) 257.
George E. (1847-....) 256.
Jacob, Sr. (1702-1764) 257.
Jacob, Jr. (1730-1815) 257.

POOLE.
Alathea (1762-....) 178, 179.
Samuel 3d (1736-1830) 178, 179.

POOR, POORE.
Henry (1650-1740) 284, 285.
Mehitable (....-....) 171.
Ruth (....-....) 294.
Samuel (1706-1748) 284.
Sarah (1741-....) 284.

POPE.
Susanna (1649-1675) 127, 181.
Thomas (1608-1683) 127.

PORTER.
Aaron (1752-1837) 118.
Benjamin (1692-1781) 118.
Elizabeth (....-1683, ....) 53, 378.
Hannah (....-1677) 349, 350.
Hannah (....-1722) 124.
John (....-1647, 1648) 28, 349.
John, Sr. (1596-1676) 118.
John (1658-1753) 118, 119.
Mary (....-....) 116.
Moses (1719-1811) 118.
Ruth (....-....) 261.
Ruth (....-....) 38.
Samuel (....-....) 118.
Samuel (....-1689) 349.
Sarah (1626-1696) 28, 393.
Thomas (....-....) 38.

POST.
Joseph (1681-1749) 346.
Mary (....-....) 346.
Rebecca (1736-1817) 346.
Sarah (1659-....) 94.
Thomas (....-1701) 346.

POTTER.
Elizabeth (....-1687) 318.
Mabel (1720-....) 375.

POTTS.
John (1710-1768) 71.
John, Jr. (1766-....) 71.
Martha (1740-1804) 70.
Mary A. (....-....) 70.

POULTER.
Elizabeth (1633-1689) 71.

POWELL.
Lyman T. (1873-....) 258.
Oliver S. (1831-1888) 258, 261.
William (1784-1865) 258.

PRATT.
Abial (....-....) 313, 337.
Abigail (....-....) 131.
Angelia R. (....-....) 79.
Benajah (1654-....) 138.
Daniel, Sr. (....-1690) 271.
Daniel (1681-....) 101.
Daniel, Jr. (....-1703) 271.
Daniel (....-....) 114.
Daniel (1715-....) 100.
David (1688-....) 100.
Deborah (....-....) 100.
Elizabeth (1642-1730) 196.
Elizabeth (1673-1714) 154.
Elizabeth (...., 1693-....) 166, 268, 271.
Ethan (1768-1849) 100.
Hannah (....-....) 113.
Joanna (1772-1857) 141.
John (....-....) 138.
John (....-1655) 271.
John (1644-1726) 154 ,155, 165.
Lydia W. (1809-1892) 261.
Mary (1716-1790) 137.
Mary (1743-1817) 55.
Nathaniel (1701-1749) 142.
Sally (1790-1861) 80.
Samuel (1655-1705) 100.
Samuel (1693-....) 138.
Sarah (1680-....) 165.
Sarah (1791-1872) 99.
Seth (1729-1795) 142.
William (1600-1678) 154, 165, 166.
William (1622-1678) 99, 100, 195, 196.

PREBLE.
Abraham (1603-1663) 118.
Abraham (1673-1723) 118.
Hannah (1697-....) 118.
Nathaniel (1648-....) 118.

PRENCE.
Mercy (1631-1711) 104, 216.
Thomas (1600-1673) 104, 216.

PRENTICE.
Charles (1778-1838) 35, 36.
Christopher (1726-1819) 36.
Eliza (A.) (1812-1877) 33, 35, 36.
Esther (1660-....) 244.
John (...., 1631-1691) 37, 244.
John (1754-1833) 36.
Phebe (Harris) (Crank) (....-....) 155.
Thomas (1621-1710) 54, 55.
Valentine (1680-....) 37.
..... (....-....) 54.

PRESCOTT.
John (1604-1681) 45, 276, 356.
Mary (...., 1630-....) 45, 276, 356.

PRESSEY.
Hannah (1668-....) 52.
John (1639-1707) 53.

PRESTON.
Amanda (1830-....) 353, 356, 360, 361, 366.
Gardner, Sr. (1749-1834) 361.
Gardner, Jr. (1798-1876) 361, 366.
Hockaliah (1643-1692) 33.
John, Sr. (....-....) 362.
John, Jr. (1686-1728) 361.
Jonathan (1720-1792) 361.
Ruth (....-....) 81, 82, 83.
Sarah (1711-1760) 31.
William (....-1754) 33.

PRICE.
Elizabeth (1642-....) 127.
Walter (1620-1674) 127.

PRICHARD.
Alice (....-....) 206.

PROCTOR.
Hannah (1778-1863) 40.
Leonard (1734-1827) 40.
Rachel (1725-....) 293.
Sarah (....-....) 223.

PURDY.
Isaac (....-....) 158.
Lydia (1808-1873) 158.

PUTNAM.
Ann (...., 1645-1676) 62, 262.
Anna (1850-....) 306.
Edward (1654-1747) 61, 261.

Elisha (1685-1745) 261.
Eunice (1732-....) 261.
Isaac (1698-1757) 61.
Mary (1818-....) 60, 61.
Micah (1754-....) 61.
Nathaniel (1730-1813) 61.
Nathaniel (1786-1876) 61.
Thomas (1615-1686) 61, 62, 251.

PYNCHON.
Mary (....-1657) 332.
William (1590-1662) 332.

QUACKENBOS.
Neiltje (1697-1789) 112.

QUARLES.
Sarah (....-....) 273.

QUAY.
Anderson B. (....-....) 264.
Andrew G. C. (1866-....) 264.
Joseph (....-....) 264.
Matthew S. (....-.... )264.

RANDALL.
Mary (1745-1777) 141.
Samuel (1709-1782) 141.
Thomas 1st (....-1711) 142.
Thomas 2d (1673-1752) 142.

RANDELL.
Eliza A. (1846-....) 225, 227.
William (....-....) 227.

RANKIN.
Mary (1674-1753) 50.

RANNEY.
Chloe (1753-1831) 302.
Mary (1665-1734) 376.

RANSOM.
Hannah (....-....) 85.

RAPALJE, RAPALIE.
Daniel (1650-1725) 227.
Joris J. de (....-....) 227.

RAPELJE.
Jane (1707-1781) 227.
Joris (1675-1741) 227.

RATHBONE.
Emma (1797-....) 267.
John (1658-1723) 269.
John (1729-1826) 269.
John (1751-1843) 269.
Joshua (1696-1779) 269.

RAWLINS.
Joanna (....-1656) 131.
Thomas (....-....) 132.

RAWSON.
Edward (1615-1693) 358.
Perne (1646-....) 358.

RAYMOND.
Elizabeth (Smith) (1645-....) 95.
Elizabeth (....-1759) 123.

READ (see Reed).
Bethia (....-1717) 34.
John, Sr. (1598-1685) 342, 344.
John, Jr. (1640-1676) 342, 344.
Martha (1715-....) 340, 343.
Thomas (1672-1748) 342.

REDFIELD.
Lydia (1636-....) 384.

REED (see Read).
Abigail (....-....) 127.
Abigail (1678-1759) 46.
Esther (....-....) 274.
Israel (1642-1711) 46.
Mary (....-1738) 225.
Mary (1723-1798) 52.

REEVES.
Mary (....-1675) 50

REMSEN.
Adrianna (....-1812) 227.

REYNER.
Anne (1632-1704) 87.
John (....-....) 87.

REYNOLDS.
Lydia (1748-....) 55.
Samuel (1720-1810) 56.

RHODES.
Charles R. (1819-1887) 265, 267.
Dudley W. (1792-1840) 267.
Dudley W. (1849-....) 265.
Rebecca (....-1727) 67.
Simon (1760-1844) 267.
Zachariah (1603-1665) 67.

RHUDE.
Mehitable (....-....) 306.

RICE.
David (1659-1723) 360.
Edmund (1594-1663) 190, 272, 357.
Elizabeth (1689-....) 360.
Hannah (1658-1749) 274.
Henry (1617-1710) 360.
Joseph (1637-....) 190, 191.
Mary (1656-1733) 272, 357.
Mary (1674-....) 190.
Rachel (1664-....) 55.
Thomas (....-1681) 272, 273, 357.

RICH.
Olive (1775-1825) 206.

RICHARDS.
Alice (....-1661, 1671) 195, 201, 208, 221.
Benjamin (1714-1755) 369.
Mary (...., 1630-1659) 57, 255, 385, 497.
Mary (1753-1815) 369.
Thomas (....-1651, ....) 58, 195.

RICHARDSON.
Dorothy (1724-1790) 54.
Eleanor (1714-1785) 45.
Esther (1645-1736) 287.

Ezekiel (....-1647) 212.
Francis A. (1832, 1836-1889) 269, 271, 274, 279.
James (1676-1722) 271, 272.
James (1730-1808) 271, 272.
James (1794-1861) 271, 274.
Joseph (1643-1718) 176.
Manasseh (1766-1826) 271.
Mary (1668-1748) 175.
Nathaniel (1651-1714) 271.
Nathaniel (1673-1728) 46.
Phoebe (1632-1716) 212.
Rebecca (1679-1748) 56.
Ruth (....-....) 262.
William (1699-1770) 271, 272.
William E. (1861-....) 269.

RICKARDS.
John (....-....) 130.
Mary (1654-1727) 129.

RIDER.
Harriet (1804-1882) 39.
John (1739-1820) 39.
Timothy (1765-....) 39.

RIDGWAY.
Hannah (1805-1893) 306.

RIGGS.
Elizabeth (1668-1744) 48.
Samuel (....-1734) 48.

RIKER.
Grace (1729-1771) 227.

RILEY.
Elizabeth (1775-1847) 186.
Grace (....-....) 220.

RINDGE.
Jane V. (....-....) 77.
Jotham (....-....) 77.

RING .
Susan(na) (....-....) 107, 217.

RIPLEY.
Alice (1683-1768) 221.
Hannah (1708-1751) 221.
Jeremiah (1662-1737) 221.
John (....-1684) 224.
Joshua (1658-1739) 221, 222.

ROBERTS.
Ann (....-....) 122.
Hester (....-....) 304.
Thomas (....-1674) 304.
Thomas (....-....) 122.

ROBERTSON.
Kenneth (1847-....) 393.
Richard S. (1821-1886) 393.
William B. (....-....) 393.

ROBINSON.
David (1754-....) 281.
Frederick W. (1824-....) 281.
Heman (1787-1837) 281.
Lewis A. (1856-....) 281.
Louisa K. (1827-....) 281.
Mary (1752-1824) 177.
Samuel, Sr. (1680-1724) 281.
Samuel, Jr. (1705-1767) 281.

ROBY.
Joseph (1693-....) 293.
Joseph (1724-1803) 293.
Rachel (....-....) 293.
Thomas (....-....) 293.
William (1648-....) 293, 294.

ROCKETT.
Hannah (....-....) 145.
Josiah (....-....) 145.

ROCKWELL.
Benjamin (1700-....) 47.
Caroline (1807, 1809-1863) 176, 391.
Joseph (1670-1733) 47.
Julia (1808-1887) 45.
Mary (1662-1701) 188.
Nathan (1776-1837) 45.
Samuel (1727-1794) 47.

RODHAM.
Eliza (....-....) 150.

ROGERS.
Ezekiel (....-1674) 93.
Ezekiel, Jr. (1667-1707) 93.
Fanny (1766-1863) 88.
John, Sr. (1611-1686) 72.
John (1641-1716) 233.
John, Jr. (1641-1695) 72.
John, Jr. (1668-1727) 230, 233.
Lydia (1760-1798) 229, 237.
Mary (....-....) 93.
Mary (1628-1685) 208.
Mary (1668-1716) 72.
Theophilus (1699-1753) 93.
William (1709-1772) 230, 233.
Zabdiel (1737-1808) 91, 92, 93.

ROMBOUT.
Francois( ....-1691) 303.
Katherine (1687-1764) 303

ROOSA.
Jannetje (....-....) 113.

ROOT.
Phoebe (1754-1786) 31.

ROSECRANS.
Caroline M. (1805-1889) 313, 316, 318, 319, 320.
Depui (....-1807) 319.

ROSSITER.
Bryan (....-1672) 37.
Edward (....-1630) 37, 252.
Joan (1615-1685) 252.
Susannah (1653-1710) 37.

ROWZIE.
Sally (....-....) 393.

ROYCE.
Elizabeth (1689-1755) 374, 380.
Nathaniel (1639-1736) 374.
Rachel (1753-1802) 378.
Reuben (1713-....) 379.

RUGG.
Abigail (1699-....) 47.

RUGGLES.
Samuel (1629-1692) 39.

Samuel (1658-1715) 39.
Samuel (1715-1802) 39.
Sarah (1739-1829) 39.
Timothy (1685-1768) 39.

RUNDELL.
Amy (....-....) 203.

RUSSELL.
Charles J. (1813-1893) 283.
Daniel (1646-....) 207.
George (1595-1694) 126.
Hubbard (1687-....) 372.
Mabel (1677-1730) 207.
Mary (1641-1691) 125, 126, 387, 388.
Mary (1702-1772) 371.
Mehitabel (1704-1784) 377.
Moor (1757-1851) 283.
Noadiah (1659-....) 377.
Peletiah (1727-1757) 283.
Stevens G. (1861-....) 283.

RUST.
Alony (1766-1857) 285.
Alony (1818-1874) 285.
Alony J. (1854-....) 285.
Amasa (1792-1859) 285.
Daniel (1711-....) 285.
Elisha (1740-....) 285.
Israel (1643-1712) 285.
Jonathan (1681-1774) 285.

RUTTER.
David (1766-1817) 70.
Martha (1804-1878) 70.
Thomas 1st (....-....) 70.
Thomas 2d (....-1734) 70.
Thomas 3d (1731-1795) 70.

RUTTY.
Joanna (....-1689) 375.

ST. JOHN.
Elizabeth (....-....) 289.
Matthew (1695-1732) 290.
Matthias (1662-....) 290.
Mercy (....-....) 198.
Susanna (....-....) 119.

SABIN.
Benjamin (1644-....) 156.
Ebenezer (1671-1739) 156.
Hannah (1654-1730) 206.
John (1666-1742) 133, 134.
Judith (1690-1751) 133.
Mehitabel (1673-1750) 342.
Susanna (1704-1735) 156.
William (....-1687) 134, 156, 206, 342, 344.

SACKETT.
Joseph (1656-1719) 225.
Sarah (1689-1760) 225, 497.

SAFFORD.
Delia M. (1831-....) 370, 371.

SAMPSON.
Abraham 1st (....-1686) 131.
Abraham 2d (1658-1727) 130.
Abraham 3d (1686-....) 130.
Esther (Delano) (....-....) 139.
Henry (....-1684) 131.
James (1650-....) 131.
Joseph (....-....) 131.
Penelope (....-....) 130.
Penelope (1761-....) 130, 132.
Stephen (1722-....) 130.

SANBORN.
John (1620-1692) 121.
Mary (1720-1796) 121.
Richard (1655-....) 121.
Shubael (1694-1759) 121.

SANDERS (see Saunders).
Sarah (....-1679) 253.

SANDERSON.
John (1677-....) 194.
Jonathan (1646-1735) 194.
Mary (1701-....) 194.

SANFORD.
Elizabeth (1680-1762) 229, 237, 240, 241.
John (....-1653) 230, 231, 240.
Joseph (1698-1765) 233.
Mary (.....) (....-....) 375.
Peleg (1639-1701) 229, 230, 237, 240.
Sarah (1723-1776) 230, 233.

SARGENT.
Elizabeth (1648-1737) 149.
Sarah (1763-1830) 255.
William (....-1674) 149.

SAUNDERS (see Sanders).
Elizabeth (...., 1574, 1589-1655) 40, 89, 232, 300.

SAVAGE.
Abigail (1803-1875) 376, 378.
Asahel (1769-1850) 376.
Elisha (1728-1807) 376.
Elizabeth (1655-1742) 353.
John (1652-1726) 376.
Ruth (....-....) 71.
Sarah (1700-1782) 376.
William (1668-1726) 376.
William (1699-1774) 376.

SAWYER.
Hannah (1689-....) 45.
Joshua (1655-1738) 45.
Mary (1653-....) 276, 356.
Sarah (White) (1680-....) 272.
Thomas (1616-1706) 45, 276, 356.

SAXTON.
Joseph (1656-1715) 163.
Mary (1681-1750) 163.

SAYRE.
Daniel (1666-1748) 74.
Elizabeth (1753-1835) 204.
Isaac 1st (....-1725) 74.
Isaac 2d (1724-....) 74.
Nancy (1757-1828) 74.

SCHENCK.
Abraham (1720-1790) 303, 304.
Henry (1743-1799) 303.
Peter H. (1779-1852) 303.
Sarah A. (1806-1868) 303.

SCHLY.
Jane (1676-1756) 383.

SCHUYLER (see VanSchuyler).
Gertrude (1694-1744) 110.
Peter (1657-1724) 110.

SCOTT.
Eber (1747-1796) 55.
Jonathan (1666-1745) 55.
Jonathan (1696-1758) 55.
Lydia (1789-1863) 55.
Sarah (....-1661) 258.
Sarah (1663-1751) 319.

SCOTTO.
Mehitable (1648, 1649-1712) 107, 217.

SCOTTOW.
Joshua (1615-1698) 254.
Mary (1656-1721) 254.

SCRIPTURE.
Mary (1679-1761) 172.
Samuel (....-....) 173.

SCRIVENER.
Sarah (....-....) 204.

SCUDDER.
Elizabeth (....-....) 374.
..... (....-....) 159.

SEABROOKE.
Emma (....-....) 33.

SEABURY.
Channing (1842-....) 286.
Ichabod (1734-1788) 217, 286.
John (1790-....) 286.
Joseph (1678-1755) 217, 286.
Joseph (1762-1800) 286.
Samuel (1640-1681) 217, 286.
Sarah (1760-1835) 216.

SEARLE.
Elizabeth (1712-1779) 284.

SEARS.
Bertha (1662-1724) 107.
Deborah (1639-1732) 108, 280.
Edmund (1712-1796) 104, 218.
John (1678-1738) 109, 217.
Joshua (1697-1754) 290.
Mary (...., 1708-1791) 108, 217.
Paul (1637, 1638-1707, 1708) 105, 106, 290.
Paul (1669-1740) 104, 218.
Phoebe (1733-....) 290.
Polly (....-....) 249.
Richard (...., 1590-1676) 105, 280, 290.
Samuel (1664-1742) 290, 291.
Temperance (1764-1859) 104, 217.

SEDGWICK.
Benjamin (1716-1757) 286.
Ebenezer (1695-1759) 250.
Henry D. Sr. (1785-1831) 286.
Henry D., Jr. (1824-....) 286.
Mary (1726-....) 250.
Robert (1600-1656) 250, 286.
Samuel (1667-1735) 250, 251, 286.
Sarah (....-....) 207.
Theodore (1746-1813) 286.
Theodore (1863-....) 286.
William (1633, 1643-....) 250, 285.

SEELY.
Eliphalet (1701-....) 204.
Eliphalet, Jr. (1730-....) 204.
Harriet (1792-1884) 203.
Jonas (1752-1814) 204.

SELDEN.
Joseph (1651-1724) 165.
Mary (1761-1800) 163.
Samuel (1695-1745) 165.
Samuel (1723-1776, 1777) 164, 165.

SEXTON.
Mary (...., 1719-1814) 53, 378.

SEYMOUR.
Mary (....-....) 261.

SHALER.
Abel (1676-....) 335.
Ebenezer (1725-1761) 335.
Judith (1751-1832) 335.
Thomas (....-1692) 335.

SHARPE.
Mary (....-....) 171.

SHATTUCK.
Caroline (....-1836) 53.

SHAW.
Benjamin (1641-1717) 287.
Bethia (1696-1787) 93.
Comfort (1709-1785) 394.
Edward, Sr. (1687-1764) 287.
Edward, Jr. (1724-1787) 287.
Edward (1811-1872) 287.
Elizabeth (....-....) 198.
Hannah (1661-1713) 100.
Israel (1660-....) 396.
Jeremiah, Sr. (1747-1834) 287.
Jeremiah, Jr.( (1778-1854) 287.
Oliver W. (1834-....) 287.
Roger (....-1661) 287.

SHEAFE.
Margaret (....-1682) 44.

SHED.
Daniel, Sr. (....-1708) 72.
Mary (1648-1688) 72.

SHELDON.
Isaac (1656-1712) 166, 268, 271.
Isaac (1686, 1688-....) 166, 268, 271.
Joseph (1729-1814) 166.
Lucy (1765-1855) 269.
Mary (....-1735) 298.
Mary (1767-1835) 166.
Mary (....-....) 322.
Mindwell (1666-1735) 364.
Sarah (1721-1796) 267, 269.

SHEPARD (see Shepherd).
Abigail (....-1661) 257.
Susanna (....-1798) 133.

SHEPARDSON.
Joanna (....-....) 224.

SHEPHERD( see Shepard).
Hannah (1785-1854) 253.

SHERMAN.
Alice (1719-1801) 39.
Daniel (1669-1741) 29.
Elizabeth (1684-1747) 36.
Esther (....-1665) 339.
John (1651-1730) 36, 37.
Rebecca (1703-1789) 28.
Rhoda (1773-1839) 335.
Samuel (1618-1684, 1700) 29, 36.
Samuel (1641-1719) 29.

SHORT.
Rebecca (....-....) 94.

SHORTER.
Hannah (....-....) 79.

SHOWERS.
Elizabeth (....-....) 220).

SHRIMPTON.
Mary (....-....) 55.

SHUTE.
Mary (....-....) 120.

SIBLEY.
Dorcas (1736-1841) 263.
John (1711-....) 263.

SIKES.
Abigail (1703-....) 363.
Nathaniel (1673-....) 363.

SILL.
Joseph (1639-1696) 319.
Joseph (1678-....) 319.
Sarah (1728-1814) 319.

SILLOWAY.
Mollie O. (....-....) 147.

SILLSBEE.
Mary (....-1695) 263.

SIMES.
Anna (1727-1793) 238.

SIMMONS.
Aaron (1672-1757) 138.
Bryant (....-....) 177.
David (1716-....) 138.
John (....-1715) 394.
John (1704-1774) 394.
Mary (....-....) 47, 177.
Mary W. (1822-1875) 177.
Moses Sr. (....-....) 395.
Moses 1st (....-1689) 138, 395.
Moses 2d (....-....) 138.
Moses 3d (1740-....) 138.
Salome (1770-1851) 137.
Sarah (1730-1785) 252, 394.
William (1672-1765) 394.

SIMONDS.
Benjamin (1726-1807) 287, 288.
Rachel (1753-1802) 287.

SIMONS.
Mary (....-....) 309.

SIMPSON.
Jonathan (1640-1705) 386.
Wait (1685-1753) 386, 388.

SKEEL.
John (....-....) 101.
Mabel (1770-1845) 100.

SKELTON.
Samuel (1584-1634) 263.
Susanna (....-....) 263.

SKIFF.
James (....-1688) 50.
Mary (1650-1690) 50.
Mary (1671-1711) 255.

SKINNER.
Benjamin (....-1828) 287.
Elizabeth (1669-....) 222.
George E. (1825-1895) 287.
James H. (1858-....) 287.
Magdalen (....-....) 228.
Samuel (1794-1852) 287.
Sarah C. (1796-1844) 265.

SLADE.
Elizabeth (....-1671, ....) 310, 317.

SLOAN.
Sarah (....-....) 60.

SLOCOMB.
Esther (1733-1769) 340, 341.
Simon, Sr. (....-....) 340, 344.
Simon 2d (1705-....) 340, 341, 344.

SLOCUM.
Alice (1724-1756) 41.
Holder (1697-....) 43.

SMALL.
Mary (1605-1679) 67.

SMART.
Burleigh (1795-1852) 335.
Martha A. (1825-1855) 335, 337.

SMEDLEY.
Sarah (1694-1789) 169.

SMITH.
Abigail (....-....) 259, 260.
Abigail (Pinkham) (....-1852) 122.
Amanda (1805-1878) 361, 366.
Archibald M. C. (1807-1852) 289
Betsey (1769-1847) 33.
Charles E. (1843-....) 288.
Chileab (1635-1731) 361, 362.
Deborah (1766-1846) 255.
Dorcas (1771-1842) 170, 391.
Ebenezer (1668-1716) 368.
Ebenezer (....-1750) 35.
Ebenezer (1746-1816) 34, 35.
Edward ....-1675) 298.
Edward B. (1837-....) 289.
Elizabeth (1627-....) 355.
Elizabeth (....-....) 74.

Elizabeth (1645-....) 95.
Elizabeth (....-....) 134.
Elizabeth (1743-1782) 347, 349.
Esther (1710-1795) 350.
Eunice (1735-1822) 368.
Franklin R. (1809-1892) 288.
Ichabod (1676-1746) 348.
Jerusha (1711-1810) 345.
Joanna (1686-....) 360, 361.
John (Quartermaster) (....-....) 157, 322.
John (....-1676) 351.
John (....-1682) 68.
John (1661-1727) 361.
John (1699-1774) 368.
Joseph (1671-1752) 350.
Lucy (....-1687) 277.
Lucy (1735-....) 221.
Luke (1666-....) 361, 362.
Lydia 1699-1786) 354.
Martha (....-....) 349.
Mary (1630-1668) 364.
Mary (1630-1703) 385.
Mary (1733-1818) 353.
Mary (....-....) 361.
Mary (....-....) 75.
Mary (....-....) 169.
Meribah (....-....) 121.
Moses (1706-1781) 347.
Nathan (1731-1811) 368.
Nehemiah (1605-1686) 95.
Peggy (....-1800) 257.
Philip (1633-1685) 348, 361.
Samuel (1602-1680) 351.
Samuel (....-1680) 361.
Samuel (1664-1725) 38, 261.
Samuel (1688-....) 255.
Samuel (1699-1763) 354.
Samuel (1775-1869) 366.
Sarah (1629-1713) 298.
Sarah (....-1725) 68.
Sarah (1690-1772) 38, 258.
Sarah (....-....) 65.
Stephen (1739-1806) 255.
Waitstill (1659-1747) 157, 322.
William (....-1670, ....) 38, 261.

SNOW.
Anthony (....-....) 158.
Benjamin (....-1743) 142.
Loring (1794-1866) 302.
Malvina M. (1817-....) 302.
Mary (....-1704) 100.
Melatiah (1638-1693) 157.
Meletiah (1638-1693) 341.
Nicholas (....-1671) 100.
Sarah (1706-1743) 142.
Sarah (....-....) 158.
William (1624-1708) 142, 143.

SOMERBY.
Abigail (1670-....) 213.
Henry (1610-1652) 283.
Judith (Greenleaf) (1625-1705) 212.
Sarah (1645-1742) 283.

SOULE.
George (....-1680) 85, 139.
John (1632-1707) 85, 139.
Rachel (....-1727) 139.
Rebecca (....-1732) 85.

SOUTHGATE.
Sarah (....-1742) 313.

SOUTHWELL.
Hannah (1698-....) 310.
William (....-....) 310.

SOUTHWORTH.
Alice (...., 1590-1623, 1670, 1675) 187, 195, 201, 449, 450.
Constant (...., 1614-1679, ....) 108, 109, 217.
Mary (....-....) 109.
Mercy (....-....) 217.

SPARROW.
Elizabeth (....-....) 109, 217.
Jonathan (...., 1630-1706, ....) 105, 217, 218.
Rebecca (1655-1740, 1741) 104, 218.
Richard (....-1660) 105.

SPAULDING.
Dinah (....-1771) 33.
Eunice (1685-1726) 199.

SPENCER.
Abba (1790-1839) 305.
Alice (....-....) 335.
Clarissa N. (....-1854) 345, 347, 349, 350.
Grace (1677-1714) 356.
Henrietta (1809-1840) 124.
Jared (....-1683, 1685) 335, 356.
John (....-1682) 356.
William P. (....-1855) 347, 349, 350.

SPOTSWOOD.
Alexander (....-....) 393.
Ann (1790-1869) 393.
John, Sr. (....-....) 393.
John (....-....) 393.

SPRAGUE.
Anthony (1636-1719) 197.
Dolly (1769-....) 84.
Edward (1663-....) 86.
Jeremiah (1682-1759) 197.
John (1629-1692) 86.
Jonathan (1739-....) 86.
Priscilla (1713-....) 197.
Ralph (...., 1603-1650) 86, 386.
Samuel (1632-1696) 386.
William (1695-1747) 86.
Winnifred (1673-1752) 386.

SQUIRES.
Anthony (....-....) 290.
George C. (1852-....) 289.
James (1782-1842) 289, 290.
Selah 1st (....-....) 290.
Selah 2d (1824-1867) 289, 290.

STANBROUGH.
Hannah (1679-....) 308.

STANDISH.
Alexander (....-....) 130.
Eunice (1698-....) 378.
Josiah (1634-1690) 199.

Lorah (....-....) 130.
Mehitabel (....-....) 199.
Miles (1584-1650) 130, 199, 466.
Miles (....-1728) 199.

STANLEY, STANDLEY.
Christopher (1603-1646) 351.
Elizabeth (....-1678) 38, 261.
Hannah (....-1708) 349.
Jacob (....-....) 144.
John (1624-1706) 38, 258.
John (1647-1729) 38, 258, 259.
Lucy (1764-....) 258.
Mary (1722-1815) 38.
Mary (....-....) 204, 351.
Nathaniel (1679-1770) 38, 258.
Rebecca (1715-1799) 143.
Ruth (1629-1696) 259.
Thomas (....-1663) 349.
William (1729-1816) 258.

STANTON.
Daniel (....-....) 54.
Dorothy (1651-1743) 229, 230, 241, 333.
John (1722-1814) 54.
Joseph (1646-....) 54.
Prudence (1755-1852) 54.
Thomas (1615, 1616-1676) 54, 229, 241.

STANWOOD.
David (1721-1752) 52, 53.
Ebenezer (1695-1772) 52.
Martha (1790-1847) 50.
Philip (....-1672) 52.
Samuel (1658-1726) 52.
William 1752-1829) 52.

STAPLES.
Abigail (....-....) 79.

START.
Charles M. (1839-....) 292.
George (1748-1824) 292.
Moses (1770-1854) 292.
Simeon G. (1805-1893) 292.

STEARNS.
Benjamin, Sr. (....-1761) 295.
Benjamin, Jr. (1754-....) 295, 296.
Isaac (1633-1676) 127.
Isaac (1661-1739) 73.
John (1631-1668) 73.
John (1654-1728) 75, 76.
John (1677-1729) 295.
Josiah (1747-1822) 127.
Mary (1684-1743) 75.
Mary (1776-1866) 125.
Miriam (1705-1747) 72.
Samuel (1638-1683) 295.
Samuel (1678-1721) 127.
Sarah (1635-1700) 312.
Shua (....-....) 294.
Thomas (1710-....) 127.

STEBBINGS.
John( 1711-1756) 312, 313.
Sarah (1732-1806) 313.

STEBBINS.
Abigail (1660-1748) 249.
Benjamin (1676-1748) 358, 497.
Elizabeth (1685-....) 366.
John (1626-1679) 310, 366.
Joseph (1652-1726) 497.
Mary (1713-1798) 358, 359.
Sarah (1668-....) 310.
Thomas (1620-1683) 358, 497.
Thomas (1662-1712) 366.

STEELE.
James (1662-1713) 29, 31.
John (....-1664, 1665) 31, 188, 189, 289, 358, 359.
Lydia (....-....) 359.
Mary (1639-1718) 188, 289.
Prudence (1693-....) 29.
Samuel (1626-1685) 30, 31.

STEPHENS.
Judith (1670-....) 49.

STEVENS.
Abigail (....-1757) 284.
Abigail (....-....) 285.
Dionis (....-....) 116, 174, 212.
Elizabeth (1703-1744) 207.
Hannah (1682-1757) 66.
John 1st (1606-1662) 294.
John 2d (1639-1689) 294.
John 3d (1663-1728) 294.
John 4th (1690-....) 294.
John (1823-1881) 293, 294.
John W. (1856-....) 293.
Jonathan, Sr. (1750-....) 294.
Jonathan, Jr. (1790-1836) 294.
Mary (1677-....) 155.
Samuel (1656-1712) 208 .

STEVENSON.
Abigail (....-....) 226.
Ann (1704-1734) 218.
Anne (1596-1673) 93.
Thomas 2d (1648-....) 219.
Thomas 3d (1673-1719) 219.

STEWART.
Daniel (1811-1897, ....) 296, 297.
Jeremiah C. (1854-....) 296.
John (1751-1803) 75.
Sarah E. (1838-....) 71, 75.
Thomas (1795-1877) 75.

STILES.
Ephraim (1645-1714) 246.
Hannah (....-....) 185.
Sarah (1693-....) 246.

STOCKTON.
Israel F. (1778-1859) 153, 497.
Job (....-1732) 153.
Joseph (....-1741) 153.
Nancy (1828-....) 153.
Prudence (....-....) 61, 261, 338
Richard (1606-1707) 153.
Richard (1739-1814) 153.
Sarah (1745-1813) 153.

STONE.
David (1672-1750) 190.
Elias, Sr. (....-1734) 301.
Elias, Jr. (1687-....) 301.
Elizabeth (....-....) 250, 286.
Eunice (1722-1782) 312.

Gregory (1592-1672) 73.
Isaac (1697-1776) 312.
Jacob 1st (1764-1831) 299, 301.
Jacob 2d (1805-1875) 299, 301.
Jacob (1845-....) 299.
John (1725-....) 301.
Joseph (1671-1703) 312.
Mary (1715-....) 189, 190.
Mary (....-....) 179.
Mary A (....-....) 182.
Rebecca (....-1694, 1709) 349. 360.
Samuel (1602-1662, 1663) 250, 349, 360.
Samuel (1635-1715) 312.
Sarah (....-....) 356.
Sarah (1633-1704) 73.
Simon, Jr. (1631-1708) 190.

STOW.
Dorothy (....-....) 302.
Elizabeth (....-1684) 102.
John (1595-1643) 101, 102.
Thomas (1617-1684) 102.

STRATTON.
Elizabeth (1594-1674) 95, 243.
Hannah (....-....) 194.
Margaret (....-....) 370.

STRINGER.
Edward C. (1852-....) 302.
William (1811-1882) 302.

STRONG.
Eleanor (....-1696) 321.
Experience (1650-....) 377.
John (1605-1699) 347, 377.
Sarah (1656-1733) 347.

STRYCKER.
Jan (1615-1697) 226, 227.
Jannetie (....-....) 227.

STURTEVANT.
Caleb (1720-1795) 128, 129.
James (....-1756) 128.
Josiah (1690-....) 85, 87, 191.
Josiah (1720-....) 84.
Priscilla (....-....) 84.
Samuel (1622-....) 191.
Samuel, Jr. (1654-1736) 191.
Samuel (....-....) 87.
Sarah (....-....) 127.
Vashti (1756-....) 191.
Zadock (1724-....) 191.

SUMNER.
Elizabeth (....-....) 266.
Roger (1632-1698) 327.
Samuel (1659-....) 327, 328.
Waitstill (....-....) 326.
William (1605-1688) 327.

SUTTON.
Margaret (...., 1635-1700) 178,
....., (....-1716) 396.

SWAINE.
Elizabeth (1684-....) 75.
Jane (....-....) 74.
Jeremiah (1643-1710) 75.

SWAN.
Ann (....-....) 172.
Richard (....-1678, ....) 135, 172.
Sarah (....-1718) 135.

SWEATMAN.
Jane S. (1801-1841) 148.

SWEETMAN.
Elizabeth (1647-....) 282.

SWEETSER.
Mary (....-....) 173.

SWETT.
Abigail (1774-1858) 145.
Benjamin (1688-....) 145.
Eliphalet (1715-....) 145.
John (1648-1670) 145, 146.
Mary (1671-1734) 146.
Stephen (1620-....) 145.

SWODELL.
Mary (....-....) 263.

TABER.
Lydia (1640-1720) 233.
Philip (1605-1672) 234.

TALBERT.
Rachel (....-....) 392, 497.

TALCOTT.
Hannah (1665-1741) 332, 333, 334.
Hezekiah (1686-1764) 102.
John (1600-1660) 334.
John (....-1688) 102, 472.
Mary (1723-1793) 102.
Samuel (1635-1691) 332, 334.

TALLMAN.
Elizabeth (....-1701) 42, 43, 230.
Peter (....-1708) 42, 43, 230, 396.
..... (....-....) 396.

TAPP.
Mary (....-....) 115.

TAPPAN.
Sarah (....-....) 300.

TARBOX.
Hannah (....-....) 148.

TAYLOR.
Abigail (1720-1807) 311.
Abigail (1758-1826) 252, 394, 396.
Anna (....-....) 295.
Anne (1696-1748) 153.
Edward (1642-1729) 153.
Elizabeth (....-....) 49.
Gideon (1729-1790) 252, 396.
Joanna (1665-....) 365.
John (....-1704) 102, 103, 365.
Margaret L. (....-1682) 235.
Mary (....-....) 285.
Oscar (1822-....) 302.
Oscar L. (1858-....) 302.
Rhoda (1669-1759) 103.
William (1692-1775) 311.

TEDDEMAN.
Alice (1659-1734) 43.

TELLER.
Helena (1645-....) 303.
William (1620-1701) 303.

TEN BROECK.
Maria (1674-1717) 113.

TEN EYCKE.
Coenraet (....-....) 113.
Grietje (....-....) 113.
Matthew (1658-....) 113.

TERRILL.
Betsey (1728-1805) 36.
Roger (1691-1769) 36.

TERRY.
Abigail (1646-....) 322.
Elizabeth (1729-1804) 384.
Hannah (1684-....) 60.
Samuel (1661-1730) 60.

THACHER, THATCHER.
Anthony (1590-1667) 291.
Desire (1638-1722) 255.
Dorothy (....-1679) 105, 290.
John (1639-1713) 291, 292.
Josiah (1667-1702) 291, 292.
Mary (....-....) 290.

THAXTER.
Samuel (1641-1725) 328.
Sarah (1668-....) 328.

THAYER.
Abigail (1713-1765) 369.
Caroline (1828-....) 157.
Ephraim (1669-1757) 369.

THOMAS.
Angeline W. (1830-1900) 55.
Deborah (...., 1692-....) 84, 126.
Minor (1770-1830) 55.
Nathaniel (1606, 1610-1674) 84, 126.
Nathaniel, Jr. (1643-1718) 84, 85, 126, 127.
William (1573, 1574-1651) 84, 126.

THOMPSON, THOMSON.
Ann (....-....) 286.
Catherine (1730-1768) 174.
Dorothy (....-....) 95, 245.
Elizabeth (....-....) 293.
Hannah (1761-....) 52.
Jonathan 1st (....-1691) 176.
Jonathan 2d (1663-1748) 176.
Jonathan 3d (1690-1752) 175, 176.
Mary (1655-1711) 136.
Mary (....-....) 136.

THORLEY.
Martha (....-1700) 172.

THORN, THORNE.
Sarah (....-1713) 147.
Sarah B. (1792-1859) 218.
Thomas (1733-1801) 218.
William B. (1766-1796) 218.

THURLOW.
Mary (....-....) 214.

THURSTON.
Daniel (....-1693) 172.
Daniel 2d (1661-1738) 172.
Daniel 3d (1690-1720) 172.
Edward (1617-1707) 252, 396.
Jonathan (1659-1740) 252, 396.
Mary (1685-1740) 252, 396.
Sarah (1719-1753) 172.

TIDD.
Elizabeth (....-....) 262, 273.
John (....-1643) 272.
John, Jr. (....-....) 272.
Mary (....-1705) 272.

TILDEN.
Judith (....-....) 118.
Mary (....-....) 138.
Nathaniel (....-1641) 138.

TILESTON.
Grace (1694-1721) 152.

TILLEY, TILLY.
Elizabeth (...., 1606, 1607-1687, ....) 58, 162, 239, 255.
John (....-1621) 59, 239.

TILLINGHAST.
Lydia (1665-1707) 233.
Pardon (1622-1718) 233.

TILLMAN.
Elizabeth (....-1845) 307.

TILLSON.
Edmund (....-....) 138.
Ephraim (....-....) 138.
Mercy (....-....) 138.

TIMBERLAKE.
Lewis (1802-1856) 303.
William S. (1843-....) 303.

TINKHAM.
Martha (Cobb) (1691-1775) 138.

TISDALE, TISDALL.
John (....-1675) 34, 35, 321.
Sarah (1649-1726) 35, 321.

TITCOMB.
Sarah (1693-....) 254.

TITHERTON.
Mary (....-1731) 29.

TITUS.
Abiel (1641-1737) 159.
Abigail (1652-....) 224.
Charlotte (1781-1825) 159.
Elizabeth (....-....) 305.
John (1627-1689) 224.
John (1684-1754) 159.
John (1752-1830) 159.
Robert (1600-....) 159, 224.

TODD.
Lucy (1813-1891) 171.
Lydia (....-....) 206.
Samuel (1645-....) 206.

TOMLINSON.
Bathsheba (....-1735) 246.

TOMPKINS.
Elizabeth (....-1703) 374.

TONGE.
Mary (1656-....) 373.

TORRANCE.
Adam (1801-1881) 304.
Ell (1844-....) 304.

TOWER.
Ambrose (1700-....) 64.
Benjamin (1654-1722) 64.
Hannah (....-1722) 340, 343.
John (1609-1702) 64, 340, 344.
Joseph (1723-....) 64.
Thankful (1754-....) 64.

TOWNE.
Edward P. (1834-1867) 305.
Edward P. (1867-....) 305.
Johanna (1668-....) 263.
Joseph (1639-1713) 263.

TOWNER.
Ellen (1840-1882) 80.

TOWNSEND.
Henry 1st (1649-1703) 305.
Henry 2d (....-....) 305.
Henry 3d (....-....) 305.
Henry 4th (1725-1803) 305.
Henry 5th (1752-1815) 305.
John 1st (....-....) 305.
John (1859-....) 305.
Susannah (....-....) 293.
Theodore (1826-....) 305.

TRACY.
Burr R. (1844-....) 306.
Eliashib (1748-1786) 199.
Elizabeth (1676-1739) 196.
Elizabeth (1737-1772) 91, 92, 93.
Fanning (1773-1857) 199.
Francis (1690-1755) 306.
George (1797-1877) 306.
Isaac (..... 1706-1779, ....) 91, 92.
Isaac (1716-....) 306.
John (1642-1702) 92, 115, 196, 197.
John, Jr. (1673-1726, ....) 92, 115.
John (1700-....) 115.
Jonathan (1646-1711) 306.
Joseph P. (1874-....) 306.
Josiah (1730-1806) 114, 115.
Lucy A. (1811-1898) 199.
Miriam (1649-....) 197.
Phineas (1721-1760) 199.
Rachel (1777-....) 113, 115.
Sarah (1622-....) 142.
Solomon (1651-1732) 200.
Solomon (1688-1751) 200.
Solomon (1756-1835) 306.
Thomas (1610-1685, ....) 91, 92, 115, 197, 200, 306.

TRASK, TRASKE.
Sarah (1634-....) 307.
Susan (na) (1676-....) 62, 262.
William (...., 1587-1666, ....) 62, 262, 307.
William (...., 1640-1691, ....) 62, 262.

TREADWAY.
Elizabeth (1646-1681) 311.

TREAT.
Honor (...., 1616-....) 31, 268, 270, 366, 377.
Joanna (1618-1694) 246, 336.
Richard (1584-1669) 31, 246, 268, 270, 336, 366, 377.

TREDWELL.
Glorianna (1731-1814) 339.

TRICO.
Catalyntie (1605-1689) 227.

TROWBRIDGE.
Caleb (1692-1760) 266.
James (1636-1717) 266, 307.
John (1702-1772) 307.
Luther (1756-1802) 307.
Sarah (1724-1788) 265.
Stephen Van R. (1794-1859) 307.
Thomas (1677-1725) 307.
Thomas (1734-1804) 307.
William P. (1828-1892) 307.
William P. (1861-....) 307.

TRUE.
Elizabeth (1714-1767) 299.
Henry (1644-1735) 300.
Jabez (1685-1749) 300.
Ruth (1683-1720) 299.

TRUMBULL.
John (....-1647) 172.
Mary (....-1715) 172.

TUCK.
Mary (....-....) 121.

TUCKER.
Mary (1641-1710) 395.
Mary (1757-1812) 292.
Moses (1704-1769) 292.
William F. (1824-1886) 309.
William F. (1854-....) 309.

TUDOR.
Mary (1660-....) 28, 393.

TURNER.
Charles (1762-1802) 149, 150.
Eliza K. (1799-1890) 149.
Mary (....-....) 47.

TURNEY.
Joan (....-....) 248.
Judith (1635-1703) 29.

TUTTLE.
John (1596-1656) 211.
Jonathan (1637-....) 380.
Mary (1635-....) 211.
Mary (1666-....) 380.

TWITCHELL.
Mary (1659-1699) 145.

TYLER.
Mabel (1723-1792) 103.
Moses (1642-....) 119.
Moses (1667-1732) 119.
Sarah (1696-....) 118.

TYNDALE.
Elizabeth V. (1812-1866) 218.
Robinson (1775-1842) 218.

UNDERHILL.
Deborah (....-....) 305.
John (1596-1672) 305.

UPHAM.
Edward (1710-....) 318.
Henry P. (1837-....) 310.
Isaac (1714-1792) 310.
James (1687-....) 317.
Joel W. (1803-1879) 310, 312, 313.
John (1597, 1600-1681) 310, 317.
Martha (1714-....) 313, 316, 320.
Mary (1752-1826) 313, 316, 318, 320.
Nathan (1750-1828) 310.
Phine(h)as (1635-1676) 310, 317.
Phine(h)as (1659-1720) 310, 317.
Phineas 3d (1682-1766) 310.
Pliny (1779-1849) 310.

UPSHALL.
Elizabeth (1636-....) 294.
Nicholas (....-....) 294.

UTLEY.
Sarah A. (1816-....) 257.

VAN CORTLANDT.
Maria, Marie (...., 1645-1669) 111, 382.
Oloff S. (1600-1683, 1684) 111, 382.

VANDERVOORT.
Elsie (1720-1784) 303, 304.
Paulus (....-....) 303, 304.

VAN NIEUKERK.
Geertie B. P. (....-1656) 111.

VAN RENSSELAER.
Anne (1665-1715) 382.
Jeremias (...., 1629-1674) 111, 112, 382.
Maria (....-....) 110.

VAN SCHAICK.
Geertie G. (....-....) 111.
Goosen G. (....-1676) 111.

VAN SCHOONHOVEN.
Mary (....-....) 228.

VAN SCHULYER.
Alida (1658-....) 180.
Filyp P. (1628-1683) 111, 181.

VAN SLICHTENHORST,

VAN SCHLICHTENHORST.
Brant A. (....-1668) 110, 111.
Margaretha, Margarita (...., 1709-1711) 111, 181.

VAN WYCK.
Hannah (....-....) 160.
Margaret (....-....) 303.

VASSALL.
Judith (1619-1670) 312, 359.
William (1592-1655) 312, 359, 397.

VAUGHAN.
Eliott (1711-....) 77.
George (1676-1725) 78.
Sarah (1740-1816) 77.
William (....-....) 78.

VINAL.
Grace (....-....) 79.

VORE.
Mary (....-....) 365.
Richard (....-....) 365.

WADE.
Benjamin F. (1800-1878) 313, 316, 318, 319, 320.
Benjamin F. (1866-....) 313.
Deborah (1667-....) 371.
James (1750-1826) 313, 316, 318, 320.
James F. (1843-....) 313, 314, 320, 321.
John P. (1872-....) 320.
Jonathan, Sr. (....-1683) 371.
Jonathan Sr. (....-1684) 317.
Jonathan (1637-1689) 371, 372.
Nathaniel (1648-1707) 313, 316, 320.
Samuel (1683-1738) 313, 316, 317, 320.
Samuel (1715-....) 313, 316, 317, 320.

WADLEIGH.
Susanna (1793-....) 255.

WADSWORTH.
Betsey (1792-....) 281.

WAGER.
Elizabeth (1797-1870) 340, 343.

WAGNER.
Arthur L. (1853-....) 323.
Joseph H. (1811-....) 325.
Joseph P. (....-....) 325.
Peter, Jr. ....-....) 325.
Peter 3d (....-....) 325.

WAIT.
Abigail (....-1836) 361.
Benjamin (1647-1704) 350, 351, 425.
Benjamin (1704-1778) 363.
Canada (1678-1749) 350.
Eunice (1722-....) 361.
Martin (1733-....) 363, 364.
Sarah (....-....) 312.
William, Jr. (1682-....) 366.

WAKEMAN.
Elizabeth (....-....) 44.
John (....-1661) 44.

WALDRON.
Elizabeth (1645-....) 77.
Mehitable (....-1776) 337.
Richard (....-....) 78, 446.

WALES.
Mary (....-....) 385.

WALKER.
Abigail (1691-....) 37.
Ada (1842-1901) 39.
Ann (....-....) 393.
Artemas B. (1813-1889) 39.
Billings (1767-1852) 40.
Edward (....-1735) 40, 311.
Edward (1690-1754) 40, 311.
Elizabeth (1730-1813) 310.
Gideon (1737-1800) 40.
Hannah (1646-....) 380.
Hannah (1669-1704) 360.
Hannah (....-1840) 192.
Mary (....-....) 393.
Sarah (1618-1676) 321.
Thankful (1698-1750) 295.
Zachariah (1637-1699) 37.
Zachariah (1670-1753) 37.

WALLACE.
Elizabeth T. (1806-1878) 254.
Joseph (1763-1844) 255.
Rebecca (1778-1867) 215.
Robert (....-....) 215.

WALLEY.
Hannah (....-1711) 386, 389.
John (1643-1712) 126.
Sarah (1684-1726) 126.

WALTER.
Hannah (1699-....) 266.

WALTON.
Elizabeth (1629-....) 73.

WANTON.
Gideon (1691-1767) 297.
Joseph (1664-1754) 297.
Joseph (1720-1781) 297, 298, 299.
Sarah (1745-1813) 297.

WARD.
Ambrose (1747-1819) 171.
Andrew (1600-1659, 1665) 59, 248, 339.
Anne (1620-1718) 59, 247.
Artemus (1727-1800) 265, 419.
Charles (1752-1802) 339.
Charlotte (1797-1863) 285.
Edith (....-1736) 215.
Edmund (....-....) 339.
Hannah (1639-1717) 51, 266.
Lois (1773-1856) 171.
Mary E. (1824-....) 265, 267.
Nahum (1684-1754) 265, 266.
Nahum (1785-1860) 265.
Samuel (....-....) 339.
Sarah (1789-1852) 339.
Stephen (1730-1797) 339.
Thomas W. (1758-1835) 265.
William (1597-1687) 51, 265.
William (1640-1697) 265.

WARNER.
Andrew (....-1682, 1684) 166, 271.
Ann (a) (1669-1744, 1750) 350, 352.
Daniel (...., 1643-1692) 166, 268, 271, 350.
John, Sr. (1615-1679) 56.
John, Jr. (....-1705) 56.
John 3d (1670-1751) 56.
Sarah (1665, 1667-....) 166, 268, 271.
Sarah (....-1799) 56.
Susan (1676-1742) 214.

WARREN.
Abigail (....-....) 158.
Elizabeth (....-1670) 85, 191, 328, 395.
Joan (....-1680) 386.
Mary (....-....) 197.
Mary (....-1691) 75, 193, 313, 337.
Rachel (1778-1865) 287.
Richard (...., 1583-1628) 85, 191, 197, 328, 395.

WASHBURN.
Abram (1742-1785) 137.
Abram (1795-1881) 137, 141.
Anna (1777-1817) 181.
Hannah (1733-1824) 142.
Israel, Sr. (1684-....) 326.
Israel (1718-1796) 326, 327.
Israel (1755-1841) 326.
Israel (1784-1876) 326, 329.
Jemima (1710-1784) 138.
John (1585-1670) 137, 326.
John (1621-1686, 1690) 137, 326.
John (1646-1719) 137.
John (1682-1746) 137.
Joseph (1705-1766) 143.
Josiah (1680-1734) 138.
Lucia C. (1823-1853) 133, 134, 137, 141.
Mary (1661-....) 140.
Mary (1694-1750) 140.
Nathaniel (1713-1750) 137.
Nathaniel (1766-1843) 137.
Samuel (1651-1720) 326, 327.
Solomon (1754-....) 181.
William D. (1831-....) 326.

WATERMAN.
Bethia (1687-1746) 158.
Elizabeth (1730-1765) 196.
John (1672-....) 197.
Joseph (1639-1665) 158.
Thomas (1644-1708) 197.

WATEROUS.
Sarah (1717-1803) 34.

WATERS.
Abigail (1689-1734) 301.
Jacob (1647-....) 301.
Lawrence (1602-1687) 278.
Rebecca (1640-....) 278.

WATKINS.
Sarah (1717-1803) 321.

WATSON.
Ann (....-1728) 234.
John (....-1728) 234.

WATTLES.
Mary (....-....) 60.

WAYTE.
John (1618-1693) 87.
Samuel (1650-1720) 87.
Tabitha (1692-1721) 87.

WEBSTER.
Anne (....-1662) 48, 368.
Betsey (1763-1823) 283.
Hannah (1692-....) 211.
John (.... ,1590-1661) 48, 311, 312, 367, 368.
Mary (....-1747) 266.
Mary (....-....) 312.

WEEKS.
Renew (1660-1703) 178, 369.

WELCH.
Abigail (....-....) 121.

WELD.
Hannah (1666-1758) 257, 258.
John (1623-1691) 258.
Joseph (1595-1646) 257, 258.

WELLER.
Thankful (....-1748) 322.

WELLES (see Wells).
Ann (1668-1739) 29.
Bathsheba (1711-....) 246.
Elizabeth (....-1682) 32.
John, Sr. (....-1660) 246.
John, Jr. (....-1714) 246.
Samuel (....-1670) 29, 30.
Sarah (1631-1698) 333.
Thomas (1598-1660) 29, 245, 246, 333.
Thomas (1690-....) 246.

WELLINGTON.
Benjamin (1646-1710) 282.,
Elizabeth (1673-....) 282.

WELLS (see Welles).
Barbara (1734-1814) 229, 237.
Eben F. (1851-....) 331.
Ebenezer C. (1777-1850) 331.
Eunice (1758-1810) 269.
Henry R. (1834-....) 335.
James (1706-1778) 231, 234.
John C. (1807-1862) 331.
Mary (....-....) 306.
Mehetabel W. (1797-1885) 283.
Nathan A. (1771-1855) 335.
Peter, Jr. (1681-1732) 234.
Reuben (1802-1892) 335.
Samuel (1745-1835) 335.

WENTWORTH.
Ezekiel (1651-1712) 337.
Tamsen (1687-1753) 337.

WENZELL.
Henry (1791-1824) 337.
Henry (1822-1867) 335, 337.
Henry B. (1853-....) 335.
John (1765-1830) 337.

WEST.
Mary (....-1676) 327.

WESTCOTT.
Damaris (....-1678) 123.
Stukely (1592-1677) 123.

WESTON.
Antianette (1833-....) 82, 83, 84.
Daniel (1807-....) 84.
Edmund 2d (1660-1723) 85.
John (1695-1768) 85.
John (1724-....) 84.
John (1767-....) 84.

WESTWOOD.
Sarah (....-1730) 348.
William (1606-1669) 348.

WETHERELL.
Daniel (1630-1719) 98.
Mary (1668-1711) 97, 98.
William (1600-1684) 98.

WETMORE.
Hannah (....-1722) 148.

WHEATLEY.
Abigail (1677-1707) 340.
Rachel (1643-1713) 387, 389.

WHEATON.
Mary (....-1746) 296.

WHEELER.
Abigail (1656-....) 214.
Betsey (1786-1871) 61.
Bridget (Noyes) (1725-1772) 238.
David (1625-....) 135.
Elizabeth (1704-1780) 134.
Isaac (1646-1712, ....) 95, 96, 243, 245.
James (1759-....) 64.
Jethro (1664-....) 135, 136.
John (1640-1690) 29.
Joseph (1656-1685) 145.
Joseph (....-....) 63.
Josiah (1675-1738) 358, 359.
Martha (1669, 1670-1745) 95, 243.
Martha (....-....) 358, 359.
Martha (...., 1717-1801, ....) 95, 243.
Mary (1686-....) 145.
Obadiah (1652-....) 359.
Rebecca (1645-....) 63.
Rebecca (1718-1809) 223.
Sarah (....-....) 186.
Thomas (....-....) 186.
William (1681-1747) 244.
..... (1672-....) 29.

WHEELOCK.
Ralph (....-1663) 355.
Rebecca (....-1667) 354, 355.

WHELING.
Mary (....-....) 296.

WHIPPLE.
Benjamin (1754-1819) 340, 343.
Charles H. (1849-....) 338.
David (1656-1710) 340, 343.
David (1714-1766) 340, 343.
Henry B. (1822-1901) 339, 340, 343.

Jeremiah (1683-1721) 340, 343.
John (1605-1669) 190.
John (1617-1685) 68, 339, 340, 343.
John H. (1795-1859) 340, 343.
Mary (1634-1720) 190.
Mary (1648-1698) 67.
Sarah (1642-1687) 68.

WHITCOMB.
Joanna (1674-1717) 278.
Josiah (1638-1718) 278.

WHITE.
Abigail (1703-1757) 364.
Andrew (1700-....) 330.
Anna (1649-1714) 312.
Asa (1747-1829) 345.
Chester W. (1797-1868) 345, 347. 349, 350.
Cyrus (1794-1873, 1876) 353, 356, 360.
Daniel (1639-1713) 61, 345, 352.
Daniel (1661-1739) 376.
Daniel (1671-1726) 345.
Edward (1683-1716) 385.
Eldad (1768-1823) 353.
Elizabeth (1652-....) 359.
Joel (1770-1837) 356, 360.
John, Sr. (....-1673) 273.
John (....-1683, 1684) 61, 345, 353, 375, 376.
John (1684-1725) 356, 357.
Joseph (1687-1770) 353, 354.
Josiah (1643-1714) 272, 357.
Josiah (1729-1809) 353, 354.
Martha (1730-....) 329.
Mary (....-1711) 92, 116.
Mary (....-1768) 39.
Mary (....-....) 302.
Nathaniel (1629-1711) 353, 376.
Nathaniel (1652-1742) 353.
Patience (1714-1786) 385.
Rebecca (1805-1843) 353, 356, 360.
Resolved (1614-1690) 312, 359.
Ruth G. (1821-1885) 103.
Sarah (1662-1723) 60.
Sarah (1680-....) 272.
Sarah (1711-1790) 385.
Simeon (1708-1779) 345.
Susannah (1694-1786) 376.
Thomas, Sr. (1719-1806) 356.
Thomas, Jr. (1740-1814) 356, 357, 497.
William (1829-1892) 353, 356, 360, 361, 366.
William C. (1853-....) 345.
William G. (1854-....) 353.

WHITEHEAD.
Daniel (1646-1704) 226.
Mary (....-....) 226.
Sarah (1729-1769) 207.

WHITFIELD.
Abigail (....-....) 201.

WHITING.
Anne (1698-1778) 194.
John (1635-1686) 197.
Samuel (....-1725) 195, 197.

WHITLOCK.
Rose (....-1691) 76.

WHITMAN.
Abiah (1646-1727) 141.
John (1602-1692) 141, 192, 329.
Judith (....-....) 329.
Mary (1683-....) 141.
Mary (....-1774) 192.
Zachariah (1644-1726) 192.

WHITMORE.
Alice (1768-1865) 47.
Frances (1671-....) 176.
Francis (1625-1685) 48, 176.
Francis (1696-....) 48.
Jacob (1736-....) 48.
Thomas (1673-1751) 48.

WHITNEY.
Charles M. (1828-....) 370, 371.
Edward W. (1801-1848) 370, 371.
Ephraim (1728-1801) 370.
Frank I. (1850-....) 369.
Harry E. (1851-....) 370.
Jonas (1699-1770) 370.
Madison (1813-1856) 369.
Moses (1655-1710) 370.
Samuel W. (1769-1852) 370.

WICKWIRE.
Alvin B. (1796-1887) 373, 380.
Arthur M. (1867-....) 373.
Christopher (1679-1746) 373.
James (1725-1801) 373.
James (1759-1822) 373.
John (....-1712) 373.
Manley H. (1834-....) 373, 376, 378, 380.

WIGGLESWORTH.
Dorothy (....-....) 317.

WIGHT.
Abigail (1655-....) 281.

WIGHTMAN.
Mary (1704-1777) 269.

WILBOR.
Abigail (....-....) 123.
Samuel (....-1679) 124.

WILBUR.
Martha (1690-1760) 252.

WILCOXSON.
Hannah (1665-....) 375.

WILDER.
Abigail (1718-....) 276.
Dorothy (1686-....) 276.
Eunice (1690-1778) 356.
James (1680-1739) 277.
John (1673-....) 272, 273.
Mary (1703-1789) 271.
Nathaniel (1630, 1650-1704) 276, 356.
Thomas (1645-1717) 277.

WILKINS.
Sarah (....-....) 263.

WILKINSON.
Jane (....-....) 372.

WILLARD.
Deborah (....-1645-1721) 105, 290
George (....-....) 105, 106, 291.
Hannah (1698-....) 171.
Josiah (....-1674) 171.
Simon (1605-1676) 171, 484.

WILLET, WILLETT.
Sarah (1643-1665) 254.
Thomas (1610-1674) 254.

WILLEY.
Adeline (1824-....) 39.
Wilson (1798-1855) 39.

WILLIAMS.
Britten M. (1802-1840) 209.
Chloe (1772-1847) 221.
Daniel (1642-1712) 67.
Eliza (1805-1893) 209.
Elizabeth (....-....) 285.
Emma H. (1826-....) 207, 209.
Esther (1743-1814) 93.
Hannah (1726-1807) 334.
Hannah (1753-1829) 238.
Isaac (1638-1704, 1707) 95, 243.
Jacob (1689-1753) 378.
Jerusha (1736-1815) 377.
John (1667-1702) 95, 243.
John (1692-1761) 243.
Jonas (1722-....) 209.
Lucy (....-....) 142.
Mary (....-1740) 67.
Phoebe (1731-....) 169.
Richard B. (1780-1858) 209.
Robert (1593-1693) 95, 243.
Roger (1599-1683) 67, 452.
William (1697-....) 95.
William (1716-1801) 243.
..... (....-....) 182.

WILLIAMSON.
Daniel (....-1728) 169.
John (1690-1760) 169.
Mary (1715-....) 169.

WILLIS (see Wills, Wyllis).
Azariah (1772-1810) 222.
Hannah (....-....) 139.
John (....-1692) 139.
Mary (1682-....) 175.
Sophronia (1794-1869) 221.
Thomas (1638-1725) 175.

WILLOUGHBY.
Francis (1613-1671) 234, 235.
Susanna (1664-1709) 235.

WILLS (see Willis).
Daniel Sr. (1633-1698) 392.
Daniel Jr. (1658-1727) 392.
Elizabeth (....-....) 392.
Frances (....-1678) 350.
James (....-1759) 392.
Joshua (1647-1721) 222.
Joshua (1672-....) 222.
Joshua (1700-1767) 222.
Micajah (....-1797) 392.
Solomon (1731-1807) 222.

WILSON.
Dorcas (1657-1714) 34.
Seaborn (....-1721) 212.

WINDER.
Elizabeth (1691-....) 150.
Thomas (....-....) 151.

WING.
Elizabeth (1729-1816) 216.

WINN.
Ann (1626-1682) 34.
Elizabeth (1628-1695) 35.

WINNE.
Annisca (1694-1759) 112.
Franz (....-....) 112.
Peter (....-....) 302.
Rachel (....-....) 302.

WINSHIP.
Edward (1613-1688) 372.
Margaret (1664-....) 372.

WINSLOW.
James (1687-1773) 177.
Job (1641-1720) 177.
Job (1745-1833) 177.
John (1597-1674) 129.
Josiah (1605, 1606-1674) 92, 115, 196, 292.
Kenelm (1599-1672) 178, 371.
Kenelm, Jr. (1635-1715) 371.
Kenelm (1713-1777) 370, 371.
Marcy (1741-....) 370.
Mary (1646-1721) 92, 115, 196, 197.
Nathan (1713-1772) 177.
Rachel (1794-....) 177.
Rebecca (1642-1683) 291, 292.
Samuel (1674-....) 371.
Susanna (....-....) 129.

WINTON.
David B. (1837-....) 381.
William C. (1868-....) 381.

WISE.
Sarah (....-....) 135.

WISWALL.
Widow (....-....) 187.

WOLCOTT.
Ann(a) (...., 1620-1700, 1701) 40, 88, 232, 300.
Henry (1578-1655) 40, 89, 232, 300.
Roger (1679-1767) 89, 90.
Simon (1624-1687) 89.
Ursula (1723-1788) 88.

WOLLEN.
Jean (....-....) 380.

WOOD.
Eliza T. (1826-....) 149.
Frederick (1797-1835) 149.
Joseph (1674-1743) 152.
Josiah (1629-1691) 152.
Rebecca (....-....) 272.
Ruth (1636-1697) 310, 317.
Ruth (1662-1734) 135.

Thomas (1635-1687) 135.
Thomas (1708-....) 152.
Thomas (1740-1814) 152.
William (1766-1806) 149.

WOODBRIDGE.
Dudley (1705-1790) 267, 269.
Ephraim (1680-1725) 267, 269.
John (1613-1695) 39, 267, 269.
John, Jr. (1644-1691) 267, 269.
Joseph (1749-1809) 269.
Julia M. (1796-1878) 269, 279.
Martha (....-1738) 39.
Sarah (1767-1855) 267.

WOODCOCK.
John (1615-1700) 144.
Margaret (1742-1829) 143.
Mary (....-....) 144.

WOODMAN.
Edward (1612-....) 175.
Sarah (1642-....) 175.

WOODS.
Mary (....-....) 209.

WOODWARD.
Amos (1769-1814) 384.
Daniel (1653-....) 384.
Francis W. (1830-....) 382.
George (1621-1676) 384.
Park (1726-1808) 384.
Thankful (....-....) 103, 365.
Thomas (....-....) 384.
William A. (1801-1883) 382, 384.

WOOLSEY.
Sarah (....-....) 226.

WOOLSTON.
Elizabeth (....-1780) 392.

WOOSTER.
Dorothy (1675-....) 274.
Samuel (....-1681) 274.

WORCESTER.
Susannah (1671-....) 253.

WORDEN.
Mary (....-1723) 262.
Mercy (1641-1688) 371.
Peter (...., 1609-1681) 262, 371.

WORK.
Sarah (....-....) 391.

WORRILOW.
Jane (....-....) 169.

WORTHEN.
Dorothy (....-....) 150.

WRIGHT.
Anne (....-....) 305.
Annie J. (1822-1895) 392.
Benjamin (1734-1861) 339.
Benjamin (1809-1886) 228.
Cornelia (1816-1890) 339, 340.
Ebenezer (1663-1748) 311, 312.
Eliphal (....-....) 305.
Elizabeth (1666-....) 366.
Experience (1756-1789) 310.
Hannah (....-1660) 358, 497.
Ithamer (1734-1802) 310.
Mary S. (1809-1885, 1886) 228.
Obadiah (1693-1773) 310.
Phoebe (....-1816) 249.
Samuel, Jr. (1630-1675) 311, 366.
Sarah (1652-....) 45.
Ursula (1806-....) 249.

WYATT.
Elizabeth (1665-1737) 350.
Joanna (....-1722) 351, 352.
John (....-1668) 350.

WYLLIS, WYLLYS (see Willis).
Cornelia (1754-1781) 319.
George (....-1645) 154, 207.
Mehitable (1658-1676) 207.
Ruth (....-1730) 153.
Samuel (1632-1709) 153, 154, 207.

WYMAN.
Ashley (1801-1888) 48.
Mary A. (1833-....) 45, 48.
Solomon (1766-1857) 50.

YATES.
Eva (....-....) 302.
Joseph (1695-....) 302.

YEOMANS.
Millicent (....-1737) 222.

YORKE.
Dorothy (...., 1582-1643, ....) 39, 267, 270, 313, 316, 320.

YOUNG.
Alexander (1768-1834) 386, 388.
Alexander (1800-1854) 386, 388, 389.
Edward B. (1864-....) 385.
Edward J. (1829-....) 385, 386.
George B. (1840-....) 388.